

JX 231

.A3

Copy 1

STALIN'S WORKS.

No. 118

INDEX





2
21
'55

INDEX

to

J. V. Stalin's WORKS (Russian Edition)

External Research Staff
Office of Intelligence Research
DEPARTMENT OF STATE

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

EXTERNAL RESEARCH PAPER NO. 118

January 15, 1955

AN INDEX TO THE COLLECTED

WORKS OF J. V. STALIN

by Jack F. Matlock, Jr.
Columbia University

Assisted by

Fred C. Holling, Jr.

The External Research Paper series includes the products of non-government social science research on areas and problems outside of the United States and its territories. These Papers are made available to ERS in draft or manuscript form by the authors. The treatment of the material is entirely the responsibility of the authors and the Department of State in no way endorses the validity of the facts or conclusions. The Papers are reproduced and circulated without change in order to make available to the Department the results of research carried on by private scholars that is either unpublished or will not be published for a considerable time. All Papers are catalogued and added to the collection of the Division of the Library and Reference Services (LR). Any questions about the Papers or about related research being carried on by the authors should be referred to the External Research Staff, Code 191, extension 2948 or 3169. Please order additional copies by Paper Number. When this present Paper outlives its usefulness to you, please return it to Room 603, State Annex No. 1.

CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION	i
PART I: SUBJECTS AND ORGANIZATIONS	1
PART II: PERSONAL NAMES, PERIODICALS, BOOKS AND ARTICLES	127
PART III: WORKS BY LENIN AND STALIN	171
A -- Stalin's Works Included or Mentioned in Text	171
B -- Lenin's Works Mentioned in Text	189
C -- Collected Volumes by Lenin and Stalin	193
D -- Addenda	194

811.04

INTRODUCTION

1. Material covered

This index covers the thirteen volumes published by 1954 of the Russian edition of Stalin's works:

Institut Marxa-Engelsa-Lenina pri TsK VKP(b). I.V. Stalin
--Sochinenia. Moskva, Gosudarstvennoye izdatel'stvo politicheskoy literatury, 1946-1951.

It covers prefaces, notes and biographical appendices in addition to the text itself. The index includes entries for the following:

- 1) All personal names and names of organizations;
- 2) Titles of all periodicals, books and articles;
- 3) Major subject categories.

These entries are arranged in the following manner: Part I includes topics and names of organizations, Part II personal names and titles and Part III names of works by Stalin and Lenin. Subject entries listed under personal names (e.g., "Trotsky--activity in 1917") are also included in Part II.

An attempt was made to include all mentions of personal names and titles, but subject entries were listed only when the reference would be of substantial use to a researcher. In some cases the mere mention of a topic in a particular context was deemed significant, even though little was said about the topic itself, but as a rule casual mentions of broad subjects like "bourgeoisie" or "revolution" were not noted. In cases of doubt, the tendency was to include the entry.

The user is cautioned always to refer to pertinent cross-entries under the topic in which he is interested. Cross-indexed material is often as important to a topic as entries under the subject heading itself. Sometimes a slightly different wording or context causes similar topics to appear in different entries, thus the reader may miss important material if he ignores the references to related entries.

2. Wording of entries

a -- Subjects: Most entries are listed under the "key" word rather than the first word in the phrase (e.g., "Classes--abolition", rather than "Abolition of classes"). In other cases the entry was made under the more general heading, when it was thought desirable to group together different aspects of a general topic (e.g., "State, capitalist"; "State, feudal;" "State, socialist," etc.). Since an attempt was made to avoid sub-entries of sub-entries, however, certain inconsistencies were introduced. Thus the index includes a series of entries under "Proletariat," but no entry "Proletariat--dictatorship of". The latter is obviously a very important topic and was discussed in a number of contexts. Therefore, it was indexed as "Dictatorship of proletariat" and various sub-entries were introduced. In this and other similar cases, variant wordings are cross-indexed.

Special attention should be directed to the method of indexing topics related to the Communist Party and to the means of distinguishing between Tsarist and Soviet Russia.

It was found that entries relating to the Party could be divided into three major chronological groups, coinciding in large measure with name changes: Russian Social Democratic Labor Party (RSDRP) for entries through 1912; Russian Social Democratic Labor Party (Bolsheviks) (RSDRP(b)) for entries covering 1912-October, 1917; and Communist Party of the Soviet Union (RSDRP(b), RKP(b), VKP(b)) for entries referring to the Party after the Bolshevik seizure of power in 1917. Since no writings by Stalin are included for the period between 1912 and 1917, Russian Social Democratic Labor Party (Bolsheviks) usually refers specifically to the Party in 1917, prior to the October Revolution. In cross-references, the abbreviations RSDRP, RSDRP(b) and CPSU are used, the latter an abbreviation of the English since it covers three different Russian titles.

Local communist parties in the Soviet Union are listed under Communist Party of (place name). Foreign communist parties, however, are entered under the adjective of the nationality: French Communist Party, German Communist Party, etc.

The indexer often considered it useful to specify whether a topic entry refers to Tsarist Russia or Soviet Russia. In order to make this distinction, Russia is used for Tsarist Russia and Soviet Union for Russia after October, 1917. "Soviet Union", then, refers both to the RSFSR prior to 1924 and to the USSR after its formation. When dates relating to Russian events are specified, they are given according to the Old Style prior to October, 1917, and according to the New Style thereafter.

A word may not be amiss concerning the terminology used in certain subject entries. In line with the subject matter, many entries must be phrased in Marxian terminology or the terminology used by Stalin. Phrasing entries in this manner, needless to say, does not imply that the indexer accepts either the terminology or its implications. Entries such as "United States--financial enslavement of other countries" were included because they indicate precisely what Stalin said, whereas a more neutral entry (such as "United States--financial relations with foreign countries") would obscure the nature of the reference. No entry has absolute significance, therefore, but is relevant only to the textual reference.

b -- Names: Surnames are followed by first name or initials, if known to the indexer. Russian names, even of foreign derivation, are usually entered in transliterated form, unless a different spelling has been clearly established for the individual (e.g., Aikhenvald instead of Eichenwald, Shvarts instead of Schwartz, but Ehrenburg, Tchaikowsky, Witte, etc.). Non-Russian names are given in their original spelling when known to the indexer. Since time was not available for extensive research on this matter, however, some minor personages are recorded in the most likely form, with possible variants added in parentheses. Turkic names from Russian Central Asia and the Caucasus are listed in Russian transliteration, no attempt being made to locate the Turkic form. Pseudonyms are listed as cross-references, except in cases where the pseudonym became the usual name (e.g., Gorky, Lenin, Stalin, Trotsky). Only Stalin's pseudonyms were indexed separately; these are placed under Stalin in Part II.

Organizations are listed according to the translated title, unless the title is habitually quoted untranslated. These entries are included in Part I, since many organizations involve extensive sub-entries which are by nature subject entries.

c -- Titles: Periodicals are listed in the original language followed by a translation and a brief identification in parentheses:

"Brdzola" ("Struggle"--Georgian SD newspaper, pub. Sept., 1901-Dec., 1902).

"Iskra" ("The Spark"--Russian RSDRP newspaper).

Books and articles are listed in English translation under the name of the author, when known, otherwise under the translated title only:

Engels, F. -- works -- "The Origin of the Family, Private Property and the State".

But (when author not known):

"A Historic Turn" (article in "Rabocheye Delo").

In alphabetizing titles, initial articles are ignored.

All book and article titles appear in Part II of the index with the following exceptions:

- 1) Books and articles by Stalin and Lenin are relegated to a special section, Part III, because of the length of the list.
- 2) Some titles which were publications of conferences or congresses, such as stenographic reports and minutes, appear in Part I, under the appropriate organization.

d -- Volume and page references: Volumes are indicated by capital Roman numerals, followed by page numbers in Arabic numerals (e.g., I, 25, 73, 247; II, 36, 122, 343; III, 36, 145, etc.). Page numbers of prefaces (both by Stalin and by the Marx-Engels-Lenin Institute) are given in small Roman numerals (iv, vii, xiv). References to notes in the back of each volume are given with the page number plus "n" (413n, 427n, etc.). Similarly, references to the "Biographical Chronicle" section of each volume are followed by "c", and special appendices of material not written by Stalin, by "a". No special indication is given for notes which appear on the same page as the text, since most of these were written by Stalin himself. (The notes in the back of each volume were presumably prepared by the Marx-Engels-Lenin Institute.) Page numbers with a subscript "n", "c" or "a", therefore, refer to material not written by Stalin, whereas most Arabic numerals without qualifying letters refer to material written by Stalin. The only exceptions to the latter would be a few editorial notes appearing on the same page as the text, and questions or answers by others recorded during interviews.

Page numbers followed by "f" indicate that discussion of the subject extends for several pages but that it is difficult to establish a precise termination for it. When two page numbers are followed by "passim", it indicates that the topic is mentioned repeatedly between the pages, but that there is no continual discussion of it.

3. Arrangement of entries

Principles applied in arranging entries can be illustrated with an abbreviated list of the various entries involving "revolution":

Revolution	Revolution, continual
-- expansion	
-- organization	Revolution, socialist
	--prerequisites
Revolution in France	--role of proletariat
Revolution in Russia	Revolution, socialist, in Russia
--inevitability	
--leadership	Revolution of 1848 in France
Revolution, bourgeois-democratic	Revolution of 1905
--aims	--organization
--leadership	--role of RSDRP
	--role of Soviets
Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in Russia	Revolution of 1905--strikes and uprisings
--role of peasantry	--December uprising
--role of proletariat	--Kronstadt rebellion

The following points should be noted:

- a) The simple entry is listed first, followed by sub-entries in alphabetical order.
- b) The entry specified for a particular location forms a new entry (e.g., "Revolution in France", "Revolution in Russia"). These in turn can have sub-entries, in alphabetical order.
- c) Entries qualified by an adjective follow all simple entries plus "in ...". Thus, "Revolution, bourgeois-democratic" follows "Revolution in Russia". These entries with adjectival qualification can have sub-entries and can form new entries when a location is specified: "Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in Russia".
- d) Specific names follow other entries. ("Revolution of 1848", "Revolution of 1905") These also can have sub-entries, in alphabetical order.
- e) When there is a group of sub-entries under sub-entries, the entire group has been placed at the end of the other sub-entries (e.g., "Revolution of 1905--strikes and uprisings" may be placed out of alphabetical order since it has sub-sub-entries under it).

When there are several entries for the same subject in different locations, and no sub-entries under any, the list is usually condensed as follows:

Imperialism in Afghanistan -- IV, 119; VI, 285;
-- in Africa -- IV, 181; -- in Asia -- IV,
237; -- in Balkans -- (etc.)

When this form of presentation is employed, cross-entries are given in parentheses. This type of condensation is applied only to entries plus location and without sub-entries and (occasionally) to a series of dates specified under an entry. Regular sub-entries are never grouped together in a single paragraph.

4. Cross-entries

Certain omissions and special abbreviations have been used in cross-entries to conserve space. These can be summarized as follows:

- a) Cross-entries beginning with a dash refer to a sub-entry under the same main heading. (In the entry "Proletariat --relations with peasantry ... See also: --hegemony", the cross-reference is to the sub-entry "hegemony" under "Proletariat".) Also, when reference is made to two sub-entries under the same main entry, the main entry is replaced by an initial dash in the second reference.
- b) Qualifying words inserted in an entry in parentheses are often not repeated in cross-references if they are not essential for locating the entry. (The entry "Land (in general, in Russia and in Soviet Union)" is cross-indexed as "Land".

Names of countries in cross-references, when the reference is clear, are replaced by the initial letter of the name: "France ... See also: Revolution in F". In some other lists of cross-entries, a repeated word or phrase is replaced by a dash: "Capitalist states ... See also: Agriculture in --; Credit in --; etc."

5. Characteristics of the Stalin Sochinenia

Since some users may consider the set of Stalin's works indexed here as definitive and textually accurate, a word of caution may not be out of place. First of all, the preface to the edition in Volume I makes no claim to absolute completeness, stating: "This is the first attempt to collect and publish in one edition nearly all the works of J. V. Stalin." (I, vi; emphasis mine). Textual changes are also admitted, but these are termed "insignificant" and "of a purely stylistic nature" (I, viii). Even a sporadic check of the articles included, however, indicates that there are very significant omissions, both of individual passages and of entire articles, and that textual changes far surpass stylistic boundaries. Passages praising later-purged leaders have often (though not always) been excised, as were opinions or judgments later changed.

An example of a significant omission of an entire article is Stalin's speech on the American Communist Party, delivered May 14, 1929. It, curiously enough, is mentioned in the "Biographical Chronicle" of Volume XII (338c). (An excerpt from this speech is included in the House Foreign Affairs Committee publication, "The Strategy and Tactics of World Communism", Supplement I, pp. 140-141.) An example of falsification is provided by the title of the so-called "Letter to Comrade Me-rt" (VII, 42-74). This was actually a letter to Arkady Maslow. Although a German translation was published in "Die Aktion" in 1926, the notation "published for the first time" appears in the "Sochinenia". (An English translation of the letter (from the German translation) is given in Ruth Fischer, "Stalin and German Communism", pp. 435-439.)

These examples are offered to stimulate the caution of the user, but should not be taken to indicate that the material in the "Sochinenia" has been altered beyond usefulness. By no means all controversial material has been removed, and this edition, with all its deficiencies, is undoubtedly the most useful and complete collection of Stalin's writings available. Researchers working on topics which would have been subject to revision, however, would be wise to check pertinent articles against the original text, when available. The original place of publication is usually indicated at the end of articles.

6. Abbreviations

Organizations are listed in main entries under their full name, but under their Russian initials or usual English abbreviation in many cross-references and sub-entries. As a rule, however, abbreviations are never used for lesser-known organizations. The following list includes: 1) English translations, as used in the index, of Russian organization titles, and 2) abbreviations used in the index.

AKhRR	Association of Artists of Revolutionary Russia
Amsterdam Federation	International Federation of Trade Unions.
Cadet Party	Constitutional Democratic Party
CGT	Confédération Générale du Travail
Cheka	Extraordinary Commission to Combat Counterrevolution and Sabotage (indexed under Cheka)
CP	Communist Party
CPSU	Communist Party of the Soviet Union; used for RSDRP(b) after October Revolution, RKP(b) and VKP(b).
EKOSO	Economic Council
fict.	fictional
Gensovet	General Council of the Trades Union Congress (British)
Gosbank	State Bank
Gosplan	State Planning Commission
Gostorg	State Import-Export Agency
GPU	State Political Administration (indexed as GPU)
IKK	International Control Commission (indexed under Communist International)
IKKI	Executive Committee of the Communist International
Ispart	Commission on the History of the October Revolution and the VKP(b)

Khlebotsentr	Central Union of Agricultural Cooperatives
Kolkhozy	Collective farms
Kombedy	Committees of Peasant Poor
Komnezamy	Committees of Peasant Poor (Ukrainian)
Komsomol	Young Communist League (YCL)
Kontsesskom	Concessions Committee
KUTV	University of Peoples of the East (literally: Communist University of Working Peoples of the East)
KVZhD	Chinese-Eastern Railroad
Narkomfin	Commissariat of Finance
Narkomindel	Commissariat of Foreign Affairs
Narkomnats	Commissariat of Nationalities
Narkompochtrel	Commissariat of Posts and Telegraph
Narkomprod	Commissariat of Food
Narkompros	Commissariat of Education
Narkomput	Commissariat of Transportation
Narkomsnab	Commissariat of Supply
Narkomsovkhoz	Commissariat of State Farms
Narkomtorg	Commissariat of Trade
Narkomtrud	Commissariat of Labor
Narkomtyazh	Commissariat of Heavy Industry
Narkomvneshtorg	Commissariat of Foreign Trade
Narkomvnudel	Commissariat of Internal Affairs
Narkomvnutorg	Commissariat of Domestic Trade
Narkomvoyen	Commissariat of Military Affairs
Narkomzem	Commissariat of Agriculture
NEP	New Economic Policy
NKRI	Commissariat of Workers' and Peasants' Inspection
NKVD	Commissariat of Internal Affairs
OGPU	Unified State Political Administration (indexed under GPU)
Osoaviakhim	Society for Defense and for the Development of the Aircraft and Chemical Industries
Profintern	Red International of Trade Unions
Promakademia	Industrial Academy
pseud.	pseudonym
pub.	published
Rabkrin	Commissariat of Workers' and Peasants' Inspection
Repertkom	Repertory Committee
Revvoyensovet	Revolutionary War Council
RKI (NKRKI)	Commissariat of Workers' and Peasants' Inspection
RKP(b)	Russian Communist Party (Bolsheviks); indexed under Communist Party of the Soviet Union.
RSDRP	Russian Social Democratic Labor Party
RSDRP(b)	Russian Social Democratic Labor Party (Bolsheviks)
SD	Social Democratic
Selskosoyuz	Union of Agricultural Cooperatives, All-Russian
SO	Council of Defense
Sovnarkhoz	Council of National Economy
Sovnarkom	Council of People's Commissars
SR	Socialist Revolutionary
STO	Council of Labor and Defense
SU	Soviet Union
TsAGI	Central Aero-Hydrodynamics Institute
Tsektran	Central Committee of Transport Workers' Union; indexed under: Trade unions in SU.
Tsentrosoyaz	Central Union of Consumer Cooperatives
TsIK SSSR	Central Executive Committee of the USSR
TsK	Central Committee
TsKK	Central Control Commission
TsSU	Central Statistical Administration
Uchraspred	Department of Registration and Allocation; indexed under Central Committee
VAPP	Association of Proletarian Writers, All-Union
Vesenkha	Supreme Council of the National Economy

VKP(b)	All Union Communist Party (Bolsheviks); indexed under Communist Party of the Soviet Union.
VOKhR	Home Guard of RSFSR
VSNKh	Supreme Council of the National Economy
VTsIK	Central Executive Committee of the RSFSR (literally: All-Russian Central Executive Committee)
VTsSPS	Central Council of Trade Unions, All-Union (All- Russian)
ZSFSR	Transcaucasian Socialist Federative Soviet Republic

7. Transliteration

The system of the "Current Digest of the Soviet Press" has been used, which is as follows:

А а	К к ⁵	Х kh
Б б	Л л	Ц ts
В в	М m	Ч ch
Г г ¹	Н n	Ш sh
Д d	О o	Щ shch
Е е ²	П p	Ъ (omit) ⁶
Ё ё ³	Р r	Ы y
Ж zh	С s	Ь (omit) ⁶
З z	Т t	Э e
И i	У u	Ю yu ⁷
Й i ⁴	Ф f	Я ya ⁸

¹Г=v in genitive endings ЕГО (evo), ОГО (ovo).

²Е=ye when initial and after Б, Ъ and all vowels except Ы or when preceded by vowel-consonant combinations as in Slavyanye.

³Ё=o after Ж and Ш

⁴Combinations ЙЙ and ИЙ = y.

⁵КC = x in most names.

⁶Ъ and Ь before vowels = y.

⁷Ю after Ы = iu.

⁸Я after Ы = ia; after И = a, as in Izvestia.

PART I

SUBJECTS AND ORGANIZATIONS

A

Abkhazians -- II, 350; V, 18, 189, 249-250. See also: Transcaucasian Republic--Abkhazian revolt.

Accumulation, socialist -- VII, 153, 384; VIII, 122-129; IX, 174; X, 198-199; XI, 40; XII, 144-145.

Administration, Soviet -- IV, 364-369, 384-387; V, 190, 206-214, 235, 272, 297, 360-361, 382-383; VI, 121-122, 197-201, 212-216, 248-250; VII, 126, 368; X, 319-322; XII, 13; XIII, 135, 176.

-- bureaucracy in -- See: Bureaucracy in SU.

-- differences with bourgeois administration -- VII, 160.

-- economy in -- VII, 198; VIII, 133-137, 394c.

-- in rural areas -- IV, 213-217; VI, 207; VII, 159-160, 183-184; XII, 336.

-- personnel -- V, 210-214; VI, 197-201, 207-208, 212-214, 218; VII, 160-163, 172; IX, 158-159; X, 101; XII, 313, 328; XIII, 369-372.

-- purges -- V, 297; XII, 19, 328; XIII, 368, 369-372.

-- quality -- VI, 249; VII, 172.

-- role of Party -- V, 210-214; VI, 10, 198, 207-208, 214-215, 217-218, 250; VII, 160-161, 171, 208-209, 338; IX, 160-162; X, 101-102.

-- shortcomings -- IV, 213-217; IX, 173; X, 320-322; XIII, 367.

-- strength -- X, 320.

See also: Language, native-- use in local administration.

Adzharians -- II, 350; V, 189, 249-250, 278. See also: Uprisings in SU--Adzharia (1929).

Afghanistan

-- independence -- VI, 143-144, 300.

See also: Foreign relations of SU--with A; Imperialism in A; Revolution in A; Soviets in A.

Africa -- See: Imperialism in A; National question in A; Revolution in A; Revolution, socialist, in A.

Agitation, revolutionary -- See: Propaganda and agitation.

Agrarian policy and attitude toward peasantry of CPSU and Soviet Government -- IV, 256-257, 303-304, 433n-434n; V, 91-92, 123-124, 321-323, 351, 367; VI, 207, 217, 240-248, 250, 259, 302-312, 313-320, 410n, 414n; VII, 19-24, 25-33, 116, 122-128, 141, 157, 173-181, 183-187, 239-240, 254-255, 324, 325-328, 341-342, 347-348, 356-359, 361-362, 371-379; VIII, 50, 75f, 91-94, 142-144, 223-224, 345-347, 352; IX, 39, 46-47, 155-157, 161, 205-220 passim; X, 74, 196-198, 255-260, 317, 342-343; XI, 13, 44-52, 95-97, 101-113, 117-126, 161-187 passim, 194-196, 204-215, 252-256, 262-269, 271-276, 319, 321-322, 359n, 360n; XII, 3-4, 7, 39-43, 124-134, 141-172, 178-183, 184-188, 221-223, 355, 359-360, 374n; XIII, 12, 216-233, 236-256 passim, 354.

See also: Agriculture in SU; Collective farms; Collectivization of agriculture; Kulaks; Peasantry in SU; Peasantry, middle, in SU; Peasantry, poor, in SU; State farms.

Agrarian question (in Russia) -- I, xi-xiv, 214-229, 230-235, 236-238; II, 318-319; III, 177, 395n. See also: Agriculture; Land; RSDRP--agrarian program.

Agrarian question in Transcaucasia --
IV, 59-60, 61.

Agrarian revolution -- See: Revolution, agrarian.

Agricultural procurement in SU -- See:
Grain procurement in SU; Taxation
in SU.

Agriculture

-- capitalist development -- I, xii, 223-
225, 232-233, 238; VII, 111;
VIII, 78-79; XI, 8; XII, 146.

-- individual peasant farming -- XII,
146-156, 220-221.

-- large-scale production -- XI, 41;
XII, 149-159.

-- socialist development -- VII, 111;
VIII, 79-82; XI, 8. See also:
Agriculture in SU -- socialization;
Collectivization of agriculture.

Agriculture in Argentina -- XII, 283;
-- in Canada -- X, 306, 307; XII,
283; -- in capitalist states (Europe,
the West) -- VI, 135-137; VII,
264; VIII, 76-79; XI, 192-193;
XII, 129-130; XIII, 191-192, 269,
284, 292; -- in Czechoslovakia --
XIII, 191; -- in France -- XII, 288;
XIII, 165; -- in Germany -- XIII, 191;
-- in Italy -- XII, 288; -- in
Latvia and Lithuania -- XIII, 191.

Agriculture in Russia

-- crop area -- XIII, 318-319.

-- description -- XIII, 241.

-- production -- XI, 85; XIII, 310,
320.

Agriculture in Soviet Union -- VI, 135-
137; VII, 315-316; VIII, 76-82;
X, 303-309; XI, 84; XII, 261-
262, 274-290; XIII, 34, 148-149,
188-196, 241-242, 262, 281, 317-332.

-- backwardness -- VII, 315-316; X,
304-305; XI, 40-41, 75, 179-180,
252f, 257-262, 273, 274.

-- collectivization -- See: Collecti-
vization of agriculture in SU.

-- comparison with agriculture in capi-
talist states -- See: Agriculture
in capitalist states.

-- contract system -- X, 224-225; XI,
208, 255, 266, 268; XII, 48-49,

58, 60, 62.

-- crop rotation -- XIII, 328.

-- development -- VI, 135-137; VII,
124-125, 153-154, 339; VIII, 117-
118; XI, 40-42.

-- fertilizer supply -- XIII, 329.

-- individual peasant farming -- VIII,
77f; X, 304-305; XI, 40-41,
123, 179-184, 185, 190, 207-208,
209, 226f, 239, 252-256, 262f,
268; XII, 51, 58f, 62, 63, 145,
148-149, 220-221, 278-279, 289,
309, 325-326; XIII, 173, 174,
189, 222, 242, 248, 253-254, 266-
267, 268, 323-324, 333. See also:
Peasantry in SU.

-- irrigation -- VII, 135; XIII,
332, 408c.

-- mechanization and modernization --
VII, 157; X, 225, 228, 305-306;
XI, 92, 162-164, 180, 207-208,
213-214, 229, 253-256, 263f; XII,
50, 56f, 127f, 156, 165, 278-280,
301-302; XIII, 53, 267, 325-326,
328. See also: Machine and trac-
tor stations.

-- need for specialists -- XI, 75.

-- private -- See: -- individual peas-
ant farming.

-- production and crop area -- IV,
298-299; V, 123-124; VI, 245,
274-275; VII, 308; X, 224, 292-
293, 296, 303-304; XI, 51-52, 82-
86; XII, 83-85, 155-156, 191,
262, 265-266, 290; XIII, 179, 191
310, 318-322.

-- productivity -- XI, 91-92, 179-180,
206-209, 212. See also: -- back-
wardness.

-- regional variations -- XII, 193-
195, 207-209, 286.

-- socialization -- X, 306-307; XI,
6-9; XII, 125-134, 146, 149, 162-
165, 279-280, 289. See also:
Collectivization of Agriculture
in SU: Cooperatives, agricultural,
in SU; Cooperatives, rural, in
SU; Economy, Soviet -- Social-
ization.

-- socialized -- XI, 41; XIII, 309.
See also: Associations for joint
cultivation of land; Collective
farms; Communes, agricultural;
State farms.

- soil reclamation and amelioration -- VI, 275.
- state assistance (investment) -- XI, 268; XIII, 337; X, 225-226. See also: Collective farms--state assistance; State farms--state assistance.
- tasks (1934) -- XIII, 328-332.
- territorial distribution -- XII, 325-326; XIII, 330-332. See also: -- regional variations.
- two-year plan (Rykov's proposal) -- XII, 81-82.
- types and branches
 - cotton -- XI, 10, 43; XII, 277; XIII, 319, 320.
 - flax -- XI, 10, 43; XII, 277; XIII, 319, 320.
 - fodder -- XIII, 318.
 - grain -- IV, 298-299; XI, 175f, 179-180, 194, 206-207, 261-262; XII, 86, 129, 152, 157-158, 168-169, 191, 196, 197-198, 262, 274-275, 283-285, 290, 380; XIII, 318, 320. See also: Grain procurement in SU; Grain shortage in SU.
 - industrial (technical) crops -- XII, 276-278, 333; XIII, 318, 319, 320.
 - livestock -- XII, 275-276, 333; XIII, 317, 321-322, 329-330.
 - oil seed crops -- XII, 277; XIII, 319, 320.
 - sugar beets -- IV, 299; XI, 43; XII, 277; XIII, 319, 320-321.
 - vegetables -- XII, 330; XIII, 318.

Agriculture in United States -- XI, 190-192; XIII, 191.

- production -- X, 303-304; XIII, 191-192.

Aircraft industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types).

Albania

- foreign relations -- VII, 393n; X, 280.

See also: Revolution in A.

Alcoholic beverages -- illegal distillation -- VIII, 290; X, 232; XI, 14, 125.

Alcoholism -- II, 186-187, 393n; X, 231-234. See also: Alcoholic beverages -- illegal distillation; Vodka -- as source of government revenue.

"All power to the Soviets" (slogan in 1917) -- III, 99, 100, 103, 122-123, 125-126, 127, 154, 159, 161, 163, 168, 176, 179, 184, 295, 297-298, 323, 367-370, 398n, 404n; IV, 423n; V, 66, 172, 177; VI, 159, 387, 388-390; IX, 349-350, 361, 373n. See also: October Revolution -- role of Soviets; Revolution of 1917 -- role of Soviets; Soviets in 1917.

All-Russian ... (All-Union ...) -- Alphabetized under name of organization without All-Russian (All-Union). E.g., Bureau of Commissars, All-Russian; Central Council of Trade Unions, All-Russian (All-Union). "All-Russian" refers to organizations in RSFSR, both before and after the 1924 Constitution, "All-Union" to USSR organizations, after the 1924 Constitution. This index in most cases does not distinguish between All-Russian and All-Union.

All-Russian Provisional Government (Directorate) -- See: Ufa Government.

Alliance -- of proletariat and peasantry (in Russia and Soviet Union) -- I, 139-140, 237; II, 5, 10-11, 41-45, 254; III, 1, 152-153, 270, 361; IV, 165; V, 86, 104, 107, 111-112, 120, 122-123, 127, 240-241, 262, 342-346; VI, 48-49, 97, 100, 102-103, 120, 123-138 passim, 152-153, 318-319, 323, 362-369, 394-395; VII, 1, 3, 25-26, 32, 83, 123-124, 156-164, 175-177, 238, 254, 255, 325-333; VIII, 26-28, 77, 80, 91-94, 141-144, 223-224, 343, 352; IX, 53-54, 82, 139, 156, 182-190 passim, 196, 205-220 passim, 269-281 passim, 315-321; X, 257, 260; XI, 48, 94-97, 101-113, 126, 161-164, 167-168, 178-179, 188-196 passim, 206, 211-215, 231, 240, 268, 271, 339; XII, 40-43, 130-131, 214, 340; XIII, 20-21. See also: Dictatorship of proletariat; Proletariat -- hegemony of; October Revolution -- role of peasantry; Revolution of 1905 -- role of peasantry; Revolution of 1917 -- role of peasantry.

Alliance -- of Russian and European proletariat -- III, 250; VI, 374-375; VII, 26, 101, 349; VIII, 27, 28, 64-65, 93, 96, 142-144, 184-185, 223, 264, 287-288; IX, 41-45, 139-143, 170; X, 290, 390n; XI, 202; XIII, 39-40, 378-379. See also: October Revolution -- role of foreign proletariat; Proletariat, world -- led by SU; Soviet Government -- popularity abroad; World revolution -- role of SU.

-- of workers and soldiers in Russia -- III, 1-2.

Alsace-Lorraine -- self-determination -- IV, 106, 107.

American efficiency -- See: Efficiency, American.

American Federation of Labor -- VIII, 382n; X, 129, 136, 138, 139, 145, 146, 147, 148, 383n; XIII, 201.

-- leaders -- X, 139, 140, 142, 144, 145-148, 383n.

American Labor Delegation, First -- X, 92-148 passim.

American nation -- II, 294-295, 296, 300-301; XI, 338.

Americans in Soviet Union -- XIII, 258.

Amsterdam Congress -- See: International, Second -- Congresses.

Amsterdam International -- See: International Federation of Trade Unions.

Anarchism (and anarchists) -- I, 57, 294-372 passim, 373-392 passim; XI, 204; XII, 70, 71; XIII, 44.

-- basic principles -- I, 296.

-- differences with Marxism -- I, 295-296.

-- policies and tactics -- I, 234, 244, 294-372 passim, 373-392 passim; VI, 84.

-- publications: See: "Khma", "Musha", "Nobati".

See also: Collectivism -- Anarchist view; Dialectical method -- Anarchist view; Dictatorship of Proletariat -- Anarchist view; Materialist theory -- Anarchist view; RSDRP- Anarchist criticism; State-- Anarchist view. Also: Bakunin, Mikhail; Cherkez-

ishvili, V.; Gogelia, S.; Kropotkin, Peter; and Tsereteli, M. (Part II).

Anarchists in Georgia -- I, 53-54, 302, 372 passim, 373-391 passim, 394n, 412n, 423c; -- in Russia (1917) -- III, 88-90; -- in Spain -- I, 146-147; XIII, 396n.

Anarcho-Syndicalism (and Anarcho-Syndicalists) -- V, 404n; XI, 204; XIII, 44. See also: Workers' Opposition.

Anglo-American Newspaper Service -- X, 372, 373.

Anglo-Russian Trade Union Unity Committee -- VIII, 176, 183-191, 194-203, 222, 229, 282-283, 382n, 384n; X 36-41, 157-158, 380n.

Annexations, imperialistic -- III, 208. See also: Peace -- "without annexations or indemnities" (demand in 1917).

Antagonism, class -- See: Class conflict.

Anti-religious propaganda -- IV, 362; VI, 309-310; VII, 82; X, 132-133, 324; XI, 50; XII, 176-177. See also: CPSU -- policy toward religion.

Anti-Semitism (in general) -- XIII, 28.

Anti-Semitism -- in Party -- II, 50-51; X, 324.

Anti-Semitism in Russia -- I, 187; II, 291, 338, 346. (See also: Pogroms); -- in Soviet Union -- X, 324; XIII, 28.

Anti-Soviet activity in Soviet Union -- VII, 190-192; XIII, 99. See also: Anti-Soviet elements in SU; Espionage in SU; Sabotage in SU; Uprisings in SU.

Anti-Soviet elements (and groups) in Soviet Union -- V, 420n; IX, 70, X, 190, 234-237, 262-263; XI, 3, 130, 313-317; XII, 259-260; XIII 99, 111-112, 207-210, 227-229. See also: Bourgeoisie in SU; Capitalism and capitalist elements in SU.

Anti-Tsarist agitation -- See: Demonstrations, political in Russia.

Arabia -- independence -- IV, 372-373.

- Arakcheyev regime -- IX, 79, 367n; X, 68.
- Arcos raid (London, 1927) -- IX, 326; X, 199, 288, 385n.
- Argentina -- economy -- X, 275. See also: Agriculture in A.
- Argus clipping service -- X, 374.
- Armament industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU-(types).
- Armament race -- VI, 237; VII, 279-281; X, 278-281, 285; XI, 297; XII, 249; XIII, 184, 283. See also: War--preparations for.
- Armenia
- autonomy -- IV, 70, 86-88.
 - exile government -- IX, 327.
 - history -- V, 17.
 - independence -- IV, 352-353, 413-414, 416n; V, 245.
 - relations with Entente -- IV, 413.
 - Sovietization -- IV, 413-414.
- See also: Communist Party of A; Civil War of 1918-1920--role of A; National movements--of Armenians; Nationality conflicts--Armenian-Georgian; --Armenian-Azerbaijdzhanian; Russification--of A; Transcaucasia.
- Armenia, Turkish -- IV, 25-26.
- Armenian bourgeoisie -- I, 39-40.
- Armenian church -- II, 349.
- Armenian clergy -- I, 40.
- Armenian nation -- VII, 142; XI, 338, 339.
- Armenian nationalism -- I, 39-40; II, 288, 291, 385n; V, 95. See also: Chauvinism, Armenian; National movements--of Armenians.
- Armenian proletariat -- I, 34, 39-40.
- Armenian Republic -- IV, 410, 413-414; V, 96-97.
- Armenian Soviet Republic -- IV, 413-414; V, 20, 254, 256, 328, 411n.
- Armenian Social Democratic Labor Organization -- I, 37, 39-40, 395n.
- "Manifesto of Armenian Social Democratic Labor Organization" -- I, 39-40.
- Armenian Social Democratic Party -- I, 403n. See also: Hnchak Party.
- Armenian-Turkish War -- IV, 413.
- Armenians in Azerbaiddzhan -- V, 250-251; -- in Georgia -- II, 307; V, 18, 94, 249-250, 253-254; -- in Russia -- I, 22; II, 104, 305; -- in Soviet Union -- V, 189; XIII, 365.
- Arming public for revolution (1905-1906) -- I, 134-135, 137, 157, 272-275.
- Army -- in capitalist state -- XI, 22, 24-25.
- organization -- V, 169-170, 375, 339.
 - under socialism -- IX, 129-130.
- Army, Chinese -- See: Chinese Red Army; Kuomintang--army.
- Army, revolutionary -- I, 191, 195; III, 13. See also: Red Guards; Red Army.
- Army, Russian -- IV, 384; VI, 75.
- control by soldiers (proposed) -- III, 220, 258-259; IV, 1.
 - death penalty for desertion (1917) -- III, 105, 131, 132, 139, 154, 160, 189, 215, 237, 240, 244, 245, 246, 249, 257, 259, 339, 340, 341, 350, 351-352; IV, 9, 12; VI, 130.
 - demoralization in 1917 -- III, 48, 80, 104, 117, 132, 160, 161, 217-220, 221-226, 227-231, 242-243, 249-250, 262-264, 351-352.
 - General Staff -- III, 224, 227, 229, 231, 242, 261, 262, 263, 264, 266, 268, 286, 292, 311, 337, 338.
 - in 1905 -- I, 74-75, 176.
 - in 1917 -- III, 146, 221-226, 227-230, 339-344, 351-352. See also: World War I--Russian offensive and defeat of July, 1917.
- Army, Soviet -- VI, 121; IX, 211.
- discussion in 1918 -- IV, 430n; X, 41-43. See also: Military Opposition.

Army, Soviet (cont.)

-- status -- VII, 11, 14.

-- volunteer army -- X, 42-43.

See also: Red Army.

Army, standing -- III, 154.

-- abolition -- I, 157.

Army, Ukrainian -- IV, 9-10, 16.

Arrests in Soviet Union -- X, 190, 211-213. See also: Executions in SU.

Artel, agricultural -- V, 428c; VII, 81-82; XII, viii, 196-197, 210, 214, 223-224, 286; XIII, 351-354. See also: Collective farms.

Asia -- See: Communist parties in A; Foreign relations of SU--with A; Foreign trade of SU--with A; Imperialism in A; National question in A; Revolution in A.

Asia, Soviet -- VII, 134-143. See also: Turkestan.

"Asia for the Asiatics" (slogan) -- VII, 229, 230.

Assassination -- of Archduke Franz Ferdinand -- IX, 326; X, 281, 390n.

-- of Uritsky -- X, 235.

-- of Voikov -- IX, 326; X, 46, 288; XIII, 301.

Assembly--freedom of -- See: Freedom--of speech, press and assembly.

Associated Press -- X, 372, 373; XIII, 134, 388n.

Association of Artists of Revolutionary Russia (AKhRR) -- XI, 371c.

Association of Proletarian Writers, All-Union (VAPP) -- VII, 406c, 408c.

Associations Act (1906) -- I, 287, 412n.

Associations for Joint Cultivation of Land -- XII, 196. See also: Collective farms.

August Bloc -- VI, 350, 351; VIII, 221, 235, 240, 241, 242; IX, 14-16; X, 56, 172, 192, 360-361; XIII, 88, 98.

Australia -- economy -- X, 275; XII, 238.

Austria (Austria-Hungary)

-- foreign policy -- VII, 274-275.

-- history -- V, 16, 17, 34; IX, 177.

See also: Czechs in A; Foreign relations of SU--with A; Germans in A; Hungarians in A-H; Jews in A; Poles in A; National movements in A-H; National question in A; Proletariat in A; Revolution in A; Revolution, socialist, in A; Strikes in A; Trade unions in A; Vienna uprising of July 1927; Unemployment in A; Unemployment insurance in A.

Austrian Communist Party -- IV, 243; X, 5-6.

Austrian Social Democratic Party -- I, 112-113; II, 297, 335, 344, 345; III, 403n; IV, 165.

-- left wing -- X, 5, 377n.

-- division -- II, 331-332, 345-346, 352, 363, 364.

-- national program -- II, 314-332; IV, 370-371; VII, 70. See also: Bauer, Otto; Springer, R. (Part II).

Austrian SD Party -- congresses

-- Wimberg (Vienna) Congress (1897) -- II, 331, 344, 345, 366, 403n.

-- Hainfeld Congress (1888) -- I, 402n. See also: Hainfeld Program.

-- Brünn Congress (1899) -- II, 315, 321-322, 327, 331, 403n.

-- "Discussion of the National Question at the Brünn Congress" -- II, 321, 327.

-- "Verhandlungen des Gesamtparteitages" -- II, 322.

-- Vienna Congress (1901) -- I, 402n.

Austrian state -- II, 293, 304, 315-316, 318, 319, 320-322.

Austro-German Alliance of 1879 -- VII, 272-275.

Autocracy in Russia -- See: Tsarist Government.

Automobile industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types).

Automobiles and trucks in Soviet Union
-- number -- XIII, 346.

Autonomous governments in Soviet Union

-- position in Soviet system -- IV, 358-360.

-- powers -- IV, 70, 89.

See also: Soviet state--federative structure.

Autonomy -- types -- IV, 87-88, 355

Autonomy, administrative -- IV, 355, 404.

Autonomy, cultural-national -- II, 288-239, 292, 312, 315-320, 320-332, 335-340, 347-359, 361, 363-366; III, 53-55; IV, 87-88, 354; V, 54; VI, 139; VII, 70.

Autonomy, political -- III, 19, 27-28; IV, 355, 404.

Autonomy, regional -- II, 347-348, 351-352, 361-364, 367; III, 53, 55; IV, 75, 83, 354-356; VII, 75.

Autonomy, Soviet -- IV, 87-88, 355, 359-360, 362-363, 371, 372, 394-398, 401-407.

Azerbaidzhan

-- autonomy -- IV, 70, 359.

-- economic development -- V, 47.

-- exile government -- IX, 327.

-- independence -- IV, 353, 409-410.

-- relations with Soviet government -- IV, 355, 362.

Azerbaidzhanian language -- IV, 359-360.

Azerbaidzhanian nation -- XI, 339.

Azerbaidzhanian nationalism -- V, 95.
See also: Chauvinism, Azerbaidzhanian

Azerbaidzhanian Republic -- V, 96, 97.

Azerbaidzhanian Soviet Republic (SSR) -- V, 20, 254-256, 271, 411n.

-- relations with Soviet Union -- V, 22.

Azerbaidzhanians -- XII, 365. See

also: National movements -- of Azerbaidzhanians; Nationality conflicts -- Armenian-Azerbaidzhanian, Tatars (Transcaucasian).

B

- Backward peoples -- economic and cultural development -- V, 36, 57-59, 188, 190. See also: Revolution, socialist, in backward countries.
- Backward peoples in Soviet Union -- V, 39-41, 44, 83, 192, 242, 247. See also: Nationalities in SU.
- Baku -- role in Civil War -- IV, 60, 93-94, 96.
- Baku -- strikes in -- See: Revolution of 1905 -- strikes and uprisings -- in Baku; Strikes in Russia -- in Baku.
- Baku commissars -- execution -- IV, 252-255, 430n.
- Baku Workers' Union -- II, 388n.
- Balakhany-Bibi-Eibat Group -- I, 134.
- Balkan Wars of 1912-1913 -- II, 360, 404n; V, 403n; VI, 406n.
- Balkans -- See: Imperialism in B.
- Balkars (people in North Caucasus) -- IV, 401-407; V, 26.
- Baltic area -- See: Civil War of 1918-1920 -- in Baltic area; Estonia; Germans in Baltic; Latvia; Lithuania.
- Baltic Fleet in Civil War -- IV, 259-260, 269-270, 462c.
- Baltic-White Sea Canal -- XIII, 414c.
- Bank for International Settlements -- XII, 382n.
- Bankruptcy in capitalist states -- XIII, 286.
- Banks in capitalist states -- failures -- XIII, 286.
- Banks in Russia -- I, 33.
- nationalization -- III, 173.
- Banks in socialist state -- VIII, 301.
- Banks in Soviet Union -- IV, 385; V, 332; VII, 312; VIII, 125; IX, 134; X, 101.
- Banks in United States -- XII, 381n-382n.
- Barmat Brothers Concern -- 1925 trial -- VII, 44, 396n.
- Bashkir ASSR -- XII, 103.
- Bashkir language -- IV, 359-360.
- Bashkir nation -- XI, 339-340.
- Bashkir nationalism -- V, 308. See also: Chauvinism, Bashkir.
- Bashkir Soviet Republic -- V, 320. See also: Tatar-Bashkir Soviet Republic.
- Bashkiria -- autonomy -- IV, 70, 355, 359, 404, 459c; V, 22.
- Bashkirs -- IV, 236; V, 25, 26, 40, 47. See also: National movements -- of Bashkirs.
- Basmachi rebellion -- V, 260, 303-307, 418n.
- Bavarian Soviet Republic -- IV, 243; X, 34. See also: German Revolution of 1918-1919.
- Belgium -- See: Revolution, socialist, in B; Strikes in B.
- Belorussia -- government -- IV, 168.
- independence -- IV, 177, 426n-427n.
- relations with Soviet government -- V, 22.
- Sovietization -- IV, 443c.
- See also: Revolution, agrarian, in B.
- Belorussian language -- XIII, 7.
- Belorussian nation -- V, 48, 49; XI, 339-340.
- Belorussian National Commissariat -- IV, 455c.
- Belorussian Rada -- V, 156.
- Belorussian Soviet Republic (SSR) -- IV, 228, 242, 426n-427n, 443c; V, 142, 151, 152, 153, 154, 242, 270, 271, 396a, 411n, 412n, 413n.
- Central Executive Committee -- IV, 427n.
- Congress of Soviets -- IV, 228, 426n-427n.
- Constitution -- IV, 427n.

Belorussian Soviet Republic (cont.)

-- organization -- IV, 455c-456c.

-- union with Lithuanian Soviet Republic -- IV, 223-229, 427n.

Belorussians in Poland -- V, 13, 150;
-- in Russia and Soviet Union -- III, 206; XII, 365. See also: National movements -- of Belorussians.

Bern Conference (Oct. 1917) -- III, 311; IV, 429n.

Bessarabia -- XII, 258.

-- government -- IV, 168.

Bicameral system -- IV, 70-72, 88-89; V, 143, 244, 258, 262-263, 270, 277-278, 279, 294-295, 322-325, 326, 436c.

Biological evolution -- See: Evolution, biological.

"Black Congress" -- III, 377; IV, 152, 421n.

Black Friday -- VIII, 202, 384n.

Black Hundreds -- I, 136, 251, 405n, 409n; II, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 24, 59, 79, 245, 267-268, 281, 383n, 397n, 398n, 411c; III, 121, 229, 391n.

Bloody Sunday -- See: Revolution of 1905 -- strikes and uprisings -- Winter Palace demonstration.

Bolshevik-Menshevik dispute -- See: RSDRP -- Bolshevik-Menshevik split.

Bolsheviks (before 1919)

-- Caucasian Bolshevik Committees -- I, 397n.

-- conferences -- II, 168. See also: RSDRP -- conferences.

-- disagreements among -- II, 165-168, 182. See also: "Otzovism"; "Ultimatism"; "Vperyodists".

-- Geneva group -- I, 397n.

-- Leipzig group -- I, 396n.

-- policies and tactics -- I, xiv; II, 32, 34, 189, 278-280, 281-284, 397n; V, 165. See also: Duma (in general) -- Bolshevik view; Duma, First -- Bolshevik view; Duma, Second -- Bolshevik tactics; Duma, Third -- Bolshevik fraction in; Duma, Fourth -- Bolshevik fraction in; -- Bolshevik

tactics; Provisional (revolutionary) government -- Bolshevik view; Revolution in R -- Bolshevik view; RSDRP -- Bolshevik-Menshevik split; Workers' conferences in R -- Bolshevik attitude; Workers' movement, spontaneous -- Bolshevik view.

-- publications -- See: "Akhali Tskhovreba"; "Bakinsky Proletary"; "Bakinsky Rabochy"; "Chveni Tskhovreba"; "Dro"; "Gudok"; "Kavkazsky Rabochy"; "Kavkazsky Rabochy Listok"; "Mysl"; "Novaya Zhizn"; "Pravda"; "Proletary", "Prosveshchenie"; "Rabochaya Gazeta"; "Severnaya Zemlya"; "Sotsial-Demokrat"; "Tiflissky Proletary"; "Vperyod"; "Zvezda".

-- strength -- II, 49-50, 51, 68, 188-189.

See also: Russian Social Democratic Labor Party; for later periods see: Communist Party of the Soviet Union; Russian Social Democratic Labor Party (Bolsheviks).

Bolshevism -- history -- XIII, 34-100. See also: CPSU -- history; RSDRP -- history.

Bolshoi Theater -- XI, 368n.

Bonapartism -- X, 164-165.

Bookkeeping -- VI, 215. See also: Industry in SU -- cost accounting.

"Borderlands" of Russia -- See: Civil War of 1918-1920 -- in "borderlands"; Nationalities in R; Soviet Government -- relations with "borderlands".

"Borotbist" Party -- IV, 304, 435n.

Bosnians in Yugoslavia -- V, 13.

Bourgeois-democratic revolution -- See: Revolution, bourgeois-democratic.

Bourgeois ideology -- I, 108.

-- attraction of workers -- I, 96f.

Bourgeois ideology in Soviet Union -- XII, 142-172 passim. See also: Deviations, ideological, in SU; Right Opposition.

Bourgeois nationalism -- See: Nationalism, bourgeois.

Bourgeois society -- See: Society, capitalist.

Bourgeoisie

- abolition -- I, 360.
- betrayal of proletariat -- I, 23, 30-31, 151.
- common interests with proletariat -- I, 38-40, 143.
- expropriation -- I, 346.
- fear of (and opposition to) Soviet Union -- V, 118, 119; X, 45; XIII, 297. See also: Capitalist states-- opposition to SU.
- hegemony of -- VI, 126.
- strength after socialist revolution -- VI, 110-111.
- under dictatorship of proletariat -- See: Bourgeoisie in socialist state.

See also: Liberal party -- as leader of bourgeoisie; National question -- view of bourgeoisie; Petty bourgeoisie; Revolution, bourgeois--democratic -- role of bourgeoisie; Social democracy -- relations with bourgeoisie.

Bourgeoisie in Armenia -- See: Armenian bourgeoisie.

Bourgeoisie in capitalist states -- X, 11-12; XII, 252.

- war plans -- XIII, 294-298. See also: Intervention -- danger in 1920's; War -- danger in 1920's and 1930's.

Bourgeoisie in China -- VIII, 358-359, 366; XIII, 293; -- in colonial countries -- VII, 107, 108, 144, 145; X, 11-13, 344; -- in Europe -- V, 86-87; VI, 292; -- in France -- II, 22, 23; X, 52; -- in Great Britain -- X, 287; -- in India -- VII, 147-148; -- in Poland -- VIII, 168; -- in Prussia -- II, 22-23.

Bourgeoisie in Russia -- I, 22, 62-63, 151, 161-162, 239; II, 9, 38-40, 41-45, 251, 252, 254; III, 124, 187; V, 112; VI, 126, 128, 359-360.

- betrayal of proletariat -- II, 23.
- conflicts among -- VI, 156.
- dictatorship of -- See: Dictatorship of bourgeoisie in R.

- opposition to revolution -- II, 9-10, 61-62.

- relations with peasantry -- II, 182-183.

Bourgeoisie in socialist state -- VI, 112-118; X, 241-242.

Bourgeoisie in Soviet Union -- IV, 74, 75, 77, 86-87, 128, 365, 384-385, 389; V, 369; VI, 231, 268; VII, 208-209, 324, 341; IX, 21-23, 42, 44, 70-74, 120, 127-128; X, 109-112, 235-237, 317-322, 346-347, 386n; XI, 57, 230, 269f, 274; XII, 12, 14, 31f, 357; XIII, 6, 111-112, 207-208, 211-212.

- liquidation as class -- XII, 184, 186.

See also: Capitalism and capitalist elements in SU.

Bourgeoisie in Yugoslavia -- IV, 221.

Boycott, political -- II, 82. See also: Duma -- boycott of.

Brazil -- economy -- XII, 238, 241.

Brest-Litovsk, Peace of (and negotiations) -- IV, 27, 39, 41-44, 45, 96, 115, 225, 384, 417n, 445, 446c; V, 69, 70, 168, 380; VI, 34, 35, 36-37, 160-161, 225, 254, 330, 331; VIII, 3, 190, 191, 328; IX, 7, 16-17, 78, 83; X, 67, 194, 254, 264; XII, 100, 101, 231, 232, 376n-377n; XIII, 302.

- role of Trotsky -- IV, 27, 36, 446c; VI, 330-331; X, 193-194, 264-265.

British Communist Party -- VIII, 195, 379n; IX, 379n; X, 6.

-- Central Committee -- VIII, 194.

-- deviations and opposition groups -- XI, 225.

-- relations with trade unions -- VIII, 7.

-- role in 1926 General Strike -- VIII, 163-164, 201, 284.

-- tactics in 1920's -- VIII, 137.

-- weakness -- VIII, 163-164.

British nation -- See: English nation

Budget, Soviet -- V, 126, 429c; VI, 404n; VII, 128-129, 158-159, 311; VIII, 125, 129; X, 257, 293-294, 301; XII, 263-264.

-- defense expenditures -- VII, 206-207.

-- local budgets -- VI, 311.

-- of union republics -- V, 297, 401a.

Bukhara -- V, 250. See also: CP of Bukhara.

Bukhara Khanate -- V, 412n.

Bukhara People's Republic -- V, 142, 151, 327, 331-333, 411n, 412n; VII, 398n.

-- Council of People's Commissars -- V, 331.

-- government -- V, 331-332.

-- relations with RSFSR and USSR -- V, 332-333.

Bulgaria -- foreign relations -- V, 18; VII, 100. See also: Foreign relations of SU -- with B.

Bulgarian Communist Party -- IX, 374c.

Bulygin Commission -- I, 183.

Bund, Jewish (General Jewish Workers' Union in Lithuania, Poland and Russia) -- I, 40, 395n, 408n; II, 32, 49, 51-52, 292, 381n, 404n; III, 53, 54, 67, 72, 73, 102, 159, 395n, 411n; IV, 354, 370, 371; V, 48; XII, 363, 368.

-- national program -- II, 314-315, 332-347, 357-358, 404n.

-- nationalism in -- II, 340-342, 361.

-- organization -- II, 334-335, 343, 363, 364, 366-367.

-- publications -- See: "Nashe Slovo" (Part II).

-- relations with RSDRP -- II, 46, 48, 49, 51-52, 57-58, 67-68, 334-335, 343-346, 358-359, 366.

-- conferences

-- Eighth

-- "Report of the Eighth Conference of the Bund" -- II, 339, 340, 341, 361.

-- Ninth -- II, 346.

-- "Report of the Ninth Conference of the Bund" -- II, 292, 340.

-- Twelfth --

-- "The Twelfth Conference of the Bund" -- IV, 354, 371.

-- congresses

-- Fourth -- II, 335.

-- Fifth -- I, 40.

-- resolutions -- "The Bund's Position in the Party" -- I, 40.

-- Sixth -- II, 335.

-- Seventh (Lvov) -- II, 404n.

-- "Announcement on the Seventh Congress of the Bund" -- II, 342.

Bureau of Commissars, All-Russian -- IV, 190, 208, 209, 213.

Bureaucracy in Great Britain -- VIII, 250-251, 307-308, 309; -- in Russia -- III, 2, 154, 369, 378; -- in Soviet Union -- IV, 216, 224, 365; V, 187, 207-210, 360-361, 382-383; VI, 9-10, 249; VII, 159, 208-209, 306, 338, 341; VIII, 133, 229-230; IX, 188; X, 332; XI, 70-74, 99-100, 131-132, 285; XII, 13, 19, 109-110, 119, 297, 302, 304, 311, 313, 327-328, 374n, 377n; XIII, 35f, 135, 315, 317, 328, 340, 346, 367-368, 369. (See also: CPSU -- bureaucracy in); -- in United States -- VIII, 250-251, 307, 308-309.

Buryat-Mongolian ASSR -- IV, 436c.

Buryats -- autonomy -- IV, 355.

C

Cabiret --

-- change of -- VI, 113.

-- nature -- I, 156.

"Cadet" Ministry

-- Bolshevik view -- II, 5, 47, 55-56, 282; IV, 312.

-- Menshevik view -- II, 6-8, 14-15, 47, 54-55, 56.

"Cadet" Party -- See Constitutional Democratic Party.

Calendar -- I, viii.

Campbell Farming Corporation -- XI, 191.

Canada -- economy -- X, 275; XII, 238.

-- government -- IV, 72, 88.

-- history -- III, 25.

See also: Agriculture in C:
Federalism in C: Industry in C.

Canton Government -- See: Chinese Revolution -- Canton Government.

Capital -- export of -- VII, 196-197, 267-268; X, 121. See also: Loans, foreign.

Capital, finance -- VI, 93; IX, 101, 102.

Capital, foreign, in Russia -- VI, 75; IX, 174. See also: Foreign debt, Russian.

Capital, foreign, in Soviet Union -- VI, 408n; VII, 366. See also: Concessions, economic, in SU; Credits, foreign, to SU; Loans, foreign, to SU.

Capital goods industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types).

Capital investment in Soviet Union -- VIII, 122-123; IX, 174-175; X, 297; XI, 246, 256-257; XII, 121-122, 267-268, 350; XIII, 74, 308. See also: Agriculture in SU -- state assistance (investment); Industrialization of SU -- sources of capital.

Capital of Russia -- location -- III, 370, 371-372, 377.

Capitalism

-- basis -- I, 332-333.

-- "camp" of -- See: Imperialism, "camp" of.

-- contradictions in -- VII, 96-97, 262-263; XI, 201, 364n; XII, viii, 243-245, 247-254, 375n; XIII, 283.

-- crises -- See: Economic crises in capitalist states.

-- decay and disintegration -- X, 170, 245-248; XIII, 18.

-- description -- XII, 259; XIII, 33, 241.

-- development -- I, 220, 224-225, 330; II, 303, 304; V, 15, 33-34, 181-183; VI, 146, 369-377, 397-398; VII, 97-98, 195-197; VIII, 248-250, 253; IX, 102, 165; X, 93-94, 302; XIII, 18. See also: -- uneven economic and political development.

-- development in agriculture -- See: Agriculture -- capitalist development.

-- means of preserving -- X, 49.

-- nature -- I, 331-333.

-- overproduction -- I, 333; XII, 237, 238, 243-245, 322-323; XIII, 18, 33. See also: Economic crises in capitalist states.

-- stabilization -- VII, 27, 52-53, 56, 91-101, 109, 110, 164, 206, 235, 263-269; VIII, 63, 166-167, 222, 268, 282; IX, 35-36, 45-46, 323; X, 48-50, 215, 246, 271-276, 285-286; XI, 144, 295-298; XII, vi, 16, 20-21, 235-236, 254, 375n.

-- transition to communism -- VI, 110-112, 146.

-- transition to socialism -- VIII, 29-30; IX, 88, 98; XII, 29f, 73, 305.

-- uneven political and economic development -- I, xiv-xv; VI, 369-377, 397-398; VII, 97, 114, 232-233; VIII, 30, 60, 87, 88, 101, 103-111, 112, 115, 163-166, 249, 252-255, 316, 322; X, 77, 274-275, 340;

XI, 203.

-- world system -- XI, 203.

See also: Classes -- under capitalism; Economy, capitalist; Economy, petty-bourgeois; Labor -- under capitalism; Production, capitalist; Society, capitalist; State, capitalist; World -- division between capitalism and socialism.

Capitalism in China -- IX, 240; -- in colonial and dependent countries -- XII, 247; -- in Europe -- I, xiv; II, 303, 304, 360; XIII, 115; -- in France -- V, 90; -- in Germany -- V, 90; -- in Great Britain -- I, 112; V, 90; -- in India -- VII, 144.

Capitalism in Russia -- I, xiii; VII, 124; XII, 147.

-- development -- I, 330-331; II, 290; III, 173.

-- overthrow -- I, 36, 37, 38.

Capitalism (and capitalist elements) in Soviet Union -- V, 110, 112; VI, 22, 242, 243, 244, 408n; VII, 175, 304, 334, 335, 336, 364, 369-371; VIII, 83f, 95, 214, 230, 265, 280, 291-292, 326; IX, v, 24, 36, 121, 128, 142; X, 197, 223, 227, 273, 297-299, 310-311, 317-318; XI, 6, 7, 15-16, 45, 50, 63, 69, 83, 95-96, 130, 168, 170f, 210, 226f, 254, 255, 269-270, 274, 275, 276, 332; XII, v, ix, 14f, 28-39 passim, 34, 40, 131, 143f, 178-183, 186, 302f; XIII, 21, 22, 172, 203, 308-309, 333, 336, 349f, 395n, 398n.

-- restoration of capitalism -- XI, 226f, 239-241, 255-256, 270, 278; XII, vii, 132-133, 360; XIII, 173, 182, 242, 324, 359, 363.

-- transition to socialism -- XIII, 5-6.

See also: Agriculture in SU -- individual peasant farming; Bourgeoisie in SU; Capitalism, state, in SU; Domestic trade in SU -- private; Industry in SU -- private.

Capitalism in United States -- I, iv; VIII, 114, 115. See also: United States -- economy.

Capitalism, imperialist (monopolistic) -- I, xiv; VI, 93; VIII, 314; IX, 88-90, 101-109, 165-166; X,

93-94; XII, 246. See also: Imperialism; Monopolies in capitalist states.

Capitalism, pre-imperialist (pre-monopolistic) -- I, xiv; VII, 233; IX, 87-90, 101-103, 106, 165-166; X, 93.

Capitalism, state -- I, 357-358; VII, 304-305, 365-371.

-- in Soviet Union -- VIII, 85-90, 349-350; XIII, 309.

Capitalist society -- See: Society, capitalist.

Capitalist state -- See: State, capitalist.

Capitalist states

-- opposition to Soviet Union -- V, 94; VI, 237, 400; VII, 100, 281f; VIII, 214; IX, v, 113, 324; X, 50, 199; XII, 133, 255f, 303; XIII, 184. See also: Intervention in Russian Civil War; Intervention in SU -- danger; Intervention, economic, in SU; War--danger; World--division between capitalism and socialism.

See also: Agriculture in --; Army in --; Bankruptcy in --; Banks in --; Bourgeoisie in --; Class struggle in --; Credit in --; Communist parties in --; Distribution of income in --; Domestic trade in --; Foreign relations of SU -- with --; Foreign trade of SU -- with --; Industry in --; Industry in SU -- task of overtaking and surpassing --; National question in --; Peasantry in --; Planning, economic, in --; Political parties in --; Proletariat in --; Revolution in --; Revolution, socialist in --; Standard of living in --; Strikes in --; Unemployment in --; Unemployment insurance in --; Workers' movement in --.

Capitalists in Europe -- III, 248-250.

Capitalists in Russia -- I, 277-278; II, 268; III, 188-192, 317-319.

-- aims -- I, 280, 282-283.

-- organization -- I, 279-280; II, 385n.

-- relations with foreign capitalists -- III, 183, 185, 250.

Capitalists in United States -- III,
233-235.

Capitalists, foreign, in Russia --
I, 33-34.

Caucasus (North) -- autonomy -- IV,
355, 399-407, 409-410, 439n;
V, 22.

-- independence -- IV, 97-100, 104-
110, 409.

-- nationality problems -- IV, 399f.

-- Sovietization -- IV, 98, 107-110,
112-115.

See also: Transcaucasia.

Cavalry -- use -- V, 170. See also:
Red Cavalry.

Celebrations in Soviet Union (in gen-
eral) -- VIII, 134-135.

Censorship in Russia -- I, 5-6.

Censorship in Soviet Union -- VI, 262.
See also: Press in Russia -- suppres-
sion after October Revolution.

Central Aero-Hydrodynamics Institute
(TsAGI) -- XIII, 417c.

Central Agricultural Bank -- VI, 245,
246, 404n.

Central Bureau of Agitation and Propa-
ganda among Turkic Peoples of the
RSFSR -- See: Central Bureau of
Communist Organizations of Peoples
of the East.

Central Bureau of Communist Organiza-
tions of Peoples of the East --
V, 402n.

Central Bureau of Students (of Central
Council of Trade Unions) -- XI,
375c.

Central Committee (RSDRP, RSDRP(b),
RKP(b), VKP(b)) -- I, 41, 54, 58, 61,
67, 123-124, 167, 168, 169, 372, 395n,
397n, 398n; II, 47, 52, 54-58, 78,
156, 157, 167, 182, 199, 209-212,
217-218, 224, 270, 272, 280, 376,
378n, 379n, 383n, 395n, 398n, 401n,
405n, 414c, 415c, 416c, 417c, 418c,
420c, 421c; III, 30, 99, 107, 108,
109, 110, 111, 113, 156-170 passim,
381-382, 392n, 394n, 398n, 399n,
400n, 403, 404n, 406n, 407n, 414c,
415c, 417c, 418c, 420c, 421c, 422c,
423c;

IV, vi, 27, 152, 153, 154, 197,
211, 214, 215, 216, 217, 230,
231, 279, 296, 301, 302, 317, 344,
349, 350, 425n, 429n, 433n, 434n,
437n, 438n, 445c, 446c, 453c, 454c,
456c, 457c, 459c, 460c, 461c, 471c,
472c, 474c, 475c, 476c; V, 3, 10,
11, 12, 15, 66, 75, 131, 193, 197-
222 passim, 223-235 passim, 252,
257, 269, 275, 280, 281, 282, 286,
291, 296, 297, 300, 302, 303, 305,
318, 325, 330, 335, 336, 337, 338,
340, 354, 358, 363, 364, 368, 371-
387 passim, 390, 392, 402n, 404n,
411n, 415n, 416n, 418n-419n, 420n,
424c, 426c, 427c, 428c, 432c, 433c,
434c, 438c, 441c;

VI, 1, 2, 5, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16,
17, 22, 24, 25, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31,
32, 33, 34, 35, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41,
42, 43, 44, 191, 208, 209, 214,
220, 221, 224, 225, 232, 233, 240,
245, 246, 247, 251, 274, 302, 303,
324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 336,
337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 343, 345,
346, 405n, 407n, 422c, 424c, 425c,
426c; VII, 7, 8, 10, 42, 43, 44,
45, 50, 51, 251, 252, 257, 261,
289, 314, 328, 335, 342, 344, 353,
360, 361, 362, 375, 377, 378, 379-
386, 388, 389, 390, 391, 393n,
395n, 400n, 402n, 404n, 414c, 416c,
417c, 419c;

VIII, 64, 72, 96, 116, 135, 194,
209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 224,
227, 230, 232, 237, 238, 239, 240,
269, 270, 273, 294, 297, 325, 379n,
385n, 387n, 394c, 395c, 396c, 398c;
IX, 25, 49, 62, 63, 66, 74, 75, 76,
77, 147, 191, 192, 193, 223, 224,
284, 287, 311, 365n, 371n, 373n,
376c, 378c. X, v, 4, 9, 21, 53,
54, 55, 82, 83, 84, 88, 89, 90, 159,
163, 164, 165, 173, 174, 175, 176,
177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 184, 185,
189, 191, 193, 194, 201, 216, 232,
252, 253, 261, 262, 271, 291, 292,
323, 325, 328, 334, 336, 347, 348,
377n, 381n, 387n, 388n, 389n, 395c,
396c;

XI, 1, 11, 14, 17, 19, 21, 62, 73,
98, 99, 100, 109, 116, 122, 221,
235, 237-238, 259, 262, 264, 270,
276, 286, 289, 319, 320, 321, 324,
325, 356n, 357n, 359n, 360n, 364n,
365n; XII, 3, 5, 6, 7, 8, 18, 19,
26, 53, 66, 69, 86, 97, 99, 100,
101, 102, 103, 106, 179, 180, 209,
212, 213, 231, 232, 280, 281, 282,
287, 289, 313, 325, 335, 340, 341,
342, 345, 346, 347, 348, 352, 354,
372, 380n, 381n, 390c, 393c;

Central Committee (cont.)

- XIII, 1, 2, 12, 15, 16, 23, 24, 26, 81, 82, 85, 107, 121, 219, 220, 221, 224, 275, 282, 327, 369, 372, 374, 375, 379, 381, 382n, 383n, 384n, 385n, 386n, 387n, 393n, 395n, 396n, 398n, 401c, 403c, 406c, 408c, 412c, 414c, 418c.
- after defeat of Left (Joint) Opposition -- XI, 27-28.
- archives -- VII, 363.
- Bureau -- III, 392n, 412c, 413c; IV, 443c, 476c, 477c.
- Caucasian Bureau -- V, 426c.
- Central Asian Bureau -- VII, 415c.
- Central Commission for Agitation and Propaganda Among Women -- V, 420n.
- criticism of -- V, 307, 372; VI, 5-45 passim; IX, 311; XI, 98.
- decision making -- XII, 107-108.
- Department of Agitation and Propaganda -- V, 427c.
- Department of Registration and Allocation -- V, 210, 390, 417n; VI, 218.
- disagreements in -- V, 226-227; VII, 379-386; IX, 192.
- duties -- II, 55.
- expulsions -- IV, 217; X, 82-84, 189, 191, 200-205, 376n-377n, 384n; XI, 324.
- Foreign Bureau -- II, 394n.
- Fourth Conference with Responsible Officials from National Republics and Oblasts -- V, 291-341, 418n-419n, 439c.
- Stenographic report -- V, 291.
- membership -- V, 218-220; VI, 205, 219, 256, 257; VII, 419c; VIII, 209-211, 387n; XIII, 107, 121.
- Military Organization -- III, 99, 158, 161, 163, 392n, 394n, 399n, 404n, 405n, 416c.
- "Minutes of RSDRP Central Committee. August, 1917-February, 1918 -- IV, 27.
- mistakes and shortcomings -- II, 55-58; V, 359, 362; VII, 313, 320; XI, 14.
- Orgburo -- See main entry.
- plenums -- II, 390n, 394n; III, 394n, 419c; IV, 459c, 460c, 462c, 464c, 471c, 474c; V, 244, 262, 296, 325, 335, 336, 372, 411n, 415n, 419n, 424c, 426c, 431c, 432c, 437c, 438c; VI, 5, 24, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32-33, 33-39, 41, 43, 209-210, 250-251, 313-320, 326, 328, 410n, 411n, 414n, 417c, 419c, 420c-421c, 423c, 425c; VII, 6-10, 11-14, 331, 332, 360, 361, 385, 387-388, 392n-393n, 407c, 412c, 415c, 418c, 419c;
- VIII, 65, 116, 119, 134, 145, 176, 204, 205, 208, 209, 235, 236, 244, 246, 290, 293, 295, 296, 378n, 380n, 382n, 385n, 386n, 387n, 389c, 393c, 394c, 397c, 398c, 399c; IX, 49, 58, 192, 230, 295, 364n, 371n, 376c, 378c; X, 3, 67, 86, 91, 152, 172, 173, 175, 176, 178, 179, 184, 188, 191, 198, 376n, 377n, 384n, 392c, 393c, 396c;
- XI, vi, 27-64, 99, 100, 118, 119, 120, 122, 130, 139-196, 197-218, 235, 236, 245-290, 257, 262, 272, 277, 306, 309, 320, 321, 358n, 362n, 365n-366n, 367n, 371c, 375c; XII, v, 1, 8, 10, 25, 51, 61, 63, 97, 100, 107, 282, 285, 374n, 375n, 376n, 377n, 385n, 387c, 389c, 393c; XIII, 9, 10, 159-233, 383n-384n, 389n-390n, 401c, 404c, 405c, 407c, 409c, 411c.
- "Stenographic Report of July Plenum, 1926" -- XII, 69.
- Politburo -- See main entry.
- Press Bureau -- III, 95.
- relations with local Party agencies -- V, 230, 231.
- relations with provinces -- III, 168-169.
- resolutions, decisions, appeals and directives -- I, v; II, 47, 390n, 394n; III, 158f, 167, 405n, 411n, 416c; IV, 152-154, 214-216, 230-231, 277, 425n, 456c, 460c, 461c, 464c; V, 10-12, 193-194, 296, 372, 373, 387, 415n, 419n, 420n; VI, 12-14, 31, 32, 33, 220-224, 233, 329, 345, 346, 419c; VII, 330-331, 392-393n, 394n; VIII, 134, 146, 380n, 382n, 389c;

Central Committee -- resolutions (cont.)

IX, 197, 224-225, 283, 361, 369n;
X, 188, 189, 376n-377n; XI, 11, 15,
99, 100, 101, 118-119, 130, 210, 241,
277, 288, 307, 323, 324, 359n, 360n,
367n; XII, 5, 106, 107, 202, 208,
210, 211, 213, 217, 231, 235, 286,
287, 289, 313, 325, 337, 345, 346,
374n, 380n, 385n, 386n, 390c, 391c;
XIII, 23, 219, 390n, 393n, 395n,
408c, 311c. See also: "VKP(b) in
Resolutions, and Decisions of Con-
gresses, Congerences and Plenums of
the Central Committee" (Part II).

-- Russian Bureau (Collegium) -- II, vi,
394n, 416c, 422c.

-- Secretariat -- See main entry.

-- work during Civil War -- IV, 214-217.

Central committees in union republics

-- V, 233, 338-339.

Central Control Commission -- V, 207,

372, 373, 383, 404n, 416n, 419n,
420n, 438c, 440c; VI, 13, 24, 28,
31, 32, 33, 41, 209, 248, 250, 338;
VII, 6, 7, 10, 19, 23, 392n, 394n,
402n, 407c; VIII, 176, 212, 224,
244, 246, 293, 294, 295, 296, 382n,
385n, 386n, 387n, 394c, 397c, 398c,
399c; IX, 49, 58, 364n, 368n;
X, 3, 51, 67, 82, 84, 86, 91, 152,
163, 172, 173, 176, 178, 179, 180,
184, 185, 188, 189, 191, 328, 376n,
384n, 387n, 388n, 392c, 393c;

XI, vi, 27, 30, 38, 46, 99, 100, 118,
119, 120, 122, 130, 259, 270, 356n,
357n, 358n, 365n, 371c; XII, v, 1,
8, 10, 97, 107, 313, 340, 347, 374n,
375n, 377n, 380n, 385n, 387c; XIII,
159, 369, 374, 382n, 389n, 390n, 395n,
396n, 398n, 401c, 411c, 412c.

-- membership -- VI, 205.

-- Presidium -- V, 372, 420n, 441c; VI,
6, 12, 13, 402n, 403n; VIII, 382n,
397c; X, 185, 202, 396c; XI, 62,
318, 319, 323, 358n, 376c; XII, 7,
49, 374n; XIII, 374, 389n.

Central Council of Trade Unions, All-Rus-

sian (All-Union) (VTsSPS) -- V, 10,
199, 403n, 426c; VI, 324; VII,
286; VIII, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198,
199, 202, 382n, 384n, 395c; X, 315,
380n, 391n; XI, 136, 321; XII,
292, 314; XIII, 11.

-- leaders -- XII, 314.

-- membership -- V, 5.

-- Presidium -- VIII, 381n; XI, 62.

Central Executive Committee (of First

Congress of Soviets, 1917) -- III,
105, 106, 108, 111, 112-113, 117,
118, 122, 123-124, 131, 140, 147,
161, 162, 163, 165, 166, 169, 170,
177, 179, 180, 184, 185, 205, 257,
270, 284, 289, 290, 293, 335, 346,
347, 356, 359, 367, 378, 384, 400n,
405n, 407n, 408n, 409n, 410n, 411n,
416c, 417c, 420c; IV, 421n;
V, 407n.

-- Bolshevik fraction in -- IV, 123-
124, 356.

Central Executive Committee (of Con-
gress of Soviets of RSFSR; VTsIK)

-- IV, 15, 32, 33, 43, 50, 71, 79,
80, 116, 132, 214, 215, 216, 217,
230, 251, 382, 391, 405, 416n,
418n, 424n-425n, 426n, 427n, 434n,
441c, 442c, 443c, 447c, 448c, 450c,
452c, 454c, 459c, 466c, 467c, 469c,
478c; V, 154, 260, 406n, 412n,
414n, 429c, 430c, 435c; VI, 408n,
419c; VII, 403n; IX, 378c;
X, 386n.

-- Presidium -- IV, 454c, 469c, 478c;
V, 145, 152, 153, 154, 425c, 427c,
428c, 429c, 435c; VI, 420c;
VII, 413c; XI, 186, 187, 377c.

Central Executive Committee (of Con-
gress of Soviets of USSR; TsIK

SSSR) -- V, 143, 146, 258, 260,
262-263, 398a, 400a, 401a, 413n,
436c; VI, 409n; VII, 283;
VIII, 310; IX, 378c; X, 126;
XI, 46, 50, 359n; XII, 384n, 389c;
XIII, 374, 392n, 400c, 401c, 402c,
406c, 409c, 412c, 417c.

-- composition and powers -- V, 397a-
398a.

-- Council of Nationalities -- V, 277,
294-295, 323-324, 436c; VI, 404n.

-- Council of the Union -- V, 324;
VI, 404n; 420c; VII, 413c; XII,
388c; XIII, 403c.

-- decrees, resolutions and manifestos
-- X, 195, 315, 384n; XII, 391c.

-- membership -- X, 126.

-- Presidium -- V, 295-296, 324-325,
335, 336, 340-341, 398a, 399a, 419n,
436c; VI, 420c; VII, 413c, 414c,
417c; XI, 377c.

-- structure -- V, 278, 324.

- Central executive committees of Soviet republics -- IV, 33; V, 153, 429c. See individual CEC's under name of republic.
- Central Inspection Commission of CPSU -- X, 388n; XI, 356n, 358n; XII, 375n, 380n; XIII, 382n, 395n.
- Central Ordnance Administration -- IV, 218, 219, 220.
- Central School for Soviet and Party Work -- V, 414n; XI, 360n.
- Central Statistical Administration (TsSU) VII, 329, 385; XI, 85, 89, 90; XII, 171.
- Central Supply Administration -- IV, 213, 218, 220.
- Central Union of Agricultural Cooperatives, All-Russian (Khlebotsentr) -- XI, 194, 365n, 369c.
- Central Union of Consumer Cooperatives (Tsentsosoyuz) -- V, 124-125, 126, 200, 201.
- Centralism, political -- I, 49. See also: CPSU--centralism; Democratic centralism; RSDRP--centralism.
- Changes -- quantitative and qualitative -- I, 301, 309, 376.
- Chauvinism -- VI, 147; XIII, 28, 293.
- Chauvinism in Transcaucasia -- V, 251-254.
- Chauvinism, Armenian -- V, 272.
- Chauvinism, Azerbaïdzhanian -- V, 189, 192, 239, 250, 267-268, 272.
- Chauvinism, Bashkir -- V, 267-268.
- Chauvinism, Georgian -- V, 189, 192, 239, 249-250, 256, 267-268, 272.
- Chauvinism, Great Russian -- V, 27-28, 40, 187, 193, 238-278 passim, 309, 335, 404n, 417n; VI, 75; XII, 362-371 passim. See also: Russification.
- Chauvinism, Uzbek -- V, 189, 192, 239, 250.
- Chechens -- IV, 113-114, 181, 400, 401-407; V, 26, 39, 47; VII, 142-143.
- Check-ups on fulfilment (proverka ispolnenia) -- XI, 62-63; XII, 328; XIII, 317, 365, 369, 372-375, 408c.
- Cheka (Extraordinary Commission to Combat Counterrevolution and Sabotage) -- IV, 215, 216, 217, 223, 402, 406; VIII, 192, 398c; X, 234. See also: Commissariat of Internal Affairs; GPU.
- Chemical industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types).
- Cheremis -- See: Mari.
- Cherkess -- V, 25.
- Chief of Staff, All-Russian -- See: Red Army -- Chief of Staff.
- Children, illegitimate, in socialist state -- VIII, 302.
- China
- as target of imperialist war -- XIII, 295.
- economy -- VII, 146; X, 275; XII, 238-239.
- foreign relations -- XIII, 182-183.
- independence -- VI, 300; VII, 396n.
- See also: Bourgeoisie in C; Capitalism in C; Communism in C; Compradors in C; Concessions, foreign, in C; Counterrevolution in C; Dictatorship of proletariat in C; Dictatorship of proletariat and peasantry in C; Feudalism in C; Foreign relations of SU--with C; Freedom in C; Imperialism in C; Industry in C; International friction--between C and Japan; National movements in C; Peasant committees in C; Peasantry in C; Proletariat in C; Railroads in C; Revolution in C; Revolution, agrarian, in C; Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in C; Revolution, national-liberation, in C; Revolution, socialist, in C; Socialism in C; Soviets in C; Strikes in C; Trade unions in C; United States--foreign relations--with C; "Warlords" in C; Workers' movement in C; Working conditions in C.
- Chinese Army -- See: Chinese Red Army; Kuomintang--army.
- Chinese Communist Party -- VII, 396n; VIII, 390c; X, 8-9.
- Central Committee -- IX, 343; X, 8.

Chinese CP (cont.)

-- deviations and opposition groups -- X, 24.

-- membership -- IX, 342; X, 35.

-- peasant policy -- VIII, 368-371; IX, 264-265.

-- relations with Kuomintang -- VIII, 366-367, 373; IX, 203-204, 223-225, 226, 227, 229, 230, 237, 242-245, 250-251, 262, 265-266, 294-296, 333-334, 340-343, 346-348, 350-360 passim, 370n; X, 16-36 passim, 65-66, 154-155, 379n. See also: Wuhan Government -- role of Chinese CP; -- split with Communists.

-- relations with proletariat -- VIII, 371-372; IX, 264; X, 19-20.

-- strength -- X, 35-36, 283.

-- tactics (1926-1927) -- VIII, 374; IX, 262-268, 340-343, 346, 350-360 passim; X, 26-36; (after rupture with Wuhan Government) -- X, 156-157.

-- tasks (1926) -- VIII, 366-367.

Chinese Eastern Railroad -- XII, 257, 378n; XIII, 304-305.

Chinese Red Army -- IX, 266-267; XII, 251.

Chinese Revolution of 1926-1927 -- VII, 396n, 400n; VIII, 357-374; IX, vi, 331-361; X, 154-157, 283; XI, 199.

-- aims -- VIII, 364-367.

-- analogy to Russian Revolution of 1905 -- VIII, 357-359, 363, 366; IX, 301-302, 357-358; X, 12.

-- analogy to Russian Revolution of 1917 -- IX, 298-300, 303, 304, 358-359; X, 29-30.

-- as anti-imperialist war -- VIII, 360-362; IX, 244, 258, 286-287, 290-291, 370n; X, 14-15, 16, 25-26.

-- Canton Government -- IX, 247; X, 18, 22-23, 30-31.

-- Communist defeat in 1927 -- IX, 357; X, 33, 34, 66.

-- foreign intervention -- VIII, 359-362; IX, 198-202, 222, 313, 323,

324, 325, 369n, 370n; X, 50, 379n.

-- goal of tariff autonomy -- IX, 287, 288, 289, 291, 309, 334, 335, 336, 360; X, 10, 156.

-- Hong Kong Strike of 1925 -- X, 15, 22, 379n.

-- Nanking "incident" -- IX, 198-102, 225, 369n.

-- nationalization of enterprises -- IX, 267-268.

-- nature -- VIII, 357-359; IX, 228, 256-258, 285-293, 299, 308, 333-338; X, 156.

-- results -- X, 283.

-- role of bourgeoisie -- IX, 221-222, 223-227, 333-335, 340, 343, 346, 370n; X, 20.

-- role of Comintern -- See: Communist International -- policy on Chinese Revolution.

-- role of peasantry -- VIII, 367-371; IX, 224, 259-260, 372n.

-- role of proletariat -- VIII, 366; IX, 308; X, 19-20.

-- role of Soviet Union -- VIII, 359; IX, 222, 332.

-- role of "warlords" -- VIII, 360-361; X, 32, 283.

-- role of youth -- VIII, 373.

-- Shanghai Strike of 1925 -- X, 22.

-- stages

-- first (Canton) -- IX, 223-225, 333-334, 340-341; X, 14, 15-25, 379n.

-- second (Wuhan) -- IX, 225-227, 341-343; X, 14, 25-34, 379n. See also: Wuhan Government.

-- third (Soviet) -- X, 14, 26. See also: Revolution, bourgeois-democratic in China -- transition to socialist; Revolution, socialist, in China.

-- Wuhan Government -- See main entry.

See also: Chinese CP; Kuomintang Revolution in C; Revolution, agrarian, in C; Revolution, bourgeois-

Chinese Revolution (cont.)

democratic, in C; Revolution, national-liberation, in C; Revolution, socialist, in C; Soviets in C; Wuhan Government.

Chinese "warlords" -- See: Chinese Revolution -- role of warlords.

Christianity -- V, 347.

Church -- See: Armenian Church; Clericalism; Education -- separation from church; Georgian church; Religious faiths in Russia.

Church in Soviet Union -- X, 372, 373, 374. See also: Anti-religious propaganda.

Church, Russian Orthodox -- II, 240-241, 267; IV, 237.

-- Holy Synod -- II, 240-241.

Church and state -- separation -- I, 139; X, 132.

Churches in Soviet Union -- removal of valuable objects -- XI, 50.

Chuvash -- IV, 418n.

-- autonomy -- IV, 355; 404.

Citizenship in USSR -- V, 439c.

City and countryside -- abolition of contradictions between -- X, 122; XII, 160-161; XIII, 335-336.

-- relations (trade) between -- I, 219; III, 153, 173, 240, 252, 255, 259, 333-334; VI, 240-248, 259-260; XII, 56-68 passim, 156-161; XIII, 202-206. See also: Domestic trade in SU.

Civil rights -- as weapon of proletariat -- I, 43.

Civil rights in Russia -- I, 22, 36; II, 222, 237; III, 17, 131, 154. See also: Freedom in R; Nationalities in R-- civil equality.

Civil service, elective -- III, 154, 369.

Civil War of 1918-1920 -- IV, 232, 234, 291, 320-323, 365; V, 69-70, 82, 88, 89, 186; VIII, 138; IX, 144, 210-211; X, 105-106, 117.

-- Bolshevik strategy -- V, 163-164.

-- in Baltic area -- IV, 178-180, 183-185, 232, 423n.

-- in "borderlands" -- IV, 162, 226-227.

-- in Caucasus and Transcaucasia -- IV, 35, 54-64, 93-94, 95-100, 102, 181, 232, 379-380, 408-411, 419n; V, 408n.

-- in Crimea -- IV, 232. See also: --on Crimean Front.

-- in Finland -- IV, 180, 185.

-- in Poland -- IV, 232.

-- in Siberia -- IV, 232. See also: -- on Eastern Front.

-- in Turkestan -- IV, 118, 144, 232, 236, 418n.

-- in Ukraine -- IV, 10-14, 16-18, 19-21, 34, 39-40, 174-176, 180-181, 185, 232, 423n.

-- on Crimean Front (Wrangel) -- IV, 333-334, 335, 339-341, 344-345, 388, 394, 400.

-- on Eastern Front (Kolchak) -- IV, 186-189, 190-194, 195-196, 197-224, 262, 270-271, 425n, 456c-457c; VI, 336-337; XI, 217.

-- on Finnish Front -- IV, 268-269, 432n.

-- on Petrograd Front (Feb., 1918) -- IV, 38, 39; (Yudenich offensive) -- IV, 258-260, 261, 262-264, 265-271, 431n, 460c-463c.

-- on Polish Front (1919) -- IV, 272-274, 432n. See also: Soviet-Polish War.

-- on Southern Front (Denikin) -- IV, 122-126, 127, 131-133, 146-147, 148-156, 275-277, 278, 281, 289-291, 432n, 451c, 452c, 453c, 454c, 460c, 464c-469c, 473c; V, 163-164, 166, 167, 353; VI, 337. See also: --on Tsaritsyn Front.

-- on Southern Front (Wrangel) -- IV, 473c-475c. See also: --on Crimean Front.

-- on Tsaritsyn Front -- IV, 118, 120-121, 129, 130, 450c, 451c-454c, 452c, 453c, 454c.

- reasons for defeat of Whites -- IV, 284-288, 323, 325-326.
- role of Allies -- IV, 138, 162, 227, 266, 267, 283-284, 296, 319-321, 333-334, 335, 339, 340, 344, 371, 376, 377, 379-380, 383, 385-389 passim; V, 115-116; XIII, 109. See also: Intervention in Russian Civil War.
- role of Armenia -- IV, 377.
- role of Central Powers -- IV, 99-100, 104-115, 138, 225-226.
- role of Cossacks -- IV, 122, 123, 124, 127, 132, 276-277, 286, 400; V, 246.
- role of foreign embassies -- IV, 263, 267, 268.
- role of France -- IV, 17, 19-21, 120, 346. See also: --role of Allies; Intervention in Russian Civil War.
- role of Georgia -- IV, 377.
- role of Great Britain -- IV, 263, 346. See also: --role of Allies; Intervention in Russian Civil War.
- role of imperialist powers -- IV, 181.
- role of "masses" -- X, 105-106.
- role of minority nationalities -- IV, 168-170, 286-287.
- role of peasantry -- VIII, 93, 346, 371.
- role of Poland -- IV, 282, 296, 377. See also: Soviet-Polish War of 1920.
- role of proletariat -- IX, 197-198; XIII, 243.
- role of Rumania -- IV, 377.
- role of Trotsky -- See: Trotsky -- activity during Civil War (Part II).
- role of Turkey -- IV, 97, 102, 346, 419n.
- role of United States -- IV, 346.
- Soviet losses -- IV, 55, 192, 198-199, 221-222.
- strength of Bolsheviks -- IV, 378-379.
- strength of Whites -- IV, 377-380.
- support for Bolsheviks -- IX, 319.
- White losses -- IV, 278, 290.
See also: Czechoslovak Legion; Intervention in Russian Civil War; Red Army (Civil War period); War Communism.
- Class conciliation -- I, 352, 354; II, 194
- Class conflict -- I, 282; II, 328.
- Class conflict (and antagonism) in Russia -- I, 33, 40, 62-63; II, 229-230.
- among nationalities -- IV, 161-162.
- in agriculture -- I, 223, 226-227. See also: Agriculture--capitalist development; Peasantry in R(SU)--class differentiation.
See also: Class struggle.
- Class consciousness
 - development -- II, 110-113.
 - of proletariat -- See: Proletariat --class consciousness; Proletariat in Russia--class consciousness.
 - of soldiers -- See: Army, Russian --class consciousness in.
- Class differentiation in Russia -- II, 213-214, 226. See also: Peasantry in R--class differentiation.
- Class struggle -- I, 101, 112, 217, 344-347, 353-354; XI, 366n-367n; XII, 29-34.
- Class struggle in capitalist states -- XI, 298-301; XII, 252f; -- in Finland -- IV, 4-5; -- in Russia -- I, xiii, 14, 161-163, 277-285; II, 4, 8, 118, 127, 149, 150-151, 194, 248-249, (See also: Class conflict in R); -- in Soviet Union -- VII, 173-181, 336; XI, 130, 168-172, 322; XII, vi, 10-16, 28-39, 144, 163-164, 185, 302-316 passim, 353; XIII, 37, 69f, 206-212, 350f, (See also: Collective farms--class struggle in; Contradictions in SU).
- Classes
 - abolition -- I, 335, 360; IX, 91, 129-130; X, 95, 134; XII, 32-33, 41-43; XIII, 118, 211, 355-356.
 - disappearance -- VI, 181.

- under capitalism -- I, 331; VIII, 186; XII, 16-18.
- Classes in Caucasus -- IV, 52; -- in Russia -- I, 277.
- Classes in Soviet Union -- IV, 88, 170, 341; X, 330-331; XI, 312; XII, 10-16, 18-19, 166-170, 184, 186; XIII, 334.
- abolition -- IX, 23, 127, 183; XI, 162-163; XIII, 172, 334.
- disappearance -- VIII, 92.
- Classes, privileged -- I, 23.
- Clergy in Soviet Union -- V, 203; X, 133.
- Clericalism -- I, 67.
- Clericalism in Georgia -- I, 33. See also: Georgian church.
- Coal industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types).
- Coalition government (proposed by Kame-nev and Zinoviev after October Revolution) -- XII, 5. See also: Provisional Government of 1917--coalition government.
- Coexistence of capitalism and socialism (communism) -- VIII, 23-24, 66, 119, 261-263, 287-288; X, 288-289; XI, 200. See also: War --inevitability between SU and capitalist states; World--division between capitalism and socialism.
- Collective bargaining -- II, 81-86, 87-91, 183.
- Collective contracts -- II, 102, 136-140, 169-170, 389n; XI, 369c.
- Collective farm market -- See: Domestic trade in SU--collective farm market.
- Collective farms -- V, 428c; VI, 217, 250; VII, 81-82; X, 307; XI, 185-187, 190, 193-194, 262-263, 268-269, 272, 273, 318, 321; XII, 12, 58, 62, 63, 64, 80, 81, 151, 154-156, 159, 279, 285-290; XIII, 6, 14, 241f, 393n.
- anti-Soviet elements in -- XIII, 227-231.
- area occupied -- XII, 85. See also: --crop area.
- attitude of peasantry -- XII, 65, 67, 286, 308, 334; XIII, 195, 221, 236-242, 268.
- care of property -- XIII, 245.
- class struggle in -- XII, 163-164.
- criticism of -- XIII, 70, 192, 363.
- crop area and size -- XII, 226, 286, 288, 346; XIII, 323-324.
- distribution of income -- XIII, 245.
- forms -- XII, 196. See also: Artel, agricultural; Commune, agricultural; Societies for Joint Cultivation of Land.
- goal of prosperity -- XIII, 247-250, 357-360.
- income -- XIII, 220-221.
- individual ownership of cows -- XIII, 252.
- land and equipment -- XIII, 244.
- leadership -- XIII, 223-225, 327.
- "Model Statutes" -- XII, 197, 204, 210, 214.
- nature -- XI, 90; XII, vii, 161-165; XIII, 225-229.
- number -- XIII, 190.
- production -- XI, 84-86, 89-90; XII, 168-169, 288-289, 290, 308; XIII, 34, 268.
- profitability -- XIII, 192, 194.
- relations with individual peasant farmers -- XI, 181-184.
- role in collectivization of agriculture -- XII, 67, 193, 281.
- role of Party in -- XIII, vii, 223-225, 231-233.
- role of women -- XIII, 339.
- shortcomings -- XII, 162.
- state assistance -- XI, 89, 225-226; XII, 222-223, 286, 287-288, 315; XIII, 337.
- success -- XIII, 71.
- tasks (1930) -- XII, 225-228.

Collective farms (cont.)

- technical personnel -- XIII, 327.
- withdrawal from -- XII, 218-223, 310, 311; XIII, 221.
- Collective leadership -- VII, 391; X, 328; XII, 7-8, 99-103; XIII, 107-108.
- Collective ownership -- See: Property, collective.
- Collectivism -- Anarchist view -- I, 357-358.
- Collectivization of agriculture -- III, 58; IV, 256; X, 221-226, 228, 305-309; XI, v, 5-9, 41-42, 74-75, 88-90, 120-121, 163, 181-187, 209, 214, 227f; XII, v, vii, 58-68, 85, 125-134, 141, 146, 149, 179, 185, 187-188, 191-199, 202-228, 279-290, 333-335, 355-356, 359, 381n, 385n; XIII, 53, 172, 188-196, 267-268, 382n.
- decision -- X, v, 388n; XI, 9, 357n.
- degree of collectivization -- XII, 191, 219-220; XIII, 190-191, 322-324.
- difficulties -- XIII, 317-318.
- financing -- XII, 65, 68.
- in Turkestan -- XII, 195-209.
- opposition to -- XII, 125, 334-335. See also: --slaughter of livestock; Collective farms--criticism of.
- reasons -- XI, 5-9.
- results -- XIII, 245f.
- role of Party -- XII, 315-316; XIII, 194-196.
- role of state farms -- X, 308-309; XII, 67, 193, 281, 334.
- role of "workers' brigades" -- XII, 128. See also: --role of Party; --use of force.
- slaughter of livestock -- XIII, 321-322.
- tempo -- XII, 152-153; XIII, 194-196, 322-324.
- use of force and other "excesses" -- XII, viii, 193-195, 197-199, 203-207, 208-209, 211-217, 286-287, 357-358.

-- view of foreign press -- XIII, 164.

See also: Agrarian policy and attitude toward peasantry of CPSU and Soviet Government; Collective farms; State farms.

Cologne Democratic Society -- IX, 243, 371n.

Colonialism -- VI, 73-74, 94. See also: Imperialism.

Colonies and dependent countries

- as basis for industrial development -- VII, 195-196.
- industrialization -- VI, 73.
- types -- VII, 146.

See also: Communist parties in --; Exploitation, imperialistic; Peasantry in --; Proletariat in -- Revolution in --; Revolution, national-liberation, in --.

Colonization

- of Russia -- III, 211.
- of Russian "borderlands" -- IV, 352, 353.

Comintern -- See: Communist International.

Commissariat of Agriculture -- V, 152, 302, 412n; XII, 274, 385n; XIII, 3, 327, 328, 329.

Commissariat of Domestic Trade -- VI, 199, 243, 244, 245, 408n.

Commissariat of Education -- V, 152, 412n; VII, 4; XI, 216.

Commissariat of Finance -- V, 152, 15, 296, 325, 412n; VI, 208, 218, 408n; VII, 289, 312, 323, 361-36, 367, 369, 404n; XI, 274, 276.

Commissariat of Food -- IV, 218, 220; V, 41, 152, 154, 296, 325.

Commissariat of Foreign Affairs -- V, 42, 152, 153, 242, 296, 325, 335-336, 341; VII, 363; X, 373, 374.

Commissariat of Foreign Trade -- V, 148, 152, 153, 243, 296, 325, 335, 336, 341; VI, 199, 408n; VII, 368; X, 294.

Commissariat of Heavy Industry -- XIII,
344, 387n.

Commissariat of Internal Affairs (NKVD)
-- IV, 214, 215, 216, 217; V, 152.

Commissariat of Justice -- V, 152.

Commissariat of Labor -- V, 152, 154,
296, 325; VII, 322; X, 315;
XII, 292.

Commissariat of Light Industry -- XIII,
315.

Commissariat of Military Affairs -- IV,
450c; V, 152, 153, 296, 325; VII,
380.

Commissariat of Nationalities -- III,
411n; IV, 49, 66, 78, 85, 101,
103, 231, 438n, 452c; V, 423c,
424c, 425c, 429c, 435c, 436c.

Commissariat of Posts and Telegraph --
V, 152, 153, 296, 325.

Commissariat of State Control -- IV, 251,
256-257, 430n, 458c, 459c, 460c;
XIII, 388n.

Commissariat of State Farms -- XIII,
325, 326, 328, 329.

Commissariat of State Inspection -- V,
152, 154.

Commissariat of Supply -- XIII, 343,
386n.

Commissariat of the Food Industry --
XIII, 315.

Commissariat of the National Economy --
V, 152, 154.

Commissariat of Trade -- X, 324.

Commissariat of Transportation -- IV,
221, 457c; V, 152, 153, 296, 325;
VI, 25, 43, 318; XI, 216, 217;
XII, 12.

Commissariat of Workers' and Peasants'
Inspection -- IV, 364-369, 472c, 476c;
V, 207, 296, 325, 416n, 427c, 429c,
430c; VI, 250; IX, 368n; X,
376n, 388n; XI, 73, 356n; XIII,
369, 373, 388n, 389n, 395n, 396n.

Commissariats, all-union -- V, 143, 152,
296, 325, 335, 336.

Commissariats, union-republic -- V, 143,
152-153, 296.

Commissars, the "twenty-six" -- See:

Baku commissars--execution of.

Commission on History of the October
Revolution and the VKP(b) (Ispart)
-- VII, 8; XIII, 387n.

Committee for the Salvation of the
Fatherland and the Revolution --
III, 391n.

Committee of Public Safety -- See:
French Revolution -- Committee of
Public Safety.

Committees of Peasant Poor -- VII,
217, 336, 409n; IX, 216; X,
196; XII, 89-90.

Committees of Public Salvation (in
Russia, 1917) -- III, 59.

Commodity production -- I, 33, 332;
IX, 91. See also: Production,
capitalist; Production,
socialist.

Commune of 1871 -- See: Paris Commune
of 1871.

Communes, agricultural -- IV, 256;
V, 428c; XI, 186; XII, 196,
197, 206, 210, 211, 223-224;
XIII, 351-354, 357.

Communes, industrial -- XIII, 357.

Communism -- IV, 306; XI, 143.

-- establishment -- XI, 311.

-- final victory -- VII, 1. See
also: Socialism -- final victory.

-- international prerequisites --
X, 134-135.

-- opposition to social democracy --
See: Social democracy -- oppo-
sition of Communists.

-- tasks in Asia -- IV, 172-173.

See also: Socialism -- final
stage; -- final victory.

Communism in China -- IV, 173; -- in
India -- IV, 173; -- in Iran --
IV, 173.

Communism, free -- I, 357.

Communism, primitive -- I, 311, 314,
338-339.

Communist Academy -- VIII, 277, 278,
396c; XI, 81, 98, 372c; XII,
378n.

Communist formula ("From each according to his ability, to each according to his needs.") -- I, 336-337, 359, 361; X, 134; XIII, 118, 355.
See also: Socialist formula.

Communist International (Comintern) --
III, 391n; IV, 243, 244, 322, 379, 429n; V, 65; VI, 59, 183; VIII, 163, 166, 219, 330; IX, 366n.

- activity -- VII, 292-293.
- conditions for membership -- V, 65, 406n; XI, 304.
- criticism of -- X, 3f, 217-218.
- deviations and opposition groups -- V, 65; VII, 188-190; VIII, 1-10 passim, 211, 222-223, 231, 353, 392c, 395c; IX, vi, 8-12, 48-52, 362n, 372n-373n; X, 7, 57, 81-82, 89-90, 166-167, 367; XI, 316; XII, 22f, 375n.
- dissolution (1943) -- X, 378n.
- Executive Committee. See main entry.
- expulsions -- VIII, 385n; X, 89-90, 359; XI, 302.
- International Control Commission (IKK) -- X, 153, 162, 393c; XI, 363n; XII, 375n.
- organization of -- IV, 392; VI, 51.
- peace policy -- VII, 280.
- policy toward Chinese Revolution of 1925-27 -- IX, 284-311 passim, 331-361 passim; X, 8, 17-36 passim.
- program -- XI, 141-156, 202-204, 362n, 374c; XII, 375n.
- relations with national parties -- VII, 67; X, 3-10, 129.
- relations with Second International -- X, 214, 248, 250.
- role of Soviet Union and CPSU -- VIII, 332; XII, 4-5, 7.
- statutes -- XI, 364n; XII, 375n.
- strength -- X, 284.
- unity -- X, 346-347.

Communist International -- congresses

-- First (Moscow, March 2-6, 1919)
--IV, 243, 429n, 458c.

-- Second (July-August, 1920) --
III, 30, 394n; IV, 473c; V, 406n; VII, 325, 326, 327, 404n; VIII, 37, 38, 377n; IX, 218, 232, 233, 234, 237, 261; X, 11, 66; XI, 150, 154, 304, 305; XIII, 299, 396n-397n.

-- resolutions -- VIII, 58, 377n; IX, 296, 297; X, 15; XI, 367n.

-- "The Second Congress of the Comintern, July-August, 1920"
-- III, 394n.

-- "Theses on the National Question" -- III, 30.

-- Third (June-July, 1921) -- XI, 95, 360n; XII, 184.

-- Fourth (November, 1922) -- V, 433c; VII, 404n; XI, 93, 94, 360n.

-- Fifth (June-July, 1924) --
VI, 275-276, 294, 402n, 410n, 411n, 412n-413n, 423c, 424c; VII, 220, 226, 395n, 400n; IX, 14, 17, 145, 364n; X, 74, 362, 382n; XI, 197, 198, 200, 286, 362n.

-- "Manifesto of Communist International to the World Proletariat" -- VI, 424c.

-- Polish Commission -- VI, 264-272, 411n, 423c.

-- Political Commission -- VI, 423c.

-- Program Commission -- VI, 423c.

-- resolutions -- VI, 424c; X, 382n.

-- "Stenographic Report" -- VII, 220, 226.

-- Sixth (July-September, 1928) --
XI, 197, 200, 202, 204, 295, 296, 304, 306, 362n, 363n-364n, 373c, 374c; XII, 19, 20, 23, 24, 25, 375n.

-- Political Commission -- XI, 374c.

Communist International -- congresses
(cont.)

-- Program Commission -- XI,
156, 202-203, 362n.

-- resolutions -- XI, 296,
301, 302, 303, 306, 309.

-- "Stenographic Report of the
Sixth Congress of the Comintern"
-- XI, 366n, 367n.

Communist parties

-- Bolshevization -- VII, 37-40;
XII, 26.

-- democracy in -- VIII, 112-113.

-- deviations and opposition groups
-- VIII, 1-10; XII, vi, 16, 18,
22f. See also: Communist Inter-
national -- deviations and oppo-
sition groups.

-- discipline -- XI, 303, 304; XII,
22-23.

-- expulsion -- VII, 44-46, 66-67.

-- growth -- XII, 16, 253-254.

-- ideological foundation -- XI, 280.

-- nature -- VIII, 34-35, 36; X,
98-99.

-- opportunism in -- XII, 16.

-- peace policy -- IX, 323.

-- press and publications -- XI, 304.

-- relations with masses -- X, 28,
39, 344-346.

-- relations with other parties -- VIII,
176-191 passim; IX, 242-243, 306-
307.

-- relations with peasantry -- XI, 154.

-- relations with proletariat -- VIII,
200-201.

-- relations with trade unions -- VII,
57, 235-237, 176-191 passim, 222-
223, 229, 379n-380n; X, 38-39;
XII, 17.

-- relations with women -- VII, 49.

-- strength -- X, 7, 200; XIII, 215.

-- tactics (1920's) -- VIII, 222; IX,

332, 337-338; (1930) -- XII,
253-254, 383n.

-- tasks (1925) -- VII, 57-58, 102-
106; (1926) -- VIII, 167; IX,
45f; (1928) -- XI, 202.

-- unity -- X, 7.

See also: individual CP's
(listed under nationality, such
as French CP, German CP, etc.);
Communist International.

Communist parties in Asia -- VI, 285.

Communist parties in capitalist
countries -- VI, 413n; X, 242;
XI, 224-225; XIII, 293.

Communist parties in colonial and
dependent countries -- X, 343-
344.

-- deviations in -- VII, 151.

-- relations with bourgeoisie -- X,
12-13.

-- tactics -- VII, 146-150.

-- tasks (1925) -- VII, 106-109.

Communist parties in Europe -- V,
119; VI, 269, 285, 286, 292-
294, 297.

-- Bolshevization -- VI, 292-294;
VII, 398n.

-- deviations -- VIII, 109-110.

-- relations with peasants -- VII,
372.

-- relations with Soviet Union --
VIII, 109-110.

-- relations with trade unions --
VII, 46-47, 102-106, 282-283;
IX, 46.

Communist Parties in Transcaucasia --

-- First Congress -- V, 231.

-- Third Congress -- VI, 421c.

-- Sixth Congress -- XIII, 11, 384n.

Communist Party of Armenia -- Central
Committee -- V, 229.

Communist Party of Azerbaidzhan --
Central Committee -- IV, 417n,
477c; V, 229; VII, 411c.

Communist Party of Azerbaïdzhân
(cont.)

- Politburo of Central Committee
-- IV, 476c.

Communist Party of Belorussia --
Central Committee -- IV, 423n.

- organization -- IV, 456c.

Communist Party of Bukhara -- V, 330.

- Central Committee -- VI, 418c.

Communist Party of Georgia -- V,
88-100, 230, 256-257; VI, 209.

- Central Committee -- V, 229, 230,
233, 234, 427c, 433c; VIII,
397c.

- membership -- V, 98-99.

- tasks (1921) -- V, 88-100, 427c.

- congresses

- First -- V, 230.

- Second -- V, 230.

Communist Party of Khorasm -- V, 330.

Communist Party of Soviet Union
(RKP(b), VKP(b))

- accomplishments -- VIII, 148; X,
352-353.

- agrarian policy -- See: Agrarian
policy and attitude toward peasantry
of CPSU and Soviet Government;
Agriculture in SU; Collectivization
of agriculture.

- aims -- VII, 204-205.

- apparatus -- V, 206, 214-222, 235,
372, 380-382, 384; VI, 9-10,
15-16, 38, 198, 217-218, 222-224,
226-227; VIII, 224-225, 23, 292-
293; XI, 276.

- as leader of proletariat -- V, 72;
VI, 170-173, 177-179; VIII, 34-
35, 36, 45f; X, 99, 263.

- bourgeoisie in -- VI, 44; IX, 145-
146; X, 186-187; XIII, 207.

- bureaucracy in -- VI, 31-32, 186-187,
188; VII, 31, 172, 209-211; VIII,
224-225; IX, 51, 267, 268; X,
332-333; XI, 70-71, 99-100, 131;
XII, 4, 7, 13, 312, 313. See also:
Bureaucracy in SU.

- centralism -- VI, 176, 178.

- check-ups -- See: Check-ups on
fulfilment.

- collective leadership -- See:
Collective leadership.

- contradictions in -- XIII, 43.

- criticism in -- See: Criticism
and self-criticism.

- criticism of -- IX, 48-51, 58-59,
116-126 passim; X, 53, 164-166,
180-181, 217-218, 256, 258, 325;
XII, 3-4. See also: --degeneration;
--disagreements in; --factions
and opposition groups; Deviations,
ideological, in SU (CPSU).

- defects and shortcomings in -- V,
356-362, 368-370; VI, 302-310;
X, 329, 333.

- degeneration -- V, 384-387; VI,
223; VII, 341-342; VIII, 236;
IX, 70f, 143-144; X, 57, 80-81,
82, 87-88, 165-166, 201-202, 342;
XI, 133.

- "democracy" in -- V, 223-225, 357-
358, 363, 370, 372-387 passim;
VI, 5-45, 209-210, 226-227, 230,
231, 255, 256-257; VII, 382-383;
VIII, 144-146, 209-213, 225-227,
230; X, 327f; XI, 71, 134;
XII, 356.

- deviations -- See: Deviations,
ideological, in SU (CPSU).

- dictatorship in -- VI, 42.

- dictatorship of -- VI, 25, 44,
258; VIII, 37-43, 47-60, 79-81;
X, 68.

- disagreements in -- V, 4-14;
VI, 5-45 passim, 57-59, 182, 220-
233, 253-255, 265-266, 324-357
passim; VII, 257-258, 348, 353-
391 passim; VIII, 53, 55, 64-
75, 95-98, 234-297 passim, 298-
356 passim; XI, 308; XII, 10f.
See also: --discussion in; --
factions and opposition groups;
Deviations, ideological, in SU
(CPSU).

- discipline -- V, 363, 369-370,
388, 389; VI, 24, 38-39, 40-41,
180, 181-182, 232, 353; VIII,
44-45, 225-227, 293, 351-354;
IX, 47; X, vi, 59, 78-84, 99,
164, 203-205, 377n; XI, 323-324;
XII, 106-107, 342, 356. See also:
--unity.

- discussion in -- V, 354-355; VI, 1-2, 7; VIII, 230, 232, 326-327; X, 181-182, 216, 252-253, 334-335. See also: --disagreements in.
- elections in -- V, 218, 361-362, 363, 368-369; VI, 16, 254; XI, 288.
- expulsions -- VI, 24, 41, 44, 183; VII, 379-380; VIII, 212, 230, 293-295, 385n; IX, 49, 363n; X, 83-84, 89, 132, 161, 180, 189, 350, 351, 353-359, 368-371, 382n, 388n; XI, 235, 302, 314.
- factions, opposition groups and factionalism -- IV, 430n, 433n-434n, 435n; V, 356, 371-387, 404n; VI, v, 215-245 passim, 181-186, 219, 222, 224-225, 402n, 403n, 407n; VII, 381-391 passim, 418c, 419c; VIII, 73-75, 144-146, 209-213, 214-233, 234-297 passim, 298-356 passim, 378n, 385n, 389c, 395c; IX, 3-151 passim, 378n, 385n, 389c, 395c; IX, 3-151 passim, 363n; X, 78-84, 90-91, 161, 178-180, 365; XI, 286-287, 318-325; XII, 96-98, 99, 106, 175, 356; XIII, 12, 126-130. See also: "Democratic Centralism" group; Labor Group; Left Opposition (1918); Left (Joint) Opposition; Leningrad Opposition; Military Opposition; New Opposition; Right Opposition; Trotsky Opposition (1923); Workers' Opposition; "Workers' Truth" group.
- guidance (rukovodstvo) -- IX, 159-162; X, 329; XII, 341f.
- history -- V, 71, 86, 101-108, 308-309, 314-317; VI, 354; IX, 3; XI, 284; XIII, vii; (Civil War period) -- V, 105-112, 360, 379-380; VI, 278. For earlier periods see: Bolshevism -- history; RSDRP -- history; RSDRP(b).
- ideological foundation -- VI, 89-90; XI, 280.
- implementation of policy -- IX, 157-159; XII, 232; XIII, 364-375. See also: Check-ups on fulfilment.
- in border areas -- V, 1-3, 27-29, 40; V, 192-194, 293-294, 300, 301-312, 314-326 passim, 361; VI, 11, 209. See also: -- nationalities in.
- insubordination in -- V, 231-232, 233, 426c; VI, 13-15, 38-39, 43.
- See also: --discipline.
- internal policy -- V, 355, 370, 371-387, 388-391; VI, 5-45 passim, 208-210, 219, 229-231, 253-255; X, 160-167. See also: -- "democracy in"; --discipline; -- factions, opposition groups and factionalism.
- leadership -- V, 219-220, 357-358, 361-362, 384-387, 390; VI, 16-19, 23, 203-205, 226, 256-257, 259-260, 350-351, 354-356; VII, 6-10, 126-128; X, 107, 159, 160, 194; XI, 31-32, 288; XIII, 121. See also: -- degeneration; Collective leadership.
- liberalism in -- XIII, 98, 99.
- "line" -- XII, 2-10, 96, 97, 106-107, 342f; XIII, 1, 12.
- local agencies -- VI, 259-260; VII, 126-128; XII, 336-337. See also: --rural organizations.
- membership -- IV, 391-392; V, 28-29, 98-99, 214-215, 224, 234, 294, 330, 355, 390; VI, 22, 23, 46, 58, 174-175, 201-203, 216; VII, 239, 240, 344-348; X, 328; XI, 68; XII, 65, 185, 189-190, 313-314, 344; XIII, 121, 367.
- quality -- VI, 8, 11, 255-256.
- See also: Lenin Enrolment.
- membership requirements -- V, 337.
- mistakes -- VI, 227, 228; VII, 350, 360-361; VIII, 71.
- mistakes of members -- IX, 74-78 XI, 30, 33, 48-49.
- nationalism in -- See: Nationalism in CPSU.
- nationalities in -- See: Nationalities in CPSU.
- nationality policy -- See: Nationality policy of CPSU and Soviet Government; RSDRP -- nationality policy.
- nature -- V, 375; VIII, 34-35, 36; X, 98-99; XI, 281f; XIII, 377.
- opportunism in -- V, 98, 385-386; VI, 183-186, 269; XI, 284-286; XII, 8-9, 282, 286-287, 305.

- organization of -- V, 375, 389-390; VI, 9, 23, 174-177, 349-350.
- overconfidence -- XIII, 375-377.
- policy toward religion -- X, 131-133. See also: Anti-religious propaganda.
- popularity in Soviet Union -- X, 104-109; XIII, 378.
- press and publications -- V, 203-204, 235; VI, 206, 217; VII, 389; XI, 32, 107-108; XII, 107, 316.
- circulation -- VI, 206, 217. See also: Press in SU -- circulation.
- in native languages -- VI, 206.
- See also: "Bednota"; "Bolshevik"; "Derevensky Kommunist"; "Izvestia"; "Kommunist"; "Krestyanskaya Gazeta"; "Pravda" (Part II).
- program -- III, 30, 393n; IV, 237-238, 361-362, 428n, 429n, 445c, 446c, 458c; V, 4, 402n; IX, 130; XI, 103-104, 109, 110, 131.
- purges -- V, 214, 297, 330, 368-369, 386; VI, 183-186, 213, 227-229; VII, 390; XII, 13, 312, 313, 374n, 377n; XIII, 368, 369, 390n.
- rank and file members -- V, 363; XII, 65, 66.
- relations with bourgeoisie -- V, 84.
- relations with foreign proletariat -- See: Alliance of Russian and European proletariat; Proletariat, world -- led by SU; October Revolution -- role of foreign proletariat.
- relations with intelligentsia -- VI, 19-20.
- relations with non-party members -- IX, 175; X, 328-329; XII, 227; XIII, 68-69, 250-251.
- relations with other parties and organizations -- IV, 304, 435n; V, 199-206; VI, 177-179; VIII, 36, 39-40. See also: Menshevik Party -- after 1917; Socialist Revolutionary Party -- after 1917.
- relations with proletariat -- V, 198-206; VI, 19-20, 25, 172-173, 203, 226-227; VII, 209-211, 212-213, 214-215, 344-347; VIII, 40, 42-60, 79-82; X, 68, 315; XII, 185, 189, 308.
- relations with public (or "the masses") -- V, 281-285, 287-290, 366-367; VI, 230, 169-170, 192-194, 237-238, 240; XI, 31-38 passim; XII, 65-66, 199, 209-211, 313, 344.
- relations with peasantry -- See: Agrarian policy and attitude toward peasantry of CPSU and Soviet Government; Kulaks; Peasantry in SU; Peasantry, middle, in SU; Peasantry, poor, in SU.
- relations with trade unions -- IV, 471c; VI, 193; VII, 236; VIII, 184; X, 103. See also: Trade union discussion in CPSU (1921); Trade unions in SU.
- relations with women -- V, 202, 349-351, 420n; VI, 195-196, 211-212, 251; VII, 1-2, 246; XII, 227.
- relations with youth -- VI, 19-20, 38, 222, 223, 226, 251-252, 405n; VII, 4-5; XI, 78-79. See also: Young Communist League.
- rules -- V, 358; VI, 174; VIII, 213, 216; IX, 146-147; XIII, 395n.
- rural organizations -- XI, 3, 13, 44; XII, 36; XIII, 216-233, 250-251. See also: --local agencies.
- schools -- See: Education in SU -- political.
- strategy -- V, 62-87 passim, 101-112 passim, 160-180 passim, 179-180; VI, 150-168 passim; VII, 92-93.
- strength (1921) -- V, 108.
- tactics -- V, 62-87 passim, 88-100 passim, 101-112 passim, 160-180 passim; VI, 150-168 passim; VIII, 3; XI, 50-52.
- tasks (1920) -- IV, 367; (1923) -- V, 362-368; (1924) -- VI,

210-219; (1925) -- VII, 254,
294-297, 338-342; (1926) -- VIII,
147-148, 233; (1930) -- XII, 324-
338.

-- unity -- V, 220-222, 235, 404n;
VI, v, 2, 22-23, 24, 40-41, 47,
181-186, 210, 232-233, 253, 257;
VIII, 145-146, 224-225, 231-233,
296, 354; IX, 60, 147, 148-
149, 388, 389-391, 402n; X,
78-84, 260, 264, 346-347, 366-
367; XI, 282, 283-284; XII,
2, 7, 316, 342, 372; XIII, 34,
347-348, 381.

-- vigilance and preparedness -- XI,
67-70.

-- withering away -- VI, 181.

-- women in -- VI, 195, 202, 212.
See also: -- relations with
women.

CPSU -- committees and organs (in
general)

-- factory committees -- V, 364.

-- gubernia committees -- V, 215-217;
VI, 203-204.

-- oblast committees -- V, 218;
VI, 203-204.

-- uyezds committees -- V, 217-218,
235; VI, 204.

CPSU -- committees and organs (names)
(Note: City and gubernia, or oblast,
Party organizations, committees and
conferences are all listed under
the place name without distinction
unless exact title specifically
stated.)

-- Baku -- IV, 417n; V, 420n;
VI, 421c.

-- Barnaul Okrug organization -- XI,
356n, 370c.

-- Biisk Okrug organization -- XI,
356n, 370c.

-- Caucasian Bureau -- V, 407n-408n.

-- Donetsk Gubernia Committee -- IV,
301.

-- Ivanovo-Voznesensk Oblast Committee
-- XII, 112.

-- Kharkov -- IV, 434n; VIII, 392c.

-- Kursk -- VII, 416c; VIII, 67, 272.

-- Irkutsk Okrug Committee -- XI,
135.

-- Leningrad -- VI, 421c; VII,
257-258, 348, 379, 380, 385-386,
388-389, 402n, 405n, 408c, 418c;
VIII, 13, 72-73, 116, 144-145,
378n, 389c, 391c, 394c, 398c;
IX, 376c; X, 395c; XI, 197,
369c, 377c; XII, 231; XIII,
407c, 417c. See also: -- Petro-
grad.

-- Moscow -- IV, 316-318; V,
422c; VI, 421c; VII, 25, 90,
257-258, 388, 389, 395n, 402n,
407c, 418c; VIII, 72-73,
269, 270, 378n, 379n; IX, v,
155, 368n, 375c, 377c; X, 252,
373, 387n, 393c, 394c, 395c;
XI, 27, 113, 222, 236-238, 241,
288, 289, 308, 361, 371c, 374c,
375c; XII, 101, 392c; XIII,
407c, 412c, 417c.

-- Nizhny Novgorod -- VII, 416c;
XI, 370c.

-- North Caucasus Krai Committee
-- XI, 365n.

-- Omsk -- XI, 356n, 370c, 371c.

-- Petrograd -- IV, 38, 446c, 475c;
VI, 327, 328.

-- Rubtsovsk -- XI, 356n, 370c.

-- Siberian Krai Committee -- XI,
356n, 369c.

-- Smolensk Gubernia Committee --
XI, 372c.

-- Stalingrad Gubernia Committee
-- XI, 371c.

-- Tiflis -- V, 426c; VII, 416c;
VIII, 397c.

-- Transcaucasian Krai Committee --
V, 234.

-- Tula Gubernia Committee -- XI,
372c.

-- Ural Oblast organization -- XIII,
10, 384n.

-- Vladimir Gubernia Committee --
XI, 372c.

-- Yaroslavl Gubernia Committee --
XI, 372c.

For mentions of committees and
organizations prior to October,

RSDRP -- committees and organs (names)
(cont.)

1917, See: RSDRP -- committees and
organs, RSDRP(b) -- committees and
organs.

CPSU -- conferences

-- Ninth (Sept., 1920) -- IV, 475c.

-- Tenth (May, 1921) -- XII, 324.

-- Twelfth (Aug., 1922) -- V, 432c-
433c.

-- Thirteenth (Jan., 1924) -- VI,
1, 3-45, 221, 225, 232, 233, 402n,
403n, 417c-418c; VIII, 386n; X,
265.

-- "Bulletin of the Thirteenth
Party Conference" -- VI, 3.

-- resolutions -- VI, 220-225,
402n, 407n, 409n, 413n, 417c;
VIII, 386n; IX, 145, 364n, 367n.

-- Fourteenth (April, 1925) --
VII, 90-132, 185, 186, 324, 332,
356, 357, 375-376, 382, 397n, 412c,
413c; VIII, 63, 72, 246, 268, 269,
270, 271, 273, 321, 323, 324, 378n;
IX, 122; X, 77, 196, 381n.

-- resolutions -- VII, 90-91,
102, 121, 126, 156, 157, 330-331,
356-357; VIII, 63, 64, 65, 70-71,
72, 73, 266-269, 270, 272, 323, 324,
328, 340, 378n; IX, 24, 38, 122-
126, 145, 364n; X, 71, 78, 197,
381n.

-- Fifteenth (Nov., 1926) -- VIII,
v, 212, 214, 226, 232, 234-356, 385n-
386n, 387n, 398c, 399c, 400c; IX,
29, 38, 43, 58, 59, 60, 61, 88, 89,
90, 92, 104, 108, 119, 364n; X,
382n.

-- resolutions -- VIII, 385n; IX,
v, 16, 60, 61, 362n, 364n; X, 71,
382n.

-- Sixteenth (April, 1929) -- XII, 107,
109, 179, 180, 285, 374n, 377n-378n,
387c; XIII, 20.

-- resolutions and appeals -- XII,
109, 179, 314, 377n-378n, 379n.

-- Seventeenth (Jan.-Feb., 1932) --
XIII, 349, 350, 398n-399n, 406c, 407c.

-- resolutions -- XIII, 399n, 407c.

For conferences prior to the eighth

see: RSDRP -- conferences;
RSDRP(b) -- conferences.

CPSU -- congresses

-- Seventh (March 6-8, 1918) --
IV, 428n, 445c, 446c; VI, 57,
253-254, 256; X, 265.

-- Eighth (March 18-23, 1919) --
III, 30, 393n-394n; IV, 249,
428n, 429n-430n, 458c, 459c;
V, 6, 236, 402n-403n, 414n, 417n;
VI, 250; VII, 327, 373; VIII,
347; IX, 217-218; X, 41-43,
257; XI, 47, 103, 104, 106, 109,
110, 111, 112, 359n, 360n; XII,
64, 166; XIII, 397n.

-- resolutions -- XI, 104, 110,
111-112, 126.

-- "Stenographic Report" -- XI,
104, 106, 111, 112.

-- Ninth (March-April, 1920) --
IV, 303, 433n, 434n-435n, 470c,
471c; V, 363n, 385n, 402n.

-- resolutions -- V, 4.

-- Tenth (March 8-16, 1921) -- V,
v, vi, 15, 31-49, 188, 236, 272,
306, 334, 357, 359, 372, 373, 378,
379, 391, 404n, 423c, 424c; VI,
7, 29, 35, 232, 254; VIII, 50,
53, 293, 383n, 385n; IX, 177,
363n, 364n, 368n; X, 83, 160, 161,
162, 163, 182, 186, 265, 307, 368,
382n, 391n; XI, 316; XII, 366.

-- resolutions -- V, 372, 378,
416n; VI, 24, 40-41, 183, 224,
402n, 407n; X, 83-84, 179, 180,
182, 186, 382n.

-- "Stenographic Report" -- V,
31; X, 182.

-- Eleventh (March-April, 1922) --
V, 200, 210, 211, 214, 288, 357,
369, 372, 373, 378, 430c-431c;
VI, 7, 217, 242, 258, 312, 418c;
VII, 401n; VIII, 60; IX, 158;
X, 161, 163, 323; XI, 129, 166-
167, 174; XII, 166, 306.

-- resolutions -- V, 372, 378.

-- Twelfth (April 17-25, 1923) --
V, v, vi, 181, 195-280, 293, 300,
313, 357, 359, 369, 373, 378, 390,
415n, 416n-417n, 420n, 437c, 438c;
VI, 7, 193, 201, 202, 203, 204,
258; VII, 377, 386; IX, 65,
X, 163, 174, 380n.

- preparations for -- V, 223.
- resolutions -- V, 313f, 372, 378, 416n-417n.
- "Stenographic Report of the Twelfth Party Congress" -- V, 195.
- Thirteenth (May, 1924) -- VI, 189-233, 204, 234-260, 407n, 408n, 410n, 421c, 422c, 423c; VII, 3, 9, 261, 313, 344, 347, 399n, 401n; VIII, 12, 294, 386n; IX, 364n; X, 173, 174, 175.
- composition of -- VI, 205.
- resolutions -- VI, 234-260 passim, 413n, 426c; VIII, 237, 294, 295.
- Fourteenth (Dec. 1925) -- VII, v, 238, 259-391, 402n, 416c, 418c, 419c; VIII, v, 12, 64, 67, 71, 73, 75, 81, 89, 90, 95, 119, 144, 146, 148, 220, 234, 270, 272, 273; IX, 60, 66, 67, 149, 204, 220; X, 64, 71, 74, 78, 196, 254, 265, 274, 291, 346, 381n, 389n; XI, 91, 120, 121, 122, 123, 272, 273, 360n; XII, 179, 342.
- resolutions -- VIII, 81-82, 90, 104, 145, 212, 239, 391c; IX, v; XII, 179, 181.
- Fifteenth (Dec., 1927) -- VIII, 385n; IX, 363n, 371n; X, v, 176, 191, 217, 253, 254, 269-371, 376n, 384n, 387n, 388n, 393c, 395c, 396c; XI, v, 9, 28, 29, 30, 41, 49, 89, 91, 116, 117, 118, 120, 121, 122, 123, 130, 195, 223, 272, 277, 313, 314, 356n-357n; XII, 166, 179, 180, 181, 182, 231, 235, 262, 263, 279, 280, 285, 312, 342, 344; XIII, 347, 397n-398n.
- resolutions -- X, 388n; XI, 9, 15, 116, 120, 121, 122, 124, 225, 272, 314, 367n; XII, 180, 181, 231, 279, 379n.
- Sixteenth (June-July, 1930) -- XII, 235, 342, 344, 372, 380n-381n, 392c, 393c; XIII, viii, 1, 3, 4, 5, 8, 10, 11, 282, 347, 382n-383n, 400c.
- Seventeenth (Jan.-Feb., 1934) -- XIII, 282, 381, 395n-396n, 417c, 418c.
- resolutions -- XIII, 396n.
- For the First to Fifth Congresses See: RSDRP--congresses; for the Sixth, See: RSDRP(b)--congresses -- Sixth.
- Communist Party of Turkestan -- V, 429c.
- Communist Party of Turkmenia -- First Congress -- VII, 407c.
- Communist Party of Ukraine -- IV, 294, 434n, 435n.
- Central Committee -- IV, 301, 433n, 454c, 475c; V, 338; VI, 426c; VIII, 150, 392c.
- leadership -- VIII, 150, 153-154.
- Politburo of Central Committee -- VIII, 149, 150, 154, 394c.
- Secretariat -- VIII, 150, 154.
- conferences -- Fourth (March, 1920) -- IV, 294-304, 433n, 435n, 470c, 471c.
- congresses -- Second -- IV, 454c.
- Communist Party of Uzbekistan -- First Congress -- VII, 407c.
- Communist Youth International -- VIII, 395c; XI, 359n.
- Executive Committee -- VII, 401n; XI, 363n; XII, 375n, 376n.
- Competition, economic -- IX, 102.
- Competition, socialist -- XII, vi, 13, 108-111, 112-113, 119, 314-315, 329, 354, 355, 377n-378n; XIII, 32, 213, 265, 368, 382n.
- opposition to -- XII, 109, 314.
- Complaint Bureau -- XIII, 135-136, 388n-389n.
- Compradors in China -- IX, 223, 245-246, 371n.
- Compromise -- I, 9; III, 212; IV, 85; IX, 4.
- during revolution -- VI, 166-168, 384-386.
- Concessions, economic (in general) -- VII, 305.
- Concessions, economic, in Russia -- VIII, 123-124.
- Concessions, economic, in Soviet Union -- V, 109, 126, 139, 296, 412n-413n; VII, 196-197, 240, 290; IX, 33, 70, 76-77; X, 124; XII, 28-29, 384n; XIII, 336, 363.

- Concessions, foreign, in China --
VIII, 362; IX, 201.
- Concessions Committee (Soviet) --
IX, 135.
- Conciliation, class -- See: Class
conciliation.
- Confederation -- V, 335-336, 340-
341.
- Confédération Générale du Travail
(CGT) -- VIII, 105.
- Conference for Defense (called by
Soviet CEC, Petrograd, Aug. 7,
1917) -- IV, 143, 421n.
- Conference of Managers of Socialist
Industry, First All-Union (Moscow,
Jan.-Feb., 1931) -- XIII, 29,
384n-385n, 402n.
- Conference of Marxian Students of
the Agrarian Question -- XII,
141, 134, 378n, 390c; XIII,
384n.
- Conference of Proletarian Students,
First All-Union -- VII, 85-89,
397n, 412c.
- Conference of Soviets, First All-
Russian -- See: Soviets in 1917 --
Conference.
- Conflict, class -- See: Class conflict.
- Congress of Collective Farm Shock
Workers, First All-Union -- XIII,
236, 393n, 412c.
- Congress of Commerce and Industry,
Second All-Russian -- III, 188.
- Congress of Communist Organizations
of Peoples of the East
- First -- IV, 279-280.
- Second -- IV, 279-280, 432n-433n,
466c.
- Congress of Moslem Communists, First --
IV, 173, 422n, 454c. See also:
Moslems in CPSU.
- Congress of Mountain Women, First --
V, 60, 405n-406n, 426c.
- "Bulletin of..." -- V, 61.
- Congress of Peasant Correspondents,
First All-Union -- VII, 409c.
- Congress of Peoples of the East, First
- IV, 393, 438n-439n.
- Council of Action and Propaganda
-- IV, 379; V, 56; VIII, 405n.
- Congress of Soviets
- First All-Russian (June, 1917) --
III, 89, 158, 159, 196, 222, 352,
378, 397n, 407n, 408n, 414c, 415c,
416c; IV, 426n.
- Second All-Russian (October, 1917)
-- III, 389, 408n, 411n, 423c;
IV, 241, 383, 391, 426n, 441c; V,
69; VI, 341, 347, 416n; VII,
338.
- role in October Revolution --
IV, 135, 152, 154, 317, 383; VI,
346.
- Third All-Russian (Jan., 1918) --
IV, v, 30-37, 49, 68, 69, 75, 85,
416n, 418n, 445c; VIII, 387n.
- Fourth All-Russian (March, 1918)
-- IV, 77, 446c, 447c.
- Sixth All-Russian (Nov., 1918) --
IV, 454c; XI, 101-102.
- Seventh All-Russian (Dec., 1919)
-- IV, 302, 434n, 467c.
- resolutions -- IV, 434n.
- Eighth All-Russian (Dec., 1920) --
IV, 478c; V, 12; VII, 114;
XI, 254; XII, 347, 386n.
- "Plan for the Electrification
of the RSFSR. Report by State
Electrification Commission to
the Eighth Congress of Soviets"
-- V, 50-51, 405n.
- Ninth All-Russian (Dec., 1921) --
V, 428c, 429c; XI, 165.
- "Resolutions of the Ninth
Congress of Soviets" -- XI, 165.
- Tenth All-Russian (Dec., 1922) --
V, 144, 145, 412n, 435c; VII,
403n.
- Eleventh All-Russian (Jan., 1924)
-- VI, 418c, 419c.
- Twelfth All-Russian (May, 1925) --
VII, 412c-413c.
- Thirteenth All-Russian (April, 1927)
-- IX, 377c, 378c.
- Fifteenth All-Russian (March, 1931)
-- XIII, 402c.

Congress of Soviets of USSR -- IV, 32, 33, 71, 80; V, 277, 295, 324, 325; XII, 284.

-- composition and powers -- V, 397a-398a.

-- First (Dec., 1922) -- V, vi, 154, 156, 340, 341, 411n, 412n, 413n, 414n, 434c-436c.

-- Second (Jan.-Feb., 1924) -- VI, vi, 46, 404n, 418n-420n.

-- Presidium -- VI, 420c.

-- resolutions -- VI, 404n.

-- Third (May, 1925) -- VII, 185, 186, 398n, 399n, 413c.

-- Fourth (April, 1927) -- IX, 378c.

-- Fifth (May, 1929) -- XII, 270, 384n, 388c.

-- Sixth (March, 1931) -- XIII, 402c, 403c.

Congress of Trade Unions -- See: Trade Unions in SU -- congresses.

Congress of Working Women and Peasant Women, First All-Russian -- V, 349, 351, 420n, 440c; XI, 244, 365n.

Consciousness--determination of -- I, 60, 310-320, 382, 384.

Consciousness, revolutionary -- I, 199, 212.

Consciousness, socialist -- I, 106, 162-163, 170-172, 314-316, 404n-405n.

Conservative Party (British) -- VIII, 158-159, 160-167 passim; IX, 324, 325-327, 329; X, 390n; XIII, 280, 390n.

Conspiracy -- in Soviet State -- I, 406n.

Constituent Assembly in France -- See: Revolution of 1848 in France -- Constituent Assembly.

Constituent assembly in Russia (proposals before 1917) -- I, 79-80, 138, 139, 152, 156-158, 176-177, 183-184, 189-192, 195, 207; II, 15, 45, 79, 180, 181.

-- Menshevik view -- I, 176-177, 183-184; II, 6-7, 8, 14-15, 56.

Constituent Assembly (1917-1918) -- III, 34, 35, 36, 61, 180, 259, 347-358, 365, 378, 379, 388, 390, 402n, 408n, 421c; IV, 35, 137-142, 241, 243, 244, 317, 391, 442c; V, 177; VI, 391-393; IX, 271, 355-356; X, 97, 116, 338, 341.

-- activity of delegates -- IV, 138.

-- dissolution -- IV, 313, 385; VI, 355, 391-393; IX, 356.

-- elections -- III, 149-155, 358-359, 401n, 403n, 421c.

-- need for -- III, 14-15.

-- postponement -- III, 34, 193-194, 238, 324, 348, 356-357, 358-360, 388.

-- prospects for -- III, 95.

Constituent congresses in Soviet Union -- IV, 76-78.

Constitution -- nature -- VII, 69-70.

Constitution, democratic -- I, 31.

Constitution of Russia -- See: Constitutions, proposed (for R).

Constitution of RSFSR -- IV, 33, 77, 79-80, 85-86, 418n, 447c, 448c.

Constitution of USSR of 1924 -- V, 295, 314, 325, 340, 419n, 434c, 437c, 438c, 439c, 440c; VI, 404n; VII, 183, 185, 398n-399n; XII, 260.

-- amendments -- V, 335.

Constitution of USSR of 1936 -- V, 411n.

Constitutional Democratic (Cadet) Party -- 1905-1906 -- I, 179, 212, 251, 258, 259, 261, 263, 268, 405n, 406n.

-- 1907-1912 -- II, 4-8, 14-19, 23-26, 73, 75, 78, 79, 81, 143, 191, 192, 194-196, 227, 228, 230, 238, 241, 242, 246-247, 261, 262-265, 279, 280, 281, 282-283, 377n, 379n, 380n, 383n, 397n; IV, 312; VI, 125, 129, 162, 384-385.

-- activity in 1917 -- III, 67, 72, 73-74, 79, 92, 93, 94, 95, 100, 105, 106, 110, 112, 116, 118, 119, 121, 128-129, 130-133, 134-136, 137, 140, 146-148, 149, 157, 172-173, 174-176, 184, 203, 214-216, 233, 244, 254.

Constitutional Democratic Party --
activity in 1917 (cont.)

257, 261-265, 268-270, 275-278,
279-285, 291, 293, 305-308, 321,
343-344, 354, 361-362, 376, 401n,
402n; V, 68; VI, 131, 156,
388. See also: Party of People's
Freedom.

- after 1917 -- IX, 54-56, 70, 71-74;
XII, 56; XIII, 44, 108.
- Central Committee -- III, 112, 113,
114, 119, 344, 365.
- formation -- I, 179.
- membership -- I, 179; III, 69.
- Menshevik cooperation with -- II,
7-8, 10-11, 13, 15-19, 20-21, 26,
33, 35-37, 39-40, 56-57, 58, 67,
378n-379n.
- opposition to Revolution -- II, 5,
16, 62.
- policies and program -- I, 179-184,
406n; II, 15-16, 25, 227-228,
262-265. For policies in 1917,
see: Constitutional Democratic
Party -- activity in 1917.
- publications -- See: "Parus"; "Rech";
"Russkiye Vedomosti".
- relations with RSDRP -- I, 275-276.

See also: "Cadet" Ministry; Con-
stitutions, proposed (for R) --
draft by "Cadet" Party; "Defensists";
Duma, Second -- "Cadet" tactics;
Duma, Third -- "Cadet" fraction in;
Party of People's Freedom

Constitutional monarchy -- See: Monarchy,
constitutional.

Constitutions -- types -- I, 31.

Constitutions, proposed (for Russia) --
II, 191-192, 194-195.

- adoption by minorities -- I, 45.
- draft by "Cadet" Party (1905) -- I,
180.
- "The Fundamental State Law of the
Russian Empire, Draft of a Russian
Constitution" (1904) -- I, 77, 400n.

Consumer cooperatives -- See: Cooperatives,
consumer.

Consumer goods in Soviet Union

- demand -- VIII, 120.
- supply (and shortage) -- VIII,
290; X, 309-310; XI, 210,
266-267; XIII, 59, 182.

See also: Industry in SU (types)
-- light.

Contact Committee (of Petrograd Soviet
in 1917) -- V, 176, 415n; VI,
333, 415n.

Continual revolution -- See: Revolu-
tion, continual.

Contradictions in Soviet Union -- V,
108; VII, 110, 207-208, 349;
IX, 138; X, 330-331; XIII,
20-22. See also: Class struggle
in SU.

Control figures (for 1927-28) -- X,
292-294; XI, 246; (for 1928-
29) -- XI, 257, 268, 276, 367n;
(for 1929-30) -- XII, 385n, 389c;
XIII, 383n; (for 1931) --
XIII, 29, 30, 31, 33, 35, 385n.

Cooperatives

- functions -- I, 347-348.
- limitations -- I, 348.
- nature -- VIII, 33-34, 35.
- relations with RSDRP -- I, 349-350;
II, 157-158, 186.

Cooperatives in Soviet Union -- V, 125,
200-201; VI, 137, 193-194, 210-
211, 378; VII, 116, 136, 255,
336-337; VIII, 69-70, 85-89, 261;
IX, 23, 34, 118-119, 156; X, 96,
311.

-- employees -- VI, 198.

-- membership -- V, 200-201; VI,
193-194.

-- role of Party -- V, 201; VI, 193-
194.

Note: Most entries under the
specific types of cooperatives
listed below also apply to the
Soviet Union.

Cooperatives, agricultural -- V, 200,
201; VI, 132, 135-137, 193, 211,
217, 250, 251, 259; VII, 81-82,
125, 157, 212; VIII, 34, 77;

X, 306, 307; XI, 121; XII, 67, 281. See also: Collective farms.

Cooperatives, consumer -- I, 51; II, 136, 393n; V, 200-201; VI, 193, 211, 251, 259, 260, 420c; VII, 81-82, 125, 312; X, 306; XII, 329; XIII, 404c.

-- defects -- XII, 297-298.

Cooperatives, credit -- VI, 246-247, 251, 259, 260; VII, 81-82, 125, 157.

Cooperatives, producer -- I, 51; V, 298; VII, 125. See also: Industry in SU -- cooperative.

Cooperatives, rural -- V, 322-323; VII, 128, 339-340; VIII, 77, 79, 81-82, 288, 291; X, 222-225; XI, 89, 90, 163, 181, 194; XII, 130, 131.

Cooperatives, trade -- XIII, 202, 343.

Cossacks in Soviet Union -- IV, 17, 399-407; XI, 331.

-- in Red Army -- IV, 347.

See also: Civil War of 1918-1920
-- role of Cossacks.

Council of Defense -- IV, vi, 186, 197, 207, 217, 223-224, 295, 296, 300, 350, 425n, 431n, 433n, 455c, 456c, 457c, 458c, 459c, 460c; V, 70.

Council of Labor and Defense -- IV, 471c, 472c; V, 70; VI, 39, 408n; VII, 8, 385, 404n; XI, 185; XII, 401c.

Council of People's Commissars (Sovnarkom) -- III, 409n, 411n; IV, 1, 3, 4, 7, 8, 9, 10, 12, 13, 15, 16, 17, 20, 22, 23, 24, 26, 28, 31, 32, 35, 39, 40, 41, 43, 49-50, 62, 69, 70, 71, 81, 82, 85, 86, 90, 111, 116, 129, 130, 183, 230, 382, 415n, 416n, 419n, 420n, 423n, 424n, 430n, 433n, 434n, 441c, 442c, 443c, 444c, 445c, 447c, 448c, 449c, 450c, 452c, 453c, 455c, 458c, 459c, 469c, 471c;

V, 143, 146, 152, 295, 325, 380, 399a, 400a, 412n, 425c, 428c, 430c; VI, 39, 62, 341, 408n; VII, 283; X, 324; XI, 246, 247, 264, 368n, 377c; XII, 101, 102; XIII, 219, 220, 221, 260, 374, 385n, 388n, 392n, 393n, 396n, 400c, 401c, 408c, 409c, 412c.

-- composition and powers -- V, 398a-399a.

-- "Declaration of Rights of the Peoples of Russia" -- IV, 85, 441c.

Council of Workers' and Peasants' Defense -- See: Council of Defense.

Councils of Action -- XIII, 297, 396n.

Councils of peoples' commissars of union republics -- V, 153, 400a.

Counterrevolution

-- as aid to revolution -- III, 272, 275, 281.

-- distinction from reaction -- See: Reaction -- distinction from counterrevolution.

-- international character -- I, 247-249; V, 82.

-- nature -- XIII, vii.

-- prevention -- I, 138.

Counterrevolution in China -- XII, 136; XIII, 293; -- in Caucasus (after October Revolution) -- IV, 51-65; -- in Europe -- III, 235.

Counterrevolution in Russia (1905-1916) -- I, 247-249, 251-253; II, 148-149, 150f, 159f, 171, 177, 221-224, 237, 250, 266-268, 290; V, 103, 129-130; VI, 58.

-- role of foreign countries -- I, 247-248.

Counterrevolution in Russia (1917) -- III, 1, 11, 14, 15, 40-41, 68, 85-86, 87, 97, 98, 105-107, 112-114, 116, 119-120, 128-129, 130-133, 139-142, 166-168, 174-176, 182, 193-195, 200-205, 206-207, 210-213, 214-216, 229-230, 234-235, 236f, 241-243, 248-250, 254, 256-260, 261-265, 266-267, 272-274, 281, 301, 337-357 passim, 361-363, 379, 383f, 396n, 404n, 405n, 408n, 409n, 411n; VI, 337-338.

-- role of foreign capitalists -- III, 118-120, 135-136, 138, 139, 168, 175-176, 177-178, 203-204, 210, 211, 248, 277, 278, 349, 354-355, 357, 202-203.

See also: Kornilov "revolt"; Provisional Government of 1917 -- Counterrevolution in.

Counterrevolution in Soviet Union -- IV, 51-65, 160-162; V, 179; XI, 34, 35-36; XIII, 226-227. See also: Anti-Soviet elements in SU; Civil War of 1918-1920; Espionage in SU; Sabotage in SU.

Courland -- independence -- IV, 36.
See also: Latvia.

Courts in SU -- See: Revolutionary tribunals; Supreme Court of USSR.

Credit in capitalist states -- XIII, 282, 285.

Credit in Soviet Union -- V, 298, 321; VI, 241, 243-244, 245-247, 260; VII, 302; X, 293, 312; XII, 263, 330; XIII, 337, 344.
See also: Cooperatives, credit.

Credits, foreign, to Soviet Union -- VII, 195; IX, 131; X, 123, 231, 289; XII, 93-95, 121-122, 257-258; XIII, 73-74, 150-156 passim, 270, 276-278, 394n.

Crimea

- autonomy -- IV, 69.
- government -- IV, 168.
- Kurultai -- IV, 156.
- relations with Soviet Government -- IV, 49.

See also: Civil War of 1918-1920 -- on Crimean Front; Intervention in Civil War -- in C; National movements -- in C.

Crimean Tatars -- See: Tatars (Crimean).

Crimean War -- I, 206.

Criminal Code of RSFSR -- XI, 3, 18.

Crises, economic -- See: Economic crises.

Criticism and self-criticism -- VI, 82, 86, 319-320; VII, 22-23, 31, 121-122; X, 329, 331, 334, 335; XI, vi, 28-38, 98-100, 114, 127-138, 226, 237; XII, 12, 13, 83, 109-110, 119, 173-174, 312-313, 328; XIII, 368.

Criticism from below -- XI, 70-74, 132, 137-138.

Croatia -- independence -- VII, 76.

Croats -- II, 305; V, 18. See also: National movements-- of Croats; Nationality conflicts -- Croat-Serb.

Culture in Germany -- XII, 319; -- in Great Britain -- XII, 319; -- in Russia -- V, 307-308; XIII, 110;

-- in Soviet Union -- X, 322-323, 324; XI, 36-38, 76, 131, 354-355; XII, 299-300, 319; XIII, 110, 148-149, 270, 306, 337-339; (See also: Nationalities in SU -- culture; Turkestan -- culture; Ukraine -- culture); -- in United States -- XII, 319.

Culture, bourgeois -- VII, 137-138.

Culture, proletarian -- VII, 137-140.

Culture, universal -- X, 149f; XIII, 4-7.

Currency, Soviet -- V, 125; VI, 243, 244, 304; VII, 314, 367; VIII, 127-128; XII, 330-331; XIII, 204-205.

-- foreign exchange -- V, 125-126.

-- 1924 reform -- VI, 247, 410n.

Czech nation -- II, 293, 302.

Czech nationalism -- II, 345.

Czech Social-Democratic Party -- II, 331-332, 345-346.

Czechoslovak Communist Party -- VII, 59-68, 400n, 410c, 411c.

-- Bolshevization -- VII, 66, 68.

-- Central Committee -- VII, 64.

-- disagreements and deviations -- VII, 59-68, 183-189.

-- membership -- VII, 61.

-- purges -- XII, 26.

-- relations with trade unions -- VIII, 7.

-- tasks (1925) -- VII, 66-68.

-- Trotskyism in -- VII, 62-63.

Czechoslovak Legion in Russian Civil War -- IV, 117, 147, 148, 149; V, 69.

Czechoslovakia -- foreign relations -- V, 42.

-- history -- V, 17, 35.

See also: Agriculture in C; Foreign relations of SU -- with C; Germans in C; Slovaks in C; Strikes in C; Trade unions in C; Unemployment in C; Unemployment

insurance in C; Working conditions in C.

D

Czechs

-- Germanization -- XII, 364; XIII, 4.

See also: National movements -- of Czechs; Nationality conflicts -- Czech-German.

Czechs in Austria -- II, 305, 320-321, 325, 332, 363.

Dagestan

-- autonomy -- IV, 394-398, 409-410, 439n, 477c; V, 22.

-- independence -- IV, 396, 409.

-- relations with Soviet government -- IV, 362.

Dagestan ASSR -- V, 423c; VII, 414c.

Dagestan Revolutionary Committee -- IV, 397.

Dangers to Soviet Union -- V, 120, 148.
See also: Intervention in SU -- danger in 1920's.

Danish nation -- II, 294, 297.

Darmstadt Bank (Germany) -- XIII, 286.

Dashnaktsutyun Party (Dashnaks) -- II, 88-89, 95, 96, 97, 135, 136, 141, 142, 288, 385n, 386n, 387n; IV, 63, 64, 65, 410, 413, 414, 417n; V, 96, 228, 251, 252, 408n.

Dawes Plan -- VI, 288-289; VII, 35, 40-41, 44, 52, 98, 271-273, 274, 355-356, 395n.

Death penalty -- See: Army, Russian -- death penalty for desertion.

Death rate -- See: Mortality rate.

Decembrists -- XIII, 26.

Defense of Soviet Union -- IX, 329; X, 50-59 passim, 85-86, 143, 171; XI, 219; XII, 331n; XIII, 141, 172-173, 180, 182, 184, 279, 300, 332n, 398n.

-- expenditures for -- IX, 171-172.

"Defensists" in 1917 -- III, 9-10, 72-76, 79, 92f, 128, 131-182, 196, 198, 200, 212, 214, 215, 216, 232, 233, 235, 237, 238, 239, 261, 262, 263, 266, 270, 276, 277, 294, 305, 327, 339, 352, 361, 391n, 396n; VI, 338, 341. See also: Constitutional Democratic Party -- activity in 1917; Mensheviks -- activity in 1917; Party of People's Freedom; Social Revolutionary Party -- activity in 1917.

Democracy in socialist state -- VI, 114-116; IX, 91-92. See also: Democracy, proletarian.

Democracy in Soviet Union -- VII, 183-187, 382.

-- role of Party -- VII, 331-332.

See also: CPSU -- democracy in; Soviets -- democracy in; Trade unions in SU -- democracy in.

Democracy, bourgeois (capitalist) -- VI, 115; X, 95, 241; XIII, 293.

-- peaceful evolution to socialism -- See: Socialism-- peaceful establishment.

Democracy, proletarian -- VI, 115-116; X, 94-95, 241.

Democratic centralism -- I, 203; III, 29.

"Democratic Centralism" Group -- IV, 435n; V, 225, 371, 387, 417n; VIII, 221, 385n; IX, 13, 363n; XIII, 398n. See also: Osinsky, V.V.; Sapronov, T. V. (Part II).

Democratic Conference (Sept. 12, 1917) -- III, 276, 278, 284, 285, 289-293, 294, 296, 300, 301, 307, 309, 314, 369, 373; IV, 317, 421n; V, 75, 177, 407n; VI, 159, 341.

Democratic Party (U.S.) -- X, 141; XII, 242; XIII, 390n.

Democratic republic -- See: Republic, democratic.

Demonstrations, political -- I, 344, 345.

-- purpose -- I, 347.

Demonstrations, political, in Russia (before 1917) -- I, 21, 24-29, 62, 75, 85, 92; II, 28, 234, 235, 244-245, 270, 375, 380n, 400n, 401n; VI, 154; (June, 1917) -- III, 89-90, 98-99, 100-103, 158-160, 398n, 415c; V, 173; (July, 1917) -- III, 104-106, 108f, 116, 127, 131, 132, 139, 143, 161-167, 169, 176, 237, 238, 257, 297, 280, 367, 392n, 396n, 399n, 400n, 401n, 402n, 408n, 418c. See also: May Day Demonstrations in Russia.

Denmark -- See: Danish nation; Foreign relations of SU -- with D.

Department of Agriculture (U.S.) -- XIII, 191.

Determinism, economic -- See: Economic determinism

Deviations, ideological, in Soviet Union (in CPSU) -- V, 315-319; VI, 9-10, 209, 231-232; VII, 142-143, 333-338, 377-379; VIII, 234-297; XI, 269-290; XII, 127, 312, 342, 352-353.

-- anarcho-syndicalist -- See: Anarcho-syndicalism; Trade union discussion in CPSU; Workers' Opposition.

-- "left" (after defeat of Left Opposition) -- XI, 231-233, 239-241, 277-286 passim; XII, 41, 217-218, 354-358; XIII, 362-363. See also: Left (Joint) Opposition; New Opposition; Trotsky Opposition (1923).

-- nationalistic -- See: Nationalism-- in CPSU; Nationalism in SU.

-- "right" -- XI, 222-238, 239-241, 270-277, 278-290 passim, 306-308, 309; XII, 1-107, 217-218, 237, 274, 353, 358-361, 377n; XIII, 8, 16, 70, 349, 351, 362-363. See also: Right Opposition.

-- Social Democratic (applied to Left Opposition) -- VIII, 234-297, 298-356; IX, 3-151.

-- sources of deviations -- IX, 9-11; XIII, 44.

Note: The epithets "Social Democratic deviation" and "petty bourgeois deviation" were applied rather indiscriminately to many opposition groups. In most cases, these are indexed only under the specific opposition group.

See also: Brest Litovsk, Peace of--role of Trotsky; CPSU--faction opposition groups and factionalism; "Democratic Centralism" group; Labor Group; Left (Joint) Opposition; Left Opposition (1918); Leningrad Opposition; Military Opposition; New Opposition; Right Opposition; Trotsky Opposition (1923); Workers' Opposition; "Workers' Truth" group.

Also: Kamenev--activity in 1917--role in October Revolution; Trotsky--disagreements with Lenin; Zinoviev--role in October Revolution (Part II).

Dialectical materialism -- as foundation of Marxism -- I, 297-298, 374.

- conclusions of -- I, 329, 331.
- Dialectical method -- I, 232-233.
- Anarchist view -- I, 302-310, 377-382.
- basic principles -- I, 239, 293-302, 304, 307, 374-376, 379-380.
- Dialectical movement -- See: Movement, dialectical.
- Dictatorship -- types -- I, 371.
- Dictatorship, military, in Russia (1917) -- III, 203, 254, 256, 258, 261, 337f, 352, 364, 365; VI, 62, 135. See also: Kornilov "revolt".
- Dictatorship of bourgeoisie in Russia (1917) -- III, 176, 211, 243, 269, 309-312, 321, 345-350, 364, 369; V, 104, 175, 177; VI, 332-333.
- Dictatorship of Party -- See: CPSU--dictatorship of.
- Dictatorship of proletariat (in general, in Russia and in Soviet Union) -- I, 18, 101-102, 345-347, 360, 366-372; III, 122-123, 124, 125, 179; IV, 137-140, 243, 313, 389; V, 19, 38, 56, 57, 68, 80, 89, 120, 176, 177, 185, 244, 265-266; VI, 44-45, 48, 49, 71, 108-122, 153, 155-156, 232, 258, 332-333, 362, 389; VII, 3, 125, 187, 343, 365; VIII, 15-18, 24-31, 141, 250, 307-311; IX, 22, 78-82, 98, 99, 112, 126, 144, 181, 188-189, 208, 215; X, 94, 201, 248-249, 342; XI, 29, 48, 95, 146, 169, 226, 250-251; XII, 30, 74-77, 369; XIII, vii, 21, 22.
- achievements in Soviet Union -- IX, 210.
- Anarchist view -- I, 365, 366.
- basis of -- VI, 114-116.
- definition -- VIII, 26, 29-30; IX, 185; XI, 153.
- development -- VII, 97, 98; VIII, 31.
- duration -- X, 95. See also: -- withering away.
- establishment -- XI, 155-156. See also: Revolution, socialist; Socialism--establishment.
- opposition to -- I, 367-368.
- purpose and form -- I, 366-367; VIII, 24-25.
- role of peasantry -- IX, 153. See also: Alliance--of proletariat and peasantry; Dictatorship of proletariat and peasantry; Proletariat--hegemony.
- role of Communist Party -- VI, 178-181; VIII, 37-62 passim; IX, 47; X, 99, 260.
- role of Soviets -- VIII, 41-42.
- role of violence -- VII, 186.
- withering away (abolition) -- VI, 181; VIII, 66.
- Dictatorship of proletariat in "advanced" countries -- XI, 145; -- in Europe -- IV, 90, 91; VI, 295; -- in world -- IX, 338; XI, 204; XII, 364 (See also: Socialism--final victory; World Revolution).
- Dictatorship of proletariat and peasantry -- IV, 71; VI, 101, 349, 353; IX, 81-82.
- characteristics -- IX, 186-187.
- Dictatorship of proletariat and peasantry in China -- IX, 251-252, 304, 342; X, 27, 65; XI, 155; -- in Russia -- I, 195; II, 10-11, 12, 20; III, 310, 369-370; IV, 79, 312; IX, 208, 212, 270, 272-280 passim, 292, 315-321; XIII, 90; -- in Soviet Union -- IX, 214-215.
- Directory of the Five -- See: Revolutionary Directory.
- Disarmament -- proposals in 1920's-- V, 409n; X, 279-280.
- Soviet proposals -- VII, 403n; X, 279-280, 375, 383n, 389n.
- Discontent in Soviet Union -- V, 356; VI, 285, 315-317; VII, 19-24; VIII, 50; X, 217; XII, 98. See also: Anti-Soviet activity in SU; Kronstadt Rebellion (1921); Peasantry in SU--discontent; Uprisings in SU.
- Distribution of income in capitalist states -- XII, 322; -- in Germany -- XII, 293-294; -- in Great Britain -- XII, 293-294; in Soviet Union -- XII, 294-296, 321 (See also: Collective farms--distribution

of income); -- in United States -- XII, 293-294, 295.

Divine right of Tsar -- II, 267.

Dogmatism -- I, 304.

Domestic trade in capitalist states -- XIII, 206.

Domestic trade in Soviet Union -- V, 124-125; VI, 164-165, 240-248, 420c, 426c; VII, 29-30, 312, 318-320, 340, 367; VIII, 128, 290; X, 222-225, 227; XI, 87, 92, 125; XIII, 202-206, 281, 340-345.

-- collective farm market -- XIII, 202-205, 206, 217-221.

-- direct commodity exchange -- VI, 132, 241; X, 226-228; XIII, 342-343.

-- facilities -- XIII, 344.

-- organization -- VI, 216.

-- private -- VI, 260; VII, 319; X, 298; XI, 170, 318-321; XII, 43f, 187, 306, 307; XIII, 203, 204.
See also: Capitalism in SU.

-- profits -- VIII, 125.

-- role of Party members in management -- VI, 199-200, 214; XIII, 341-342.

-- shortcomings -- XIII, 343-345.

-- socialization -- XI, 170.

-- socialized -- X, 298; XII, 48-49, 297. See also: Cooperatives, consumer; Cooperatives, trade.

-- turnover -- X, 293; XII, 263; XIII, 206, 344-345.

Don Soviet Republic -- IV, 110-111.

-- Central Executive Committee -- IV, 110-111.

Don territory

-- independence -- IV, 104-111.

-- relations with Soviet Government -- IV, 49.

-- Sovietization -- IV, 107-111.

See also: National movements-- in Don territory.

Dresden Bank (Germany) -- XIII, 286.

Dreyfus case -- III, 247, 409n.

Drought in Soviet Union -- VI, 424c; XII, 86-88; XIII, 216-217, 332.

Dualism, philosophical -- I, 312, 326-327, 382, 390-391.

Duma (in general) -- I, 188; II, 157, 222, 267, 291, 304, 339, 396n.

-- as propaganda forum -- II, 251, 254.

-- Bolshevik view -- I, 189-192; IV, 312, 437n; V, 220; VI, 154-155, 162.

-- boycott of -- II, 82, 256, 271; IV, 312; VI, 154.

-- "Bulygin" Duma -- I, 157, 404n; IV, 312, 436n.

Duma, First -- I, 251-253, 410n, 411n; II, 73, 378n; III, 395n.

-- appeal on land question -- II, 55, 383n.

-- Bolshevik view -- I, 258-259, 264, 406n, 407n, 408n, 410n. See also: Duma, First--boycott; --opposition.

-- bourgeois domination -- I, 268.

-- boycott -- I, 177, 181-182, 183, 218-213; IV, 316-317; V, 78.

-- composition -- I, 261. See also: --peasant representation.

-- dissolution -- I, 248; II, 41, 44, 47, 55, 73, 267; VII, 219.

-- elections -- I, 207-208, 283, 404n.

-- law on (1905) -- I, 404n.

-- Menshevik view -- I, 148, 149-150, 159, 257, 259, 407n, 408n; VII, 219.

-- nature -- II, 40.

-- opposition to -- I, 195, 210-212. See also: --boycott.

-- peasant representation -- I, 263, 265, 266.

-- policy -- I, 262.

-- powers -- I, 182-184, 207, 260-261.

-- purpose -- I, 175, 177, 181-182, 207.

-- Social Democratic attitude toward --
-- I, 262-266.

-- tasks -- I, 182.

Duma, Second

- Bolshevik tactics -- II, 5, 15-19, 26, 37.
- "Cadet" tactics -- II, 14-19, 23-26, 39-40, 42-44.
- dissolution -- II, 41-45, 267, 381n-382n.
- elections -- II, 14-19, 33, 35, 271, 378n.
- Menshevik tactics -- II, 6-8, 14-19, 55-59, 35-37, 383n.
- nature -- II, 40.
- reactionary policies -- II, 38.
- Social Democratic fraction in -- II, 268, 381n-382n, 383n, 401n, 410c.
- tactics of RSDRP -- II, 16, 24, 33, 55-59, 383n.
- tactics of Tsarist Government -- II, 41-45. See also: Duma, Second-- dissolution.

Duma, Third -- II, 180-181, 241, 244, 245, 276, 282, 403n; V, 129, 130.

- agrarian program -- II, 401n.
- Bolshevik fraction in -- II, 165-168, 181, 182.
- boycott -- II, 382n.
- "Cadet" fraction in -- II, 263.
- elections -- II, 41, 43, 271, 384n, 409c-410c.
- Social Democratic fraction in -- II, 78-80, 245-246, 369, 401n, 405n, 418c. See also: -- Bolshevik fraction in.
- tactics of RSDRP -- II, 78-80.
- work -- II, 267, 274-275.

Duma, Fourth -- II, 375, 405n, 406n; III, 14, 39, 93, 96, 97, 98, 101, 103, 131, 140, 194, 202, 222, 347, 352, 405n, 413c.

-- Bolshevik fraction in -- II, 422c-423c.

-- Bolshevik tactics -- II, 252, 253-255.

-- elections -- II, vi, 215, 231, 240-243, 247, 249, 253-255, 256-261, 262-265, 271-284, 340, 344, 397n, 399n, 418c, 419c.

-- fractions in -- II, 257.

-- Menshevik tactics -- II, 253-255.

-- Social Democratic fraction in -- II, 251-252, 254-255, 268, 336, 368-372, 405n, 419c, 420c, 421c.

-- tactics of RSDRP -- II, 254-255.

Dumas, local -- III, 91-95, 184, 396n.

-- elections -- See: Elections, local, in R.

E

- Eastern Europe -- history -- V, 15-16, 34.
- Economic cohesion -- as determinant of nations -- II, 294-295, 299.
- Economic Council of RSFSR (EKOSO) -- XII, 102, 103, 377n.
- Economic crises in capitalist states
- in general -- I, 333, 341; XII, 242-245, 319-320.
 - in 1920's -- X, 200, 214-216, 271-276, 285-286.
 - in 1930's -- XII, viii, 235-254, 317-323, 375n, 383n; XIII, vi, ix, 181, 282, 284-299, 394n-395n.
- See also: Capitalism--contradictions in; --decay and disintegration; --overproduction.
- Economic crises in Russia and Soviet Union (1904-1905) -- I, 76, 91, 204; (1912) -- II, 250-251; (1917) -- III, 45-47, 58, 70, 96, 97, 104, 106, 117, 120, 132, 137, 190, 191, 192, 210, 241, 252-253, 258, 291, 292, 328, 333-334, 370, 387, 389; IV, 134, 135; (after 1917) -- IV, 366; V, 9, 206; VI, 164. See also: Famine in R; Food crisis; Grain shortage in SU.
- Economic determinism -- I, 317-320, 325-326, 328, 338-340, 352-353, 384-387, 389-390, 391.
- Economic development of Russia -- II, 213-214.
- Economics -- disputes in Soviet Union -- XII, 185, 190.
- Economics, traditional -- I, 102.
- "Economism" and "Economists" -- I, 13-21, 29, 91-130 passim, 163-164, 357, 394n, 401n; II, 382n; V, 71, 407n; VI, 91; X, 75.
- Economy -- role of capital -- XII, 318-319.
- role of technicians and specialists -- XII, 319.
- Economy, capitalist -- I, 224-225; IV, 300; V, 109-110; IX, 137; IX, 137; XI, 192-193; XII, 321-323.
- profit motive -- X, 119.
- See also: Capitalism; Society, capitalist; State, capitalist.
- Economy, feudal -- I, 224-225; IX, 136-137.
- Economy, imperialist -- IV, 171-172, 233-234; VIII, 121; IX, 106-107. See also: Imperialism.
- Economy, patriarchal, in Soviet Union -- XIII, 309.
- Economy, peasant -- XII, 148.
- Economy, petty bourgeois -- I, 224-225.
- Economy, planned -- See: Planning, economic.
- Economy, slave -- IX, 136.
- Economy, socialist -- IX, 132, 136, 137-138; X, 241-242. See also: Socialism.
- Economy, Soviet -- V, 120, 139, 146-148, 157; VI, 241; VII, 297-314, 366-371; VIII, 116-141; IX, 128, 130-136, 138-139; XI, 192-193; XII, 145, 239, 240-241; XIII, 378.
- backwardness -- VII, 116; VIII, 72; XI, 247f; XIII, 173, 183-184. See also: Agriculture in SU--backwardness.
 - characteristics -- XII, 321.
 - comparison with capitalist economy -- XII, 317-324; XIII, vi, 214, 283, 287-291.
 - cost reduction -- XII, 13, 18. See also: Industry in SU--cost reduction.
 - development and growth -- V, 108-109; VI, 321; VII, 54-55, 94, 114-115, 124, 128-129, 132, 339-341; X, 291-317; XII, 261-290, 303-304, 317; XIII, 306-346 passim.
 - economic demand -- XIII, 153.
 - effect on foreign relations -- XIII, 161-162, 171. See also: Five-Year Plan, First -- international significance.
 - Five-Year Plan -- See main entry.

Economy, Soviet (cont.)

- grain reserves -- XI, 11, 173, 176-178, 190; XII, 308, 326.
- incentives -- X, 119-122.
- management -- V, 89-90; XI, 36-37; XII, 326-327; XIII, 368.
See also: Industry in SU -- management.
- nature -- XI, 312; XIII, 18, 309.
- position in world economy -- IX, 130-136; 138-139.
- profits -- VII, 311-312.
- reserves -- VIII, 127-129; X, 313; XII, 331. See also: -- grain reserves.
- role of Party -- XII, 342f; XIII, ix, 34, 368.
- self-sufficiency -- IV, 298-300, 376; VII, 355-356; VIII, 121; XI, 251; XIII, 398n.
- socialization -- X, 297-299; XI, 170-172, 227-30; XII, 14, 290-291, 305; XIII, v, viii, 5-6, 172, 308-309, 333. See also: Agriculture in SU -- socialization; NEP -- transition to socialism; Industry in SU -- socialization; Socialism in SU -- establishment.

See also: Agriculture in SU; Co-operatives in SU; Domestic trade in SU; Industry in SU; New Economic Policy; Planning, economic, in SU; War Communism.

Economy, world -- V, 59, 110; VI, 146, 148; X, 244.

Education -- separation from church -- I, 139.

Education in Germany -- XIII, 338.

Education in socialist state -- VIII, 301.

Education in Soviet Union -- V, 202-203, 298, 337; VII, 3, 392n; XI, 37-38, 59-60, 76-77, 354-355; XII, 299-300; XIII, 262, 269-270, 306.

-- class composition of students -- XIII, 338.

-- higher -- XIII, 338.

-- instructors -- VII, 88-89. See also: Teachers in SU.

-- medical -- XIII, 339.

-- pedagogical -- XIII, 339.

-- political -- V, 203, 217, 235, 300, 314f, 367-368, 414n; VI, 206, 248, 252; VII, 79-80, 155, 205-206, 217, 259; XI, 80; XII, 349-350, 364.

-- pre-school -- XII, 296; XIII, 338.

-- shortcomings -- XIII, 339.

-- technical -- XI, 216-217; XIII, 13, 67, 338.

-- universal and compulsory -- IV, 163-164, 357; XI, 354-355; XII, 299-300; XIII, 337, 400c.

See also: Language, native, use in education; Nationalities in SU -- education; Teachers in SU.

Efficiency, American -- VI, 186, 187-188; XIII, 114, 149, 151.

Egypt -- economy -- VII, 146.

-- independence -- IV, 372-373; VI, 144.

-- relations with Great Britain -- V, 150; VII, 292.

See also: Foreign relations of SU -- with E; Imperialism in E; National movements -- in E.

Eight-hour working day -- See: Working day -- length.

Elections in Germany -- See: G -- elections of 1924.

Elections in Russia -- I, 152, 176-177, 180, 195; II, 292n.

-- laws -- II, 43, 250, 399n.

-- government interference -- II, 240.

See also: Constituent Assembly (1917-1918) -- elections; Duma -- elections to.

Elections in Soviet Union -- X, 107, 109; XI, 168, 170-171, 291, 292.

Elections in United States -- IV, 36; X, 143, 145; XIII, 155.

Elections, direct -- I, 151.

Elections, local, in Russia -- II, 178-181; III, 67-79, 91-95, 157, 161, 184, 236-240, 414c.

Elections, local, in Soviet Union -- VII, 184, 190, 332.

Electrical equipment industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types).

Electrification of Soviet Union -- IV, 435n; V, 50-51, 92, 109, 111, 112, 424c, 428c; VII, 114-115, 157, 198, 308-309; IX, 119; X, 225; XI, 158, 163, 164, 220, 228, 229, 254-256, 311; XII, 347, 386n; XIII, 3, 143, 179.

Emancipation of Labor Group -- V, 171, 414n.

Emulation, socialist -- See: Competition, socialist.

Encirclement, capitalist, of Soviet Union -- IV, 375; V, 21, 90, 94, 109, 117, 119, 224, 244, 394a; VI, 23, 50, 239, 280; VII, 17-18, 110, 113, 117, 118, 121, 166, 195, 206, 297-300, 343; VIII, 24, 31, 66, 71, 121, 214, 262-265, 272, 326, 350; IX, 23, 42, 136, 164; X, 95, 237, 242, 271, 289; XI, 70, 116, 248, 251-252; XII, 98, 303; XIII, 72, 310.

Encirclement, economic, of Soviet Union -- IV, 148, 352; IX, 124.

Encirclement, socialist -- VI, 117; VIII, 263.

Ends and means -- I, 17, 230-232.

Engineers in Soviet Union -- See: Managers and technicians in SU.

"Engineers of human souls" (applied by Stalin to writers) -- XIII, 410c.

England -- See: Great Britain.

English nation -- II, 293, 294, 296, 298, 300-301, 303; XI, 338.

"Enrich yourselves" (Bukharin's slogan) -- VII, 153-154, 382-384; IX, 76; XIII, 358-359.

Entente cordiale -- V, 98, 408n-409n.

-- anti-Soviet policy -- IV, 245-248,

351-353, 363. See also: Capitalist states -- opposition to SU; Civil War of 1918-1920 -- role of Allies; Intervention in Russian Civil War.

Environment -- as determinant of nations -- II, 301.

-- influence -- I, 314-320, 386-387.

Equality, civil -- I, 31. See also: Civil rights in R; Nationalities in R -- civil equality.

Equality, Marxian -- VII, 376; XIII, 354-357. See also: Leveling.

"Equilibrium" -- theory of -- XII, 143-146.

Espionage in Soviet Union -- V, 119; IX, 327, 329-330; X, 234-237; XII, 394n; XIII, 394n. See also: Anti-Soviet activity in SU; Sabotage in SU.

Estonia

-- foreign relations -- V, 42.

-- government -- IV, 168.

-- independence -- IV, 42, 107, 177, 178, 183, 424n-425n, 455c.

-- Sovietization -- IV, 178, 183, 423n.

-- Tallinn uprising (1924) -- VII, 149-150, 399n.

See also: Foreign relations of SU -- with Baltic states; -- with E; Revolution in E.

Estonian Labor Commune -- IV, 178, 423n.

Estonian Soviet Republic -- IV, 178, 183, 242, 423n, 427n, 455c.

Estonians -- V, 27. See also: National movements -- of Estonians.

Europe -- See: Agriculture in capitalist states (Europe, the West); Bourgeoisie in E; Capitalism in E; Capitalists in E; Communist parties in E; Counterrevolution in E; Eastern Europe; Feudalism in E; Imperialism in Eastern E; Imperialism in Western E; Labor in West; Labor conditions in E; National question in Central Europe; Nationalities in E; Peasantry in E; Peasantry,

middle, in E; Proletariat in E; Revolution in E; Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in E; Revolution, socialist, in E; SD parties in E; Strikes in E; Taxation in E; Trade unions in E; Ukrainians in E; Unemployment in E; Unemployment insurance in E; Workers' parties in E; Working conditions in E.

Evacuation Commission, All-Russian -- IV, 426n.

Evolution, biological -- I, 311, 313-314, 382, 383-384. See also: Darwin, C. R. (Part II).

Evolution, social -- I, 311, 314, 384.

Evolution and revolution -- I, 309, 381. See also: Changes -- quantitative and qualitative.

Evolutionary movement -- See: Movement, evolutionary.

Executions in Soviet Union -- IX, 329-330; X, 45-46, 381n.

Executive Committee of Comintern (IKKI) IV, 429n; V, 416n, 432c; VI, 407n, 410n, 411n, 424c; VII, 44, 407c, 412c; VIII, 194, 195, 196, 202, 379n, 382n, 389c, 392c, 395c; IX, 122, 282, 284, 287, 311, 373n; X, 378n, 388n, 393c, 395c, 396c; XI, 202, 306, 309, 356n, 357n, 374c; XII, 7, 24, 26, 375n, 380n; XIII, 382n, 395n, 397n, 412c.

-- appeals -- VI, 424c.

-- expulsions -- IX, 373n.

-- Political Secretariat -- X, 162; XI, 294, 295, 298; XII, 26.

-- Presidium -- VI, 424c; VII, 407c, 408c, 414c, 415c; VIII, 1, 3, 6, 10, 194, 390c, 393c, 398c, 399c, 400c; IX, 282, 284, 374c; X, 64, 153, 162, 378n, 393c; XI, 294, 306, 374c, 376c; XII, 26, 388c.

-- American Commission -- XII, 388c.

-- French Commission -- IX, 376c, 377c.

-- relations with national Communist parties -- VIII, 104-105, 194.

Executive Committee of Comintern

-- plenums

-- Second -- V, 432c.

-- Fourth -- VI, 412n.

-- Fifth -- VI, 411n; VII, 188, 376n-397n, 398n, 400n, 410c, 411c.

-- Czech Commission -- VII, 59-68, 396n-397n, 400n, 410c, 411c.

-- Polish Commission -- VII, 397n, 410c, 414c.

-- resolutions -- VII, 102, 106, 109.

-- Yugoslav Commission -- VII, 69-76, 216, 217, 220, 221, 223, 224, 397n, 411c.

-- Sixth -- VIII, 100-107, 109-115, 379n-380n, 381n, 390c, 391c, 392c, 393c; X, 21, 154, 380n.

-- Eastern Commission -- VIII, 380n, 391c, 392c; X, 380n.

-- French Commission -- VIII, 100-107, 380n, 391c, 392c.

-- German Commission -- VIII, 109-115, 380n, 391c, 392c.

-- Political Commission -- VIII, 380n, 391c, 392c.

-- resolutions -- VIII, 381n; X, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 35, 155, 380n.

-- "Sixth Expanded Plenum of the Comintern Executive Committee. Theses and Resolutions" -- X, 380n.

-- Seventh -- VI, 412n; VIII, 385n-386n, 399c, 400c, 401c; IX, v, 1-151, 245, 247, 283, 310, 362n-363n, 365n, 374c, 375c; X, 71, 382n.

-- British Commission -- IX, 362n.

-- Chinese Commission -- VIII, 357, 401c; IX, 262n; X, 18.

-- German Commission -- IX, 367n, 374c.

-- Polish Commission -- IX, 362n, 374c.

Executive Committee of Comintern
-- plenums -- Seventh (cont.)

F

-- Political Commission -- VIII,
400c; IX, 362n.

-- resolutions -- IX, 284, 372n;
X, 18, 35, 382n.

-- "Theses and Resolutions of the
Seventh Expanded Plenum of IKKI" --
IX, 372n.

-- Eighth -- IX, 282-312, 372n, 379c.

-- Ninth -- XI, 370c.

Exploitation -- abolition -- X, 168, 170,
239-240; XIII, 334.

Exploitation, imperialistic -- III, 49,
51-52; X, 168, 170; XII, 322;
XIII, 290. See also: Imperialism;
National oppression.

Extraordinary Commission to Combat
Counterrevolution and Sabotage --
See: Cheka.

Extraordinary Supply Commission -- IV,
218, 220.

Famine in Russia -- I, 76, 176, 204;
II, 213, 214-215, 221, 223, 266,
379n. See also: Food crisis of
1917.

Famine in Soviet Union -- VI, 311;
XI, 50, 119. See also: Food
supply (shortage) in SU; Grain
shortage in SU.

Far Eastern Republic -- V, 141-142,
411n.

-- abolition -- V, 141-142.

Farmers in capitalist states -- XIII,
290. See also: Agriculture in
capitalist states; Peasantry in
capitalist states.

Fascism -- VI, 235, 282-283; X, 48,
49; XI, 144, 201; XII, 254;
XIII, 283, 293. See also: Foreign
relations of SU--with fascist states

Fascism in France -- VI, 235; -- in
Germany -- XIII, 302 (See also:
Nazism); -- in Great Britain --
VI, 235; -- in Italy -- VI, 235;
XIII, 302; -- in Spain -- XIII,
283, 292, 396n.

Fate -- belief in -- XIII, 120.

Fear in Soviet Union -- XIII, 109.

February (March) Revolution -- III,
115, 171, 279, 285, 320, 386, 388,
389, 394n, 396n, 397n, 401n, 412c;
IV, 52, 155-158, 240, 313; V,
68, 122, 171-172, 176; VI, 126,
130; VII, 92; IX, 291; XI,
155-156; XIII, 110.

-- nature -- IV, 159.

-- results -- V, 103; IX, 206.

-- role of Allies -- V, 68.

-- role of Soviets -- X, 97.

-- role of workers and peasants --
IV, 158-159.

-- significance -- V, 83.

Federal Reserve System (US) -- XII,
242, 381n-382n.

Federal Trade Commission (US) -- XII,
293.

Federalism -- in RSDRP -- See: RSDRP
-- federalism in.

Federalism in state structure -- III,
23-31. See also: Soviet state--
federative structure.

Federalism in Canada -- III, 25; --
in Russia -- III, 23, 26-31; -- in
Switzerland -- III, 25; -- in United
States -- III, 23-25, 26-27.

Federalists in Caucasus -- I, 134, 407n,
423c; II, 288. See also: Armenian
Social Democratic Labor Organization.

Federation -- nature -- V, 335-336, 340-
341.

Federation -- right of -- See: Nationali-
ties -- voluntary union.

See also: confederation.

Federation, bourgeois-democratic -- IV,
66-67, 68.

Federation, German -- See: German Fed-
eration.

Federation, Soviet -- IV, 72-73. See
also: Soviet state -- federative
structure.

Federative Union of Socialist Soviet
Republics of Transcaucasia -- See:
Transcaucasian Socialist Federative
Soviet Republic.

Feudal economy -- See: Economy, feudal.

"Feudal-monarchist"nationalism -- See:
Nationalism, "feudal-monarchist".

Feudalism -- XI, 336.

-- downfall -- V, 15, 33; X, 247.

Feudalism in China -- IX, 239-241, 285-
289, 290, 309, 336-337, 344, 360;
X, 10, 25, 26, 156; -- in Europe --
V, 86-87; XIII, 115; -- in Russia
-- V, 86; X, 26.

Fighting squads, revolutionary -- I, 135-
137, 242. See also: "Red" detach-
ments; Red Guards.

Finland -- as part of RSFSR -- IV, 69.

-- autonomy -- II, 348; III, 408n.

-- foreign relations -- V, 42.

-- government -- IV, 168, 246.

-- history -- V, 17.

-- independence -- III, 51-52,
56, 57, 208; IV, 4, 22-24, 86,
157, 160, 164, 180, 352-353, 416n,
444c; V, 55, 115, 245, 347.

See also: Civil War of 1918-
1920 -- in F; Foreign relations
of SU -- with F; Imperialism in
F; Intervention in Civil War --
in F; Peasantry in F: Revolu-
tion in F; Russification -- of
F.

Finnish Communist Party -- VIII, 398c.

Finnish Diet -- II, 337; III, 131,
139, 207, 408n; IV, 157.

Finnish Senate -- IV, 162.

Finnish Social Democratic Labor Party
-- IV, 1-5, 23-24, 442c.

Finns in Russia -- I, 22; III, 206.
See also: National movements -- of
Finns.

Firewood production in Soviet Union --
See: Industry in SU -- fuels.

First International -- See: Inter-
national, First.

Five-Year Plan, First -- X, 292f, 326,
327, 384n, 388n. XI, 356n, 357n;
XII, v, 6, 132, 374n, 377n, 384n;
XIII, 348.

-- aims -- XII, 79-80; XIII, 171-
174.

-- completion in two years -- XII, 290.

-- completion in three years -- XII,
285; XIII, 29f.

-- completion in four years -- XII,
270-271, 380n; XIII, vi, 177,
213, 382n, 389n.

-- fulfilment -- XIII, 51-52, 79-80,
179-180, 315, 385n.

-- in foreign press -- XIII, 162-169.

-- international significance -- XIII,
161-171, 214-215.

-- "minimal" variants -- XII, 123, 377n.

-- "optimal" variants -- XII, 123, 377n.

-- results -- XIII, 161-215.

Five-Year Plan, First (cont.)

- role of Party -- XIII, 177-178, 183, 213.
- role of Party Central Committee -- XII, 345-348.

Five Year Plan, First (categories)

- agricultural machinery -- XII, 346.
- agriculture -- XIII, 188-196.
- automobiles -- XII, 345-346.
- collective farms -- XII, 289-290, 346, 349.
- heavy industry -- XIII, 175.
- iron and steel -- XII, 345; XIII, 315.
- non-ferrous metallurgy -- XII, 346; XIII, 315.
- state farms -- XII, 284-285, 346, 349.
- tractors -- XII, 345.

Five-Year Plan, Second -- XIII, 139, 349, 376, 389n, 395n, 398n-399n, 406c-407c, 417c.

- aims -- XIII, 184-186.
- fulfillment -- XIII, 315.
- iron and steel -- XIII, 315.

Food -- procurement in Soviet Union -- V, 124-125. See also: Grain procurement in SU.

Food crisis of 1917 -- III, 44, 58, 62, 65, 70, 96, 97, 104, 106, 117, 137, 190, 191-192, 210, 241, 251-252, 292, 320, 331-334, 370, 379; IV, 2, 158, 159. See also: Famine in R.

Food crisis in Soviet Union (1918-1920) -- IV, 116-117, 118, 120-121, 124-126.

Food supply in Soviet Union -- XIII, 59. See also: Grain shortage in SU.

Force -- use in Soviet Union -- VIII, 53-54; XII, 309-310; XIII, 108-109. See also: Arrests in SU; Collectivization of agriculture-- use of force; Dictatorship of proletariat--role of violence;

Executions in SU.

Foreign debt, Russian (question of compensation) -- V, 410n-411n; VII, 196, 289-290, 403n; VIII, 123-125; IX, 369n; X, 180, 181, 230-231, 289, 383n, 386n; XI, 55, 158; XII, 257-258.

Foreign debt, Soviet -- See: Loans, foreign, to SU.

Foreign labor delegations to Soviet Union -- VII, 55, 283-286, 291, 292, 349, 351, 352; VIII, 74, 264, 280-281; X, 92-148, 206-238, 242, 394c; XIII, 163, 169-170.

Foreign policy of Soviet Union -- V, 111, 236-237; VII, 169, 348-349; X, 199-200, 207, 288-289, 290-291; XII, 260-261; XIII, viii, x, 116-117.

-- peace policy -- IV, 233, 390-391; VI, 239-240, 300; VII, 14, 296; IX, 150, 170, 172-173, 204, 323, 326, 328; X, 123, 199-200, 291, 375; XII, 260-261, 381n; XIII, viii, x, 283, 299-306, 382n, 398n. See also: Disarmament--Soviet proposals.

Foreign relations of Soviet Union -- IV, 377-381, 382-393 passim; V, 70, 147-149, 245, 440c; VI, 8, 235-240; VII, 403n; VIII, 159, 162, 184, 330, 381n, 388n; IX, 369n; X, 122-124; XIII, 180, 397n.

-- diplomatic isolation -- IV, 383-384, 386; V, 148-149.

-- effect on domestic policy -- VIII, 325f.

-- foundation -- IX, 25-26.

-- non-aggression pacts -- X, 123, 287; XIII, 300, 301.

-- with Afghanistan -- V, 116, 299; VI, 403n; VII, 168; X, 287; XI, 55.

-- with Allies -- VII, 168. See also: Civil War of 1918-1920--role of Allies; Intervention in Russian Civil War.

-- with Asia -- IX, 171-172.

-- with Austria -- VI, 410n; VII, 297.

- with Baltic states -- XIII, 301.
- with Bulgaria -- VII, 150, 292, 398n.
- with capitalist states -- V, 91-92, 109, 119, 117-127 passim; VII, 100; X, 122-124, 287-291; XI, 45, 116-117, 200; XII, viii, 383n-384n; XIII, 299-306.
- with China -- V, 55, 115, 278, 347; X, 199; XII, 256-257, 378n; XIII, 138, 301. See also: Chinese Revolution--role of SU.
- with Czechoslovakia -- VI, 237.
- with Denmark -- VI, 410n.
- with Egypt -- V, 347.
- with Estonia -- IV, 379, 387.
- with fascist states -- XIII, 302.
- with Finland -- IV, 263, 258-259, 268-269, 379, 387, 432n; V, 120; VI, 236, 410n; VII, 289-291; XII, 258; XIII, 300.
- with France -- X, 199, 288, 386n; XII, 260; XIII, 300, 301, 302.
- with Germany -- VI, 403n; VII, 237, 288, 297; X, 123, 287; XII, 95, 258; XIII, 115-117, 302-303.
- with Great Britain -- IV, 437n; V, 70, 412n-413n; VI, 36, 50, 236, 403n, 410n; VII, 288, 289-292, 403n; IX, 172-173, 311, 324, 372n; X, 46, 47, 157-158, 199, 287, 288, 381n; XI, 55; XII, 95, 256, 257; XIII, 271, 280, 304.
- with Greece -- VI, 410n; X, 287.
- with India -- IV, 116; V, 347.
- with Iran -- V, 55, 115, 116, 347; VI, 403n; VII, 168; X, 287; XI, 55.
- with Italy -- VI, 299, 410n; VII, 288; X, 123, 287; XIII, 300, 302.
- with Japan -- V, 141; VI, 299, 410n; VII, 294; IX, 172, 204; X, 123, 124, 287; XII, 378n; XIII, 138, 279-280, 304-305, 392n.
- with Latvia -- IV, 379, 387; X, 287.
- with Lithuania -- IV, 379; X, 287; XII, 261.
- with Mongolia -- V, 55, 115.
- with Norway -- VI, 410n.
- with Poland -- IV, 379; V, 18, 120, 299; XII, 258, 261; XIII, 116-117, 300, 301, 302.
- with Rumania -- V, 121; XII, 258, 261.
- with Sweden -- VI, 410n.
- with Switzerland -- X, 287.
- with Tibet -- V, 278.
- with Turkey -- IV, 25-26, 42, 168, 409, 412; V, 116, 278, 299, 347, 423c, 424c; X, 287; XI, 55; XII, 261; XIII, 300.
- with United States -- VI, 301; VII, 288, 290; IX, 204; X, 146, 287; XII, 102; XIII, 138-139, 149-156, 261, 270-272, 276-279, 301, 303-304, 394n. See also: Recognition of Soviet Government --by US.

See also: Disarmament--Soviet proposals; Kellogg-Briand Pact--Soviet adherence; Recognition of Soviet Government.
- Foreign trade of Soviet Union -- IV, 442c; V, 91-92, 109, 112, 119, 125-126, 139; VI, 247; VII, 29, 288-291, 296, 301, 302-303, 312, 313-314, 320, 340, 354-356, 360, 367, 403n; VIII, 127-128; IX, 33, 74-75; X, 123, 287-289, 291; XII, 92-95, 256; XIII, 394n.
- exports -- X, 313; (gold) -- XII, 101-102; (grain) -- VI, 247, 274; VIII, 133-134; XI, 177-178; XIII, 71; (oil) -- X, 220-221.
- imports (grain) -- VII, 313; XII, 61, 63, 92-95; (machinery) -- XI, 177-178.
- organization -- VI, 216.
- pricing of exports -- X, 220-221.
- profits -- VIII, 125.
- role of Party in management -- VI, 199.
- Soviet pricing -- X, 220-221.

Foreign trade of SU (cont.)

- state monopoly -- VII, 174, 199; IX, 133; X, 109-111, 180, 181, 291; XI, 55, 226.
 - volume -- VII, 313; X, 294; XII, 264.
 - with Asia -- VII, 29.
 - with capitalist states -- IX, 326.
 - with Germany -- XIII, 153-154, 155-156, 278.
 - with Great Britain -- IX, 172-173; XIII, 153-154, 156, 280, 304.
 - with United States -- XIII, 137-138, 153-156, 276.
- Foreigners in Soviet Union -- XIII, 258.
- Forestation in Soviet Union -- XIII, 332.
- Form and content -- I, 328-329, 391.
- in Marxian philosophy -- I, 316-320, 384-387.
- Foundation and superstructure in Marxian philosophy -- I, 316-320, 384-387, 391.
- "Fourteen Points" -- IV, 413, 440n.
- France
- armament program (1927) -- X, 282, 390n.
 - as imperialist power -- IV, 232.
 - as refuge for anti-Soviet elements -- XII, 260.
 - colonial policy -- VIII, 2.
 - economy -- VI, 287; VII, 264, 265; VIII, 101; X, 273, 275; XII, 238, 239-240, 241; XIII, 165.
 - finances -- VIII, 2.
 - foreign policy -- VI, 287; X, 280; XII, 255-256, 383n; XIII, 397n. See also: Civil War of 1918-1920--role of F; Entente cordiale; Foreign relations of SU--with F; Franco-Russian Entente of 1891; Intervention in Russian Civil War.
 - government -- I, 143, 150-152, 153-154, 343; III, 276; IV, 36; VI,

411n-412n; VIII, 344-345; X, 52.

- history -- V, 15, 33, 177. See also: French Revolution; Paris Commune of 1871; Revolution of 1848 in F.
- political situation -- VIII, 100-102.

See also: Agriculture in F; Bourgeoisie in F; Capitalism in F; Fascism in F; Foreign relations of SU--with F; Industry in F; International friction--between F and Italy; --between F and Great Britain and Italy; --between F and Spain; --between F and Germany; --between Great Britain and F; Labor legislation in F; National question in F; Peasantry in F; Proletariat in F; Revolution in F; Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in F; Revolution, socialist, in F; Revolution of 1848 in F; Soviets in F; Strikes in F; Trade Unions in F.

Franco-Prussian War (1870-71) -- II, 204-205; VII, 196, 273, 274; VIII, 123; XI, 158.

Franco-Russian Entente of 1891 -- VII, 275. See also: Entente cordiale.

Fraternization (of Russian and German troops -- 1917-1918) -- III, 38, 59-60, 72, 83.

Freedom -- of language -- See: Language --freedom of.

-- of speech, press and assembly -- I, 25, 138, 156, 180-181, 208, 343; II, 92-93, 214; III, 154; IV, 389; X, 58, 209-210. See also: Press in SU--suppression after October Revolution.

Freedom in China -- VIII, 362; in Russia -- II, 148; III, 186, 198.

Freedom, political -- I, 234-343.

French Commune of 1871 -- See: Paris Commune of 1871.

French Communist Party -- II, 383n; IV, 386, 392; VI, 412n; VII, 410c; VIII, 380n, 391c, 392c, 393c.

-- Bolshevization -- VIII, 3.

-- Central Committee -- VIII, 104, 105, 106, 385n.

-- deviations and opposition groups --
VIII, 1-9, 102-105, 106-107, 241,
380n; XI, 225. See also:
Girault, Suzanne; Souvarine,
Boris; Treint, Albert (Part II).

-- leadership -- VIII, 102-105, 107.

-- Politburo -- VIII, 103, 104.

-- relations with trade unions -- VIII,
7, 105-106, 107.

-- tactics (1920's) -- VIII, 2-9, 101-
102, 106-107; IX, 376c.

French nation -- II, 293, 303; XI,
338.

French Revolution -- I, 150, 152-153,
247, 255, 257; II, 2, 3, 22, 23,
38; III, 178; IV, 311, 312;
VIII, 143; X, 169, 201, 202, 239;
XI, 274, 275-276; XIII, 119, 123.

-- Committee of Public Safety -- X,
234.

-- counterrevolutionary movement -- I,
247, 248-249.

-- as model for Russian -- II, 3-4.

-- National Assembly -- I, 257.

-- National Convention -- I, 257.

-- role of Great Britain -- IX, 324,
325.

-- role of liberal bourgeoisie -- II,
4, 5, 60, 61.

-- role of proletariat -- II, 3, 61.

-- War of the First Coalition (1792)
-- III, 4-5.

French Revolution of 1848 -- See: Revo-
lution of 1848 in France.

French Socialist Party -- II, 74,
383n.

French socialists -- II, 64; III, 6,
245-246, 276.

Frunze Military Academy -- XI, 293,
376c; XIII, 380, 417c.

Fuel industry in Soviet Union -- See:
Industry in SU (types).

"From each according to his abilities,
to each according to his needs
(services)" -- See: Communist for-
mula; Socialist formula.

G

Galicia -- government -- IV, 246. See also: Nationality conflicts in G.

General Council of the Trades Union Congress (British) -- VIII, 160-168 passim, 182, 188, 189, 190, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 202, 381n, 382n, 384n, 395c; IX, 18, 364n; X, 6, 40, 41, 157, 158, 346, 378n, 380n.

General Jewish Workers' Union of Lithuania, Poland and Russia -- See: Bund, Jewish.

General Secretariat of Ukrainian Central Rada -- See: Ukrainian Central Rada -- General Secretariat.

Geneva Three-Power Naval Conference (July-August, 1927) -- X, 279, 389n.

Genoa Conference -- V, 135, 140, 144, 148, 225, 410n-411n, 429c; VII, 403n; VIII, 33, 191, 192, 369n; X, 123, 382n-383n.

Georgia

- annexation to Russia -- I, 32.
- autonomy -- I, 395n; IV, 70, 86-88.
- economic development -- I, 35; II, 295; V, 94, 100.
- exile government -- IX, 327; X, 385n.
- government -- V, 233-234. See also: Georgian Republic; Georgian SSR.
- history -- I, 32; II, 295; V, 17.
- independence -- IV, 352-353, 380, 419n.
- national traditions -- II, 329.
- population -- V, 94.
- relations with Soviet government -- V, 252-254, 256-257.

See also: Anarchists in G; Clericalism in G; Civil War of 1918-1920 --role of G; CP of G; Mensheviks in G; National movements--of Georgians; Nationality conflicts--Armenian-Georgian; Revolutionaries in G; SD Party in G; Socialists in G; Soviets in G; Uprisings in SU--Georgian revolt.

Georgian-Armenian War -- V, 96, 251.

Georgian bourgeoisie -- I, 33-35.

Georgian church -- I, 33. See also: Clericalism in G.

Georgian language -- I, 116.

Georgian music -- VIII, 396c.

Georgian nation -- II, 295, 305; VII, 142; XI, 338, 339, 365.

Georgian National Democrats -- I, 34-35, 394n.

Georgian nationalism -- I, 32-35, 394n, 407n; II, 288, 291, 307; V, 95; IX, 65. See also: Chauvinism, Georgian.

Georgian nobility -- I, 32-33.

Georgian peasantry -- I, 33.

Georgian proletariat -- I, 34-35.

Georgian Red Army -- V, 430c.

Georgian Republic -- IV, 402, 410-411, 439n; V, 96.

-- foreign relations -- V, 18.

-- influence of Allies -- IV, 410-411.

Georgian Revolutionaries, First Conference -- I, 54.

Georgian Social Federalists -- I, 53, 54, 394n-395n.

Georgian Soviet Republic (SSR) -- V, 93-98, 328, 411n.

-- relations with other Soviet republics -- V, 94-98.

German Communist Party -- IV, 243, 386, 392, 436n; V, 344; VI, 267, 361, 411n, 412n; VII, 34-41, 42-47, 237, 395, 396, 409c, 416c; VIII, 375n, 391c, 393c; IX, 375c; X, 64, 81, 284, 378n, 393c; XI, 299, 301-309.

-- Bolshevization -- VII, 37-40.

-- Central Committee -- VI, 267, 426c; VII, 42, 44, 46, 401n; VIII, 5, 110, 111, 112, 115, 172; XI, 304, 307; XII, 23, 24, 25.

-- deviations and opposition groups

- VI, 411n; VII, 237, 395n, 401n; VIII, 1-10 passim, 110-115, 241, 392c; IX, 8-9, 19-20, 50-51, 365n-366n, 375c; X, 7, 8, 57, 218-219; XI, 225, 302-309; XII, 23-26. See also: -- schism. Also: Brandler, Heinrich; Fischer, Ruth; Maslow, Arkady; Urbahns, Hugo (Part II).
- discipline in -- VII, 40; XI, 301-306.
- expulsions -- IX, 366n; X, 166; XII, 23, 25.
- Frankfurt Congress -- VII, 395n, 401n.
- leadership -- IV, 237; VII, 37.
- politburo -- XI, 305, 306.
- purges -- XII, 26.
- relations with trade unions -- VII, 46-47; VIII, 7; XI, 300-301.
- schism -- X, 81, 83, 88-89.
- tactics (1926) -- VIII, 2-10.
- tasks -- VIII, 111-112.
- German Constituent Assembly (1919) -- IV, 243.
- German Federation -- V, 277.
- German Independent Social Democratic Party -- IV, 436n.
- German Institute of Economic Research -- XII, 239.
- German nation -- II, 293, 303.
- popularity in Soviet Union -- XIII, 115.
- German Revolution of 1848 -- See: Revolution of 1848 in Germany.
- German Revolution (or revolutionary attempts) of 1918-1919 -- IV, 168, 175, 242-243, 386; V, 20, 66, 121; VI, 163; IX, 140, 299; XIII, 226. See also: Bavarian Soviet Republic.
- German "Revolution" of 1923 -- VI, 50, 281-282, 293, 298, 404n, 412n, 413n-414n; VII, 34, 36, 165-166, 395n; VIII, 2, 375n, 380n; X, 61, 62-64, 378n; XI, 148, 299, 363n. See also: Saxony Workers' Government.
- German Social Democratic Party (German socialists) -- I, 357; II, 203-207, 337, 361; IV, 309-310, 436n; V, 73; VI, 16, 17-18, 19, 298, 411n, 412n, 413n-414n, 426c; VII, 36, 37, 38, 40, 41, 396n; VIII, 375n; IX, 8-9, 19-20, 363n; X, 63, 385n; XI, 307-309; XIII, 293.
- attitude toward RSDRP -- II, 63-64, 75, 193.
- formation -- II, 74.
- left wing -- XIII, 86-93 passim. See also: --deviations and opposition groups.
- membership -- II, 33, 207.
- opportunism and centrism -- VI, 269; XIII, 84, 86-93 passim.
- publications -- See: "Leipziger Volkszeitung"; "Die Neue Zeit"; "Der Sozialdemokrat"; "Vorwärts" (Part II).
- role in World War I -- V, 99.
- suppression -- II, 205-206.
- German SD Party -- congresses
 - Nuremberg Congress (1868) -- II, 203-204.
 - Dresden Congress (1903) -- II, 206.
 - Jena Congress (1905) -- II, 207.
 - Nuremberg Congress (1908) -- II, 207.
- German Statistical Board -- XII, 293.
- Germanic "race" -- XIII, 295.
- Germans in Austria -- II, 303-304, 320-321, 325, 332; -- in Baltic -- II, 297, 328; -- in Czechoslovakia -- VII, 62 (See also: Nationality conflicts -- Czech-German) -- in Hungary -- V, 49; -- in Soviet Union (colonists -- X, 308; -- in Transcaucasia -- II, 328.
- Germany
 - anti-socialist law of 1878 -- IX, 8, 363n.
 - as target of imperialist war -- XIII, 294-295.
- German Social Democratic Party (German

Germany (cont.)

- colonization of -- VI, 289, 290; VII, 52, 98-99.
- development -- VI, 369-370.
- economy -- IV, 380; V, 118; VI, 288-289; VII, 35, 196, 264-265, 271-273, 355; VIII, 123; X, 63, 198, 273, 275, 295; XI, 155, 158, 251; XII, 239, 240, 241.
- elections of 1924 -- VI, 426c; VII, 40-41, 396n, 398n.
- foreign policy -- VII, 274-275; XIII, 302-303.
- government -- I, 343; III, 186-187; IV, 246; X, 63.
- history -- IV, 33; VIII, 253, 315; XIII, 295; X, 65.
- Reichstag -- V, 67. See also: -- elections of 1924.
- respect for laws -- XIII, 122.
- victory of Nazis -- XIII, 283. See also: Fascism in Germany; Nazism.

See also: Agriculture in G; Capitalism in G; Culture in G; Dawes Plan; Distribution of income in G; Education in G; Elections in G; Fascism in G; Foreign relations of SU--with G; Foreign trade of SU--with G; Industrialization of G; Industry in G; International friction--between Allies and G; --between France and G; --between G and Great Britain; Jews in G; Kapp Putsch; League of Nations --withdrawal of G and Japan; National income of G; National question in G; Peasant War in G; Peasantry in G; Proletariat in G; Reparations, German; Revolution in G; Revolution, socialist, in G; Soviets in G; Trade unions in G; Ukraine--relations with G and Austria; Unemployment in G; Unemployment insurance in G; Wages in G; Young Plan.

Gnchak Party -- See: Hnchak Party.

Gold mining in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types).

"Golosists" -- IX, 16.

Gorskaya Autonomous Soviet Republic -- Mountain Autonomous Soviet Republic.

Government -- in capitalist states -- X, 100-101, 102-103.

GPU (State Political Administration; also: OGPU) -- V, 399a; VII, 333; VIII, 136, 398c; X, 187, 190, 234-237, 311, 324, 381n; XI, 316; XIII, 158, 411c.

-- compared to Committees of Public Safety in French Revolution -- X, 234.

-- "White" officers in -- X, 187.

See also: Cheka; Commissariat of Internal Affairs.

Grain procurement in Soviet Union -- VII, 320; VIII, 133-134; XI, 1-5, 10-19, 34, 38-52, 82-86, 92, 118-120, 122, 130, 169, 204f, 322, 369c-370c; XII, 12, 62, 63, 80-81, 86-92, 281; XIII, 12, 71, 216-221, 324.

-- local agencies -- XI, 14, 44, 47.

-- methods -- XI, 17-19.

-- role of Party -- XI, 44-52, 119, 205, 235; XIII, 231-233.

-- role of state and collective farms -- XI, 5-6, 17.

-- use of force or compulsion -- XI, 17, 107, 172-175, 206, 210-212; XII, 61, 62, 63, 87, 89-92.

Grain shortage in Soviet Union (1920) -- IV, 298-299; (1928) -- XI, 1, 10-14, 38-39, 119, 168, 172-173, 175f, 190, 204-205, 218; XII, 61, 278.

-- reasons for -- XI, 12-14, 39-45, 81-82, 207; XII, 86-88.

Great Britain

-- as imperialist power -- IV, 232; VIII, 159. See also: --colonial policy; --economy.

-- colonial policy -- III, 17; V, 150; VII, 195-196, 292; VIII, 121, 123, 159, 365; X, 282; XI, 157-158. See also: India--relations with GB.

-- democracy in -- VI, 116-117.

-- economy -- IV, 264-265; VIII, 123, 131, 156f; X, 198, 275, 295; XI, 155, 157-158; XII, 239, 240, 303-304.

-- foreign relations -- VII, 227, 393n. See also: Foreign relations of SU

Great Britain (cont.)

H

-- with GB; French Revolution --
role of GB; United States -- for-
eign relations -- with GB.

-- government -- VI, 144; VII, 403n;
VIII, 158-159, 165, 344-345; X,
390n.

-- history -- III, 407n; V, 15;
VIII, 250-251, 253, 307-311, 315;
IX, 177.

-- Long Parliament -- III, 201, 202, 376,
407n.

-- Parliament -- VIII, 162, 165.

-- political parties -- X, 102. See
also: British Communist Party;
Conservative Party; Labour Party.

See also: Bourgeoisie in GB;
Capitalism in GB; Culture in GB;
Distribution of income in GB;
English nation; Fascism in GB;
Foreign relations of SU -- with
GB; Foreign trade of SU -- with
GB; Industrialization of GB;
Industry in GB; International
friction -- between France and GB,
and Italy; -- between Germany and
GB; -- between GB and France; --
between GB and United States; Iran--
British influence in; Ireland --
relations with GB; Labor legislation
in GB; Militarism in GB; National
income of GB; National question in
GB; Revolution in GB; Revolution,
bourgeois-democratic, in GB; Revolu-
tion, socialist, in GB; Socialism
in GB; Soviets in GB; Trade
unions in GB; Unemployment in GB;
Unemployment insurance in GB; United
States -- foreign relations -- GB;
Wages in capitalist states -- in
GB; Workers' movement in GB;
Working conditions in GB.

Great Russians -- II, 304, IV, 30; V,
114. See also: Chauvinism, Great
Russian; Nationality conflicts --
Lithuanian-Russian; -- Polish-
Russian; -- Ukrainian-Russian.

Greece -- See: Foreign relations of SU
-- with GB.

Guild socialism -- XI, 204, 365n.

"Gummet" (Moslem SD group in Baku) -- II,
409c.

Hague Conference (1922) -- V, 135,
140, 148, 410, 411n.

Hague Conference (on the Young Plan)
-- XII, 382n.

Hague Peace Conference (1899) --
VII, 275-276.

Hainfeld Program -- I, 113, 402n.
See also: Austrian SD Party.

Harvests in Soviet Union -- VII,
290; XI, 2; XIII, 216-217,
268-269. See also: Agriculture
in SU -- production; Drought
in SU; Grain shortage in SU.

Health in SU -- XII, 296, 298.

Hegelian philosophy

-- Anarchist interpretation -- I,
302-303, 377.

-- dialectical method -- I, 305.

-- Marxian view -- I, 302.

-- metaphysical nature -- I, 305.

History

-- role of leaders and masses -- XIII,
viii, 105-106, 255-256.

-- materialist interpretation -- XIII,
105-106.

Hnchak (Gnchak) Party -- I, 134, 403n.

Holidays -- II, 219-220.

Home Guard of RSFSR (VOKhR) -- IV,
349, 438n.

Hong Kong Strike of 1925 -- See:
Chinese Revolution -- Hong Kong
Strike of 1925.

Housing in capitalist states -- XIII,
334-335; -- in socialist state --
VIII, 301, 302; -- in Soviet
Union -- VII, 301-302; X, 315,
324; XIII, 59, 335.

Hungarian Communist Party -- IV, 243.

Hungarian Revolution -- V, 20, 38;
XI, 147-148. See also: Hungar-
ian Soviet Republic.

Hungarian Social Democrats -- XI, 363n.

Hungarian Soviet Republic -- X, 34;
XI, 263n. See also: Hungarian
Revolution.

Hungarians in Austria-Hungary -- II,
304. See also: National move-
ments -- of Hungarians.

Hungary -- history -- V, 17; IX, 177.

See also: Austria (Austria-
Hungary); Croats in H; Germans
in H; Revolution, socialist, in
H.

I

Idealism, philosophical -- I, 118,
311-312, 382.

Ideology -- relation to life -- I,
118-119.

Illegal propaganda -- See: Propa-
ganda, illegal.

Illiteracy -- See: Literacy and
illiteracy.

Imeretia Mingrelia Committee --
See: RSDRP -- committees and
organs -- Imeretia-- Mingrelia
Committee.

"Imperial Decree" of Dec. 12, 1904 --
See: Tsarist Government --
decrees and manifestos.

Imperialism -- VI, 71, 99-100, 370.

-- as final stage of capitalism --
VI, 72-74, 94-95.

-- "camp" of (also camp of capital-
ism) -- IV, 232, 235; V, 88,
154, 393a; VI, 145; VII,
95-96, 253, 281-288; XIII, 170.

-- contradictions in -- VI, 72-74,
78-79, 147; VII, 56. See also:
Capitalism -- contradictions in;
Imperialist states -- conflicts
among.

-- development -- II, 360; V, 16-17,
35, 181-183, 291; VIII, 314-316.
See also: Capitalism -- develop-
ment; -- uneven economic and
political development.

-- future -- IV, 235.

-- impact of October Revolution -- IV,
2-3; X, 169, 240-246, 285.

-- opposition to -- IV, 164-167, 172-
173, 284-285, 395; V, 18-19, 20-
21, 37; VI, 101, 300; VII, 144,
281.

-- policy of -- IV, 105.

-- renunciation by Bolsheviks -- IV,
26, 159, 164; See also: -- impact
of October Revolution; October
Revolution -- results.

-- weaknesses -- IV, 233-234.

See also: Annexations, imperialism;

Capitalism; Colonial and Dependent countries; Economy, imperialist; National movements--as tool of imperialism; Spheres of influence; War, imperialist; World--division between capitalism and socialism.

Imperialism in Afghanistan -- V, 119; VI, 285; -- in Africa -- IV, 181; X, 277; -- in Asia -- IV, 237; V, 119; VII, 230; -- in Balkans -- VII, 12; -- in China -- IV, 172; VI, 75, 285; VII, 12, 28, 99, 206, 292, 400n; VIII, 159, 358, 359-362; IX, 257-258, 334; X, 50; XII, 250; XIII, 295 (See also: Chinese Revolution--foreign intervention); -- in Eastern Europe -- IV, 246-247; -- in Egypt -- IV, 172; VII, 12, 28, 100; VIII, 159, 365; -- in Finland -- IV, 180; -- in India -- IV, 172; VII, 12, 99-100 (See also: India--relations with Great Britain); -- in Indo-China -- VII, 100; -- in Indonesia -- VII, 100; -- in Iran -- IV, 173; V, 119; VI, 75, 285; -- in Ireland -- VII, 108; -- in Morocco -- IV, 172; VII, 12, 28, 100, 400n; -- in Russian "borderland" -- IV, 178, 180, 181; V, 418n; -- in Sudan -- VI, 285; VII, 12, 28; -- in Syria -- X, 277-278; -- in Tunisia -- VII, 12; -- in Turkey -- V, 119; VI, 75; IX, 257; -- in Ukraine -- IV, 46-48, 174-176, 185.

imperialist states -- conflicts among -- V, 41-42, 108; VI, 72-73, 94-95, 236-237, 281, 286-291, 369-370, 398; VII, 12-13, 21, 27-28, 53, 96, 99, 277-281; VIII, 157, 249, 253, 314; IX, 26, 102, 105, 106-109, 322-324, 326; X, 49-50, 276-278, 289-290; XI, 198, 297; XII, 16, 248, 383n; XIII, ix, 282-283, 291f, 395n. See also: International friction; Revolution in imperialist states.

income tax -- I, 151. See also: Taxation.

dependence of nationalities -- See under individual nationalities; also: Secession, right of; Self-determination of nationalities.

dia

economy -- VII, 146; VIII, 121; X, 275.

independence -- IV, 372-373.

relations with Great Britain -- V, 150, 255-256; VII, 292; VIII, 121, 365.

See also: Bourgeoisie in I; Capitalism in I; Communism in I; Foreign relations of SU--with I; Imperialism in I; Industry in I; National movements in I; Nationalities in I; Revolution in I; Revolution, national-liberation, in I; Revolution, socialist, in I; Soviets in I; Uprisings in I; Workers' movement in I.

Indian Communist Party -- VIII, 398c; IX, 374c.

Individuals -- devotion to -- XIII, 19.

Indo-China -- See: Imperialism in I-C; National movements in I-C; Revolution in I-C.

Indonesia -- See: Imperialism in I; National movements in I.

Indonesian Communist Party -- VII, 151.

Industrial Academy (Promakademia) -- XII, 229-230, 392c.

Industrial Party Trial -- XIII, 37, 385n-386n.

Industrialization -- relation to agriculture -- VII, 200-201. See also: Industrialization of SU--.

-- sources of capital -- VII, 195-199; VIII, 123-129; IX, 173-174; X, 198, 300; XI, 157; XIII, 73f, 175f. See also: Industrialization of SU--.

Industrialization of Germany -- XIII, 175-176; -- of Great Britain -- XIII, 175-176; -- of Russia -- XI, 158.

See also: Industry in --.

Industrialization of Soviet Union -- VII, 195-199, 238, 298-299, 402n; VIII, 119-141, 147-148, 224, 229, 286-291; IX, 173-175; X, 198, 295-303, 310; XI, 39, 157-160, 240-241; XII, 57, 60, 62-63, 135, 264-274; XIII, 310-317, 347.

-- benefits to peasantry -- See: --relation to agriculture.

-- difficulties -- XII, 300-316.

-- Preobrazhensky's view -- VIII, 288-289.

-- reasons for -- IX, 156, 157; XI, vi.

- relation to agriculture -- VII, 238; VIII, 286-291; IX, 17, 46-47; XIII, 20, 262, 266-267.
- role of Party -- IX, 175.
- sources of capital -- VII, 174, 302, 303; IX, 76; XI, 157-160; XII, 49-50, 121-124; XIII, 73-76, 77-78, 176-177. See also: Accumulation, socialist.
- task of overtaking and surpassing capitalist industry -- See: Industry in SU--.
- tempo -- XI, 93, 246-257, 258, 276, 318, 321; XII, 49-50, 269-274, 339, 349-352; XIII, vi, 38, 183-188.
- Industrialization of United States -- XIII, 176.
- Industry in Canada -- electric power -- XII, 272.
- Industry in capitalist states -- VIII, 287; X, 271-273.
- production -- X, 271-272; XIII, 31, 287-289.
- Industry in China -- expropriation and nationalization -- VIII, 374; IX, 267-268.
- Industry in France -- iron and steel -- XII, 273.
- production -- VII, 264; XII, 239, 240; XIII, 287, 288.
- Industry in Germany -- III, 173; XIII, 287, 288.
- electric power -- XII, 272.
- iron and steel -- XII, 273.
- production -- VII, 264; XII, 239, 240; XIII, 181.
- Industry in Great Britain -- XIII, 287, 288.
- coal -- VIII, 158, 164.
- iron and steel -- XII, 273.
- production -- VII, 264; XII, 239, 240; XIII, 181.
- Industry in India -- VIII, 121.
- Industry in Italy -- electric power -- XII, 272.
- Industry in Poland -- production -- XII, 239, 240; XIII, 181.
- Industry in Russia -- III, 317-319; XIII, 81.
- concentration -- VI, 127-128.
- expropriation -- See: Industry in SU--.
- management -- VII, 171-172.
- management by workers -- III, 58, 138, 142, 153, 168, 173, 177, 185, 186, 211, 213, 215, 236, 240, 259, 277, 295, 309, 370; IV, 1.
- production -- XII, 233; XIII, 310, 312; X, 300.
- Industry in socialist state -- VIII, 300, 301.
- Industry in Soviet Union -- VI, 132, 408n; VII, 129-131; IX, 133; XIII, 281.
- capital investment -- See: Capital investment in SU; Industrialization of SU--sources of capital.
- combines -- XIII, 78-79.
- concentration -- IX, 76; X, 301; XIII, 33-34.
- continuous work week (neprieryvka) -- XIII, 62-64.
- control commissions -- XI, 133-134.
- cooperative -- XIII, 313. See also Cooperatives, producer.
- cost accounting (khozraschot) -- XIII, 74-76, 78, 315, 316.
- cost reduction -- VIII, 129-137; IX, 193-198; X, 301, 312; XII, 43, 332; XIII, 75, 76, 315, 316. See also: Economy, Soviet--cost reduction.
- defects -- XIII, 314-316.
- development and growth -- V, 112; VII, 54-55, 255, 315, 339; VIII, 117f; XII, 348-349; XIII, 29f. See also: Economy, Soviet--development and growth.
- dispersal -- See: -- location.
- expropriation and nationalization -- IV, 74, 158, 159, 385, 444c; IX, 134-135, 209; X, 116;

- XII, 332; XIII, 238. See also:
October Revolution--results.
 - labor recruitment -- XIII, 53-55, 76.
 - local industry -- VII, 316-317;
XIII, 315, 317.
 - location -- V, 298, 321; VII, 135;
XII, 324-325, 381n; XIII, 32, 65-
66, 179, 307, 382n.
 - management -- IV, 301, 433n, 435n;
V, 126-127, 208, 212-213, 417n;
VI, 198-199, 213-214; VII, 171-172;
X, 119; XI, 57-59, 75-77, 134;
XIII, 30-31, 35-42, 51-80, 315, 316,
317, 369-372, 385n. See also:
--one-man management; Administration,
Soviet; Managers and technicians in
SU.
 - need for specialists -- XI, 75.
 - new types -- X, 302; XIII, 306-307.
 - one-man management -- VIII, 385n;
IX, 363n; XII, 332-333; XIII,
37-38, 79.
 - organization of labor -- XIII, 60-64,
315, 316.
 - possibilities -- XIII, 30f.
 - private -- VII, 309-310; X, 297-
298; XII, 267-269; XIII, 309,
313-314. See also: Capitalism in
SU; Joint-Stock Companies in SU.
 - production -- IV, 296-298; VII, 308;
X, 292-293, 296, 299-300; XII, 122,
233, 239, 240, 241, 262-273 passim,
345-346, 350; XIII, 179, 287, 288,
310-313. See also: --quality of
production.
 - comparison with production in capi-
talist states -- XII, 271-274.
 - production conferences -- VIII, 140-
141; X, 120; XI, 133-134.
 - profits and profitability -- VIII,
125; X, 121-122; XIII, 192-194.
 - protection -- VII, 174-176.
 - quality of production -- XII, 332;
XIII, 315, 316, 317, 395n.
 - reconstruction and re-equipment --
X, 198-199; XII, 301.
 - relocation -- See: --location.
 - role of workers -- VIII, 140-141.
 - rumor of restoration to former
owners -- X, 372, 373.
 - socialization -- XI, 170; XIII,
179.
 - socialized -- X, 297-298, 299-303;
XII, 267-269; XIII, 313-314, 359.
 - state control -- X, 301.
 - state industry -- VII, 310-311;
XIII, 313.
 - task of overtaking and surpassing
capitalist industry -- X, 302-303;
XI, 248, 249-250; XII, 274, 329;
XIII, 39, 41, 173, 174.
 - tasks (1934) -- XIII, 316-317.
- Industry in SU (types and branches)
- agricultural machinery -- XII, 56-
57, 60, 68, 233, 271, 281, 282,
346; XIII, 125, 178, 238, 406c.
 - aircraft -- XIII, 178, 264, 415c.
 - armaments -- IV, 347-348.
 - automobiles and trucks -- XII,
345-346; XIII, 81, 103, 124, 178,
192, 264, 386n-387n, 404c, 405c,
406c, 415c.
 - chemicals -- XIII, 178, 312.
 - coal -- IV, 292-293, 296-297, 301,
302; XII, 381n; XIII, 32, 51,
65, 179, 307, 312, 316.
 - electric power -- XII, 272. See
also: Electrification of SU.
 - electrical equipment -- XII, 271;
XIII, 403c.
 - fuel -- IV, 296-297; VII, 317.
 - gold -- V, 427c; XIII, 277.
 - heavy (capital goods) industry --
VII, 130-131, 355-356; VIII, 120-
122, 292; X, 296, 310; XI, 93-
94, 213, 266-268; XII, 121-123,
266-267, 268-269, 381n; XIII,
175, 192-193, 311, 382n, 414c.
 - iron and steel -- IV, 297-298;
XII, 272-273, 331, 345, 381n;
XIII, 51, 65-66, 133, 178, 307,
312, 314, 315-316, 386n, 403c,
407c, 409c.
 - light (consumer goods) industry --

Industry in SU (cont.)

- VI, 244-245; VIII, 121; X, 296, 310; XI, 39, 93-94, 266-267, 268; XII, 56-57, 121, 123, 266-267, 329-330, 331-332; XIII, 139, 182, 192-193, 206, 311, 315, 316, 408c.
- machine tools -- XIII, 178, 264.
- machinery -- XII, 271; XIII, 312, 316.
- metallurgy -- VII, 129-131, 317; XIII, 32. See also: --iron and steel; --non-ferrous metallurgy.
- non-ferrous metallurgy -- XII, 346; XIII, 66, 312, 314, 315-316.
- oil -- IV, 297; V, 425c, 427c; VI, 422c; X, 220-221; XII, 270; XIII, 179, 312, 315, 316, 403c.
- textiles -- IX, 376c; XI, 212-213; XIII, 179, 192, 312.
- timber -- XIII, 315.
- tractors -- XII, 234, 345; XIII, 82, 178, 264.

Industry in United States -- VI, 127.

- iron and steel -- XII, 273.
- oil -- X, 278.
- production -- X, 300; XII, 239, 240; XIII, 181, 287, 288.

Inflation in Soviet Union -- See: Prices in SU.

Ingiloi (people of Caucasus) -- II, 350.

Ingush (people of Caucasus) -- II, 350; IV, 401-407; V, 26, 47.

-- role in Russian Civil War -- IV, 113-114, 181.

Inheritance -- in socialist state -- VIII, 302.

Inland shipping in Soviet Union -- IV, 117; V, 11; XIII, 337, 346.

Institute for Experimental Medicine, All-Union -- XIII, 410c.

Institute of Red Professors -- VIII, 390c; XI, 81, 372c; XIII, 401c.

Insull Concern (US) -- XIII, 286.

Insurance, state -- I, 139.

Insurance, state, in Soviet Union -- VII, 322; X, 121, 141; XII, 296; XIII, 200, 337.

Insurance, state, in United States -- X, 140-141.

Insurrection -- I, 185-188, 196-205 passim, 241-246, 266-269, 271-276. See also: Revolution; Uprisings.

Intelligentsia

- and Marxian theory -- I, 120, 162-163, 170. See also: Socialist theory--role of intelligentsia.
- as leader of proletariat -- I, 112-113.
- in RSDRP -- I, 30, 67, 128-130, 172

See also: Bourgeoisie; Liberal in R.

Intelligentsia in Soviet Union -- V, 294; X, 318-319. See also: Bourgeoisie in SU; Managers and technicians in SU; Specialists in SU.

International, First -- I, 129.

International, Second -- IV, 243, 244, 372, 377, 392, 410, 439n; V, 52, 53, 54, 56, 57, 58, 345, 384-385, 405n; VI, 59, 79-87, 92-93, 153, 163, 169-170, 171, 183, 184, 283, 284, 286; VII, 276-277; VIII, 222, 260, 386n; IX, 352; X, 11, 12, 211, 212, 214, 248, 250, 279, 284, 344, 361, 385n; XI, 280, 282-283, 285; XII, 376n.

-- anti-Soviet activity -- VI, 414n; VII, 395n; XIII, 85-98 passim, 100.

-- nationality policy -- IV, 165; VI, 138-149 passim; XIII, 91-92.

-- opportunism and centrism in -- VI, 70, 71, 79-81; XIII, 86, 87-97 passim, 100, 280-285. See also: Social democracy--opportunism in.

-- relations with bourgeoisie -- IX, 32, 118.

-- schism -- XI, 280, 282-285.

-- tactics -- VI, 150-151; VIII, 163.

- theoretical foundations -- VI, 82-85, 92, 99, 124.
- war policy -- VI, 85-86, 92.
- weaknesses -- IX, 337-338.
- See also: Social democracy.
- International, Second -- conferences
 - Bern Conference (Feb., 1919)-- IV, 234, 427n, 429n.
 - Stockholm Conference -- See: Stockholm Conference of Socialists.
- International, Second -- congresses
 - Amsterdam Congress (1904) -- I, 142, 143, 403n; II, 206.
 - Basle Congress (Nov., 1912) -- VI, 85, 406n.
 - Stuttgart Congress -- II, 54, 282n.
- International, Two and One-Half -- See: International Association of Labor and Socialist Parties.
- International, Third -- See: Communist International.
- International Association of Labor and Socialist Parties (Two and One-Half International) -- V, 52, 56, 57, 405n.
- International Federation of Trade Unions (Amsterdam International) -- VI, 295, 296-298, 413n; VII, 54, 265, 396n; VIII, 163, 177, 184, 191, 382n-383n; X, 129, 147, 383n.
- International Friction
 - between Allies and Germany -- VI, 286, 291; VII, 53, 271-277; XII, 249-250; XIII, 395n.
 - between China and Japan -- XIII, 283.
 - between France and Great Britain, and Italy -- X, 276, 277.
 - between France and Spain -- VII, 12, 28.
 - between France and Spain -- VII, 12, 28.
 - between France and Germany -- XI, 199; XII, 248.
 - between Germany and Great Britain -- VI, 369-370.
 - between Great Britain and France -- VI, 286, 287, 290, 291; VII, 12, 28, 53, 279; IX, 322; X, 278; XI, 198, 199; XII, 248.
 - between Great Britain and United States -- VI, 286, 290, 291; VII, 53, 277-279; IX, 322; X, 277, 278; XI, 198-199, 297; XII, 16, 248; XIII, 395n.
 - between Great Britain and United States, and Japan -- VII, 53; X, 276, 277.
 - between Japan and Russia -- VI, 369-370.
 - between Japan and United States -- VII, 279; IX, 322; XI, 198-199; XII, 248.
- International Labor Organization (of the League of Nations) -- VIII, 382n.
- International relations (after World War I) -- VI, 397; (1924) -- VI, 280-301; (1925) -- VII, 12-14, 52-58, 91-101, 149-150, 261-296; (early 1930's) -- XIII, 291f. See also: Foreign relations of SU.
- International Socialist Bureau -- II, 201.
- International Socialist Congress (Paris, 1889) -- II, 394n.
- International trade (volume) -- X, 273, 276, 389n; XIII, 286-287, 291. See also: Foreign trade of SU.
- International Women's Day -- VII, 48-49; VIII, 108, 392n.
- International Workingmen's Association -- II, 204.
- International Youth Day -- XIII, 409c.
- Inter-Parliamentary Commission (1917) -- III, 119-120.
- Intervention in Russian Civil War -- IV, 233-234, 245-248, 320, 352; V, 69, 70, 140, 179; VI, 47, 285; VIII, 345, 360; IX, 324, 325, 329; X, 105-106, 236; XI, 54.

Industry in SU (cont.)

- VI, 244-245; VIII, 121; X, 296, 310; XI, 39, 93-94, 266-267, 268; XII, 56-57, 121, 123, 266-267, 329-330, 331-332; XIII, 139, 182, 192-193, 206, 311, 315, 316, 408c.
- machine tools -- XIII, 178, 264.
- machinery -- XII, 271; XIII, 312, 316.
- metallurgy -- VII, 129-131, 317; XIII, 32. See also: --iron and steel; --non-ferrous metallurgy.
- non-ferrous metallurgy -- XII, 346; XIII, 66, 312, 314, 315-316.
- oil -- IV, 297; V, 425c, 427c; VI, 422c; X, 220-221; XII, 270; XIII, 179, 312, 315, 316, 403c.
- textiles -- IX, 376c; XI, 212-213; XIII, 179, 192, 312.
- timber -- XIII, 315.
- tractors -- XII, 234, 345; XIII, 82, 178, 264.

Industry in United States -- VI, 127.

- iron and steel -- XII, 273.
- oil -- X, 278.
- production -- X, 300; XII, 239, 240; XIII, 181, 287, 288.

Inflation in Soviet Union -- See: Prices in SU.

Ingiloi (people of Caucasus) -- II, 350.

Ingush (people of Caucasus) -- II, 350; IV, 401-407; V, 26, 47.

-- role in Russian Civil War -- IV, 113-114, 181.

Inheritance -- in socialist state -- VIII, 302.

Inland shipping in Soviet Union -- IV, 117; V, 11; XIII, 337, 346.

Institute for Experimental Medicine, All-Union -- XIII, 410c.

Institute of Red Professors -- VIII, 390c; XI, 81, 372c; XIII, 401c.

Insull Concern (US) -- XIII, 286.

Insurance, state -- I, 139.

Insurance, state, in Soviet Union -- VII, 322; X, 121, 141; XII, 296; XIII, 200, 337.

Insurance, state, in United States -- X, 140-141.

Insurrection -- I, 185-188, 196-205 passim, 241-246, 266-269, 271-276. See also: Revolution; Uprisings.

Intelligentsia

- and Marxian theory -- I, 120, 162-163, 170. See also: Socialist theory--role of intelligentsia.
- as leader of proletariat -- I, 112-113.
- in RSDRP -- I, 30, 67, 128-130, 172

See also: Bourgeoisie; Liberalism in R.

Intelligentsia in Soviet Union -- V, 294; X, 318-319. See also: Bourgeoisie in SU; Managers and technicians in SU; Specialists in SU.

International, First -- I, 129.

International, Second -- IV, 243, 244, 372, 377, 392, 410, 439n; V, 52, 53, 54, 56, 57, 58, 345, 384-385, 405n; VI, 59, 79-87, 92-93, 153, 163, 169-170, 171, 183, 184, 283, 284, 286; VII, 276-277; VIII, 222, 260, 386n; IX, 352; X, 11, 12, 211, 212, 214, 248, 250, 279, 284, 344, 361, 385n; XI, 280, 282-283, 285; XII, 376n.

-- anti-Soviet activity -- VI, 414n; VII, 395n; XIII, 85-98 passim, 100.

-- nationality policy -- IV, 165; VI, 138-149 passim; XIII, 91-92.

-- opportunism and centrism in -- VI, 70, 71, 79-81; XIII, 86, 87-97 passim, 100, 280-285. See also: Social democracy--opportunism in.

-- relations with bourgeoisie -- IX, 32, 118.

-- schism -- XI, 280, 282-285.

-- tactics -- VI, 150-151; VIII, 163.

- theoretical foundations -- VI, 82-85, 92, 99, 124.
- war policy -- VI, 85-86, 92.
- weaknesses -- IX, 337-338.
- See also: Social democracy.
- International, Second -- conferences
 - Bern Conference (Feb., 1919)-- IV, 234, 427n, 429n.
 - Stockholm Conference -- See: Stockholm Conference of Socialists.
- International, Second -- congresses
 - Amsterdam Congress (1904) -- I, 142, 143, 403n; II, 206.
 - Basle Congress (Nov., 1912) -- VI, 85, 406n.
 - Stuttgart Congress -- II, 54, 282n.
- International, Two and One-Half -- See: International Association of Labor and Socialist Parties.
- International, Third -- See: Communist International.
- International Association of Labor and Socialist Parties (Two and One-Half International) -- V, 52, 56, 57, 405n.
- International Federation of Trade Unions (Amsterdam International) -- VI, 295, 296-298, 413n; VII, 54, 265, 396n; VIII, 163, 177, 184, 191, 382n-383n; X, 129, 147, 383n.
- International Friction
 - between Allies and Germany -- VI, 286, 291; VII, 53, 271-277; XII, 249-250; XIII, 395n.
 - between China and Japan -- XIII, 283.
 - between France and Great Britain, and Italy -- X, 276, 277.
 - between France and Spain -- VII, 12, 28.
 - between France and Spain -- VII, 12, 28.
 - between France and Germany -- XI, 199; XII, 248.
 - between Germany and Great Britain -- VI, 369-370.
 - between Great Britain and France -- VI, 286, 287, 290, 291; VII, 12, 28, 53, 279; IX, 322; X, 278; XI, 198, 199; XII, 248.
 - between Great Britain and United States -- VI, 286, 290, 291; VII, 53, 277-279; IX, 322; X, 277, 278; XI, 198-199, 297; XII, 16, 248; XIII, 395n.
 - between Great Britain and United States, and Japan -- VII, 53; X, 276, 277.
 - between Japan and Russia -- VI, 369-370.
 - between Japan and United States -- VII, 279; IX, 322; XI, 198-199; XII, 248.
- International Labor Organization (of the League of Nations) -- VIII, 382n.
- International relations (after World War I) -- VI, 397; (1924) -- VI, 280-301; (1925) -- VII, 12-14, 52-58, 91-101, 149-150, 261-296; (early 1930's) -- XIII, 291f. See also: Foreign relations of SU.
- International Socialist Bureau -- II, 201.
- International Socialist Congress (Paris, 1889) -- II, 394n.
- International trade (volume) -- X, 273, 276, 389n; XIII, 286-287, 291. See also: Foreign trade of SU.
- International Women's Day -- VII, 48-49; VIII, 108, 392n.
- International Workingmen's Association -- II, 204.
- International Youth Day -- XIII, 409c.
- Inter-Parliamentary Commission (1917) -- III, 119-120.
- Intervention in Russian Civil War -- IV, 233-234, 245-248, 320, 352; V, 69, 70, 140, 179; VI, 47, 285; VIII, 345, 360; IX, 324, 325, 329; X, 105-106, 236; XI, 54,

Intervention (cont.)

- 56, 146, 165; XII, 256, 258; XIII, 139, 297.
- in Baltic -- IV, 183.
- in Caucasus and Transcaucasia -- IV, 98, 101-102, 151, 181, 252-255, 390, 408-411; V, 408n.
- in Crimea -- IV, 176.
- in Finland ("planned") -- IV, 185.
- in North Russia (Murmansk) -- IV, 420n, 446c.
- in Siberia -- IV, 144.
- in South Russia -- IV, 148, 149, 151.
- in Turkestan -- IV, 118, 144.
- in Ukraine -- IV, 185.
- opposition to -- IV, 246; IX, 140; XIII, 297, 396n.

Intervention in Soviet Union -- danger in 1920's and early 1930's -- VI, 403n, 404n; VII, 12, 100-101, 109-110, 118-121, 149-150, 206-207, 349; VIII, 23-24, 31, 66, 71, 97, 184, 185, 191, 217, 262-274 passim, 327-329, 350, 388n; IX, vi, 27, 124, 170, 311, 313, 322-329; X, 38, 40, 67, 85, 286-290, 376n, 381n; XII, 255f; XIII, 71. See also: War--danger in 1920's and early 1930's.

Intervention, economic, in Soviet Union -- XI, 53-54, 57, 63, 69.

Inventions in Soviet Union -- XIII, 265-266.

Iran

- British influence in -- IV, 409, 411.
- economy -- IX, 233.
- independence -- VI, 300.

See also: Communism in I; Foreign relations of SU--with I; Imperialism in I; Revolution in I; Sepoys in I; Soviets in I.

Ireland -- relations with Great Britain -- V, 150. See also: Imperialism in I; National movements--in I.

Irish Free State -- XI, 334.

Irish nation -- II, 294, 296, 298, 303, 305; XI, 334.

Iron and steel industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types).

Italian Communist Party -- IV, 386, 392.

Italian nation -- II, 293, 303; XI, 338.

Italians in Switzerland -- II, 340.

Italy

- economy -- IV, 376, 380; X, 275.
- foreign relations -- VII, 12, 393n X, 280. See also: Foreign relations of SU--with I.
- government -- VIII, 344.
- history -- V, 15, 33; IX, 177; X, 65; XIII, 295.

See also: Agriculture in I; Fascism in I; Foreign relations of SU--with I; Industry in I; International friction--between France and Great Britain, and I; --between France and I; National question in I; Revolution in I; Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in I; Soviets in I; Unemployment in I; Unemployment insurance in I; United States--foreign relations -- with I.

Ivanovo-Voznesensk -- See: Revolution of 1905--strikes and uprisings--Ivanovo-Vosnesensk strike.

J

Jacobins -- X, 33, 169, 201, 202, 247.

Japan

-- as imperialist power -- IV, 232.

-- development -- VI, 369-370.

-- economy -- X, 273, 275; XII, 238; XIII, 289.

-- foreign relations -- VII, 227-230; VIII, 361.

-- government -- VII, 227-228.

See also: Foreign relations of SU--with J; International friction --between China and J; --between Great Britain and US, and J; -- between J and US; -- between J and Russia; League of Nations--withdrawal of Germany and J; Revolution in J; Unemployment in J; Unemployment insurance in J.

Japanese Communist Party -- XIII, 416.

Japanese militarists -- XIII, 297.

Jesuits -- XIII, 114.

Jewish Bund -- See: Bund, Jewish.

Jewish language -- See: Yiddish language.

Jewish Telegraphic Agency (US) -- XIII, 28, 402c.

Jews

-- as nation -- II, 297, 298, 299-300, 301-302, 332-334, 340.

-- assimilation -- II, 333-334, 335-336.

-- in RSDRP -- II, 50-51.

-- national characteristics -- II, 340-342.

See also: Anti-Semitism; Nationality conflicts--Jewish-Polish; Zionism.

Jews in Austria -- II, 333; -- in Germany -- II, 333; -- in Poland -- II, 362; V, 18.

Jews in Russia -- I, 22; II, 333-334, 338-339.

-- equal rights -- II, 264-265.

See also: Anti-Semitism in Russia; Pogroms in Russia.

Jews in Soviet Union -- V, 27. See also: Anti-Semitism in SU.

Joint-stock companies in Soviet Union -- VI, 216, 408n.

July offensive -- See: World War I -- Russian July offensive and defeat, 1917.

Justice -- I, 304, 378.

L

Labor

- attitude toward -- XII, 314-315.
- elimination of distinction between mental and physical -- I, 361.
- mental -- I, 358.
- physical -- I, 357-358.
- under capitalism -- I, 63-64, 332, 339-340.
- under socialism -- I, 358-359, 361; VIII, 300; XIII, 249.

See also: Proletariat; Wage labor.

Labor in Soviet Union

- advancement -- XIII, 58, 68.
- fringe benefits -- XII, 298.
- personal responsibility -- XIII, 61-64, 77, 369.
- productivity -- VIII, 137; IX, 196-197; XII, 79-80, 119-120, 329; XIII, 315, 316, 317.
- quality -- XIII, 262, 263-266.
- quantity -- XIII, 199, 336.
- recruitment for collective farms -- XIII, 199.
- regimentation -- IV, 301; VIII, 300. See also: Labor armies; Trade union discussion in CPSU.
- skilled -- VII, 317-318; XIII, 56-58, 266.
- supply -- XIII, 52-53.
- turnover -- XIII, 55-56, 77.
- unskilled -- XIII, 56-58.

See also: Proletariat in SU; Shock brigades; Wage labor in SU.

Labor in United States

- skilled -- X, 137-145 passim.
- unskilled -- X, 137-145 passim.

Labor in West -- XIII, 264.

Labor aristocracy -- VI, 184; VIII, 178; IX, 10-11.

Labor armies -- IV, 292-293, 294, 300, 304, 388, 433n, 469c, 470c; V, 50; VIII, 300.

Labor conditions -- See: Working conditions.

Labor discipline in Soviet Union -- V, 4-12, 126; XI, 132; XII, 13, 18, 119, 329.

"Labor Group" (Myasnikov) -- V, 420n; X, 190, 358-359, 385n. See also: Myasnikov (Part II).

Labor (Trudovik) Group -- See: Trudovik Party.

Labor legislation -- benefit to workers -- I, 291-293. See also: Reformism, Marxian.

Labor legislation in France -- I, 290; -- in Great Britain -- I, 290.

Labor legislation in Russia -- I, 286-293.

-- law of June 2, 1897 -- I, 394n.

-- laws of Nov. 15, 1906 -- I, 287, 289-290, 291, 292-293.

Labor movement -- See: Workers' movement.

"Labor Truth" group -- See: "Workers' Truth" group.

Labour Party (British) -- VI, 281; VII, 13; VIII, 160-168 passim, 187, 384n, 398c; IX, 248-249; X, 6, 142, 390n.

-- leaders -- X, 6.

Laissez-faire -- XI, 274.

Land (in general, in Russia and in Soviet Union)

-- confiscation -- I, 214, 215, 216-218, 225-228, 237; II, 15, 20, 55-56, 269, 270, 375, 397n, 400n, 401n; III, 14, 34-36, 41, 61-62, 65, 152, 153, 168, 180, 211, 236-237, 238, 240, 259, 277, 295, 309, 315-316, 320, 324-325, 363, 370, 387-388, 389, 395n, 403n; IV, 34, 59-60, 159, 175; V, 103, 332; VI, 102, 130; IX, 292; X, 116.

- division -- I, xi-xiii, 223-225, 230-235, 237-238.
- equal tenure -- I, 220.
- municipalization -- I, xii, xiii, 221-223, 229, 230-231, 236-237.
- nationalization -- I, xii, xiv, 220-221, 228, 230-231, 237-238; III, 173; IV, 256-257; VIII, 291, 301; IX, 209; XI, 149-150, 192-193; XII, 150, 151-152, 153, 158; XIII, 195, 238, 267. See also: --confiscation.
- purchase by peasantry -- I, 215-216; XIII, 17.
- rental in Soviet Union -- XI, 166-167; XII, 182.
- seizure by peasantry -- See: --confiscation.
- shortage in Russia -- XI, 155.
- socialization -- I, 218-219, 228. See also: Agriculture in SU--socialization; Collectivization of agriculture.

See also: Collectivization of agriculture; Peasantry in R--desire for land.
- Land in capitalist states -- XI, 192-193.
- Land in China -- confiscation and nationalization -- VIII, 374; IX, 241, 259-260, 265, 289-290; X, 32.
- Land in socialist state -- VIII, 300, 301.
- Land and Liberty Society -- I, 13.
- Language
 - as determinant of nationality -- II, 293-294, 298, 299, 302-303.
 - as weapon of proletariat -- I, 44.
 - freedom of -- I, 44; II, 340-341, 348-349, 363; III, 18-19; IV, 70, 75.
 - in socialist state -- VIII, 138-139; XII, 362-370; XIII, v-vi, 4-7.
- Language, native
 - use in agitation -- II, 181-182; V, 193-194.
 - use in education -- V, 48, 300; VII,

136; XI, 353, 355; XII, 366, 367, 368.

- use in local administration -- V, 24, 46, 191, 240-241, 257-258, 274, 297-298, 300, 307, 319-320, 328, 329, 399a; XI, 353; XII, 366, 367, 368.

Language, official -- IV, 70, 89, 238.

Language, universal -- X, 149; XII, 362, 363, 369, 370; XIII, v-vi, 4.

Latvia

- German occupation -- IV, 184.
- government -- IV, 168.
- independence -- IV, 42, 107, 177, 178-179, 184, 424n-425n.
- Sovietization -- IV, 178-179, 184-186.

See also: Agriculture in L and Lithuania; Foreign relations of SU--with Baltic states; --with L; Revolution in L; Revolution of 1905--strikes and uprisings--Latvian uprising; Soviets in L.

Latvian Social Democratic Party -- II, 343, 367; III, 398n.

Latvian Soviet Government (Provisional) -- IV, 179, 184, 242, 423n, 427n.

Latvians -- II, 297, 305, 362; V, 27. See also: National movements --of Latvians.

Lausanne Conference (1922-1923) -- V, 148, 225, 413n.

Law, revolutionary -- XIII, 209-210.

Law, Soviet

- against speculation -- XI, 3, 4, 14, 46, 48, 49; XIII, 204.
- during NEP -- XIII, 210.
- on labor -- XI, 60.
- on public property -- XIII, 209-210, 409c.
- on quality of goods -- XIII, 317.

See also: Criminal Code of RSFSR.

Leaders -- role in history -- See:

- History--role of leaders and masses.
- Leadership -- Marxian view -- XIII, 105-106.
- League of Emancipation -- I, 400n.
- League of Nations -- IV, 235, 243, 319, 413; VII, 276, 280, 296; VIII, 382n; IX, 198, 199; X, 206-207, 276, 279, 280, 281, 284, 285, 389n; XI, 200, 201; XII, 249; XIII, 280, 283.
- withdrawal of Germany and Japan -- XIII, 280, 283, 291.
- League of Russian Revolutionary Social Democrats Abroad -- I, 56, 398n.
- "Minutes of the Second Ordinary Congress of the League of Russian Revolutionary Social Democrats Abroad" (1904) -- I, 56, 59, 129, 398n.
- "Commentary on the Minutes of the League" -- I, 124, 125.
- League of Socialist Revolutionaries -- I, 228, 407n. See also: Socialist Revolutionary Party.
- Left Bloc in France (1924-1925) -- VI, 281, 411n-412n.
- Left Opposition (of 1917-1918) -- V, 371, 380, 387; VI, 162, 163; VIII, 3, 375n; IX, 16-17; XII, 100-101, 376n-377n.
- Left ("Joint") Opposition (Trotsky-Kamenev-Zinoviev, 1926-27) -- VIII, v, 95-98, 176-191 passim, 209-213, 214-233, 234-297, 298-356, 385n, 386n-387n; IX, vi, 12-151 passim, 282-312 passim, 330, 353, 365n, 371n, 372n-373n; X, 3-91 passim, 118, 151-152, 153-167, 172-205, 218-219, 252-268, 334-371, 376n, 384n; XI, 151, 166, 286, 302, 307, 357n; XII, 156, 167, 168, 309, 347.
- after Fifteenth Party Congress (1927) -- XI, 281, 313-317.
- anti-Soviet activity -- XII, 354; XIII, 398n.
- China policy -- IX, 228-230, 258, 282-312 passim, 333-361 passim; X, 8, 10-36 passim, 154-157, 344.
- conditions for remaining in Central Committee (1927) -- X, 82-83, 85-91, 191; (for remaining in Party) -- X, 267-268, 351, 358, 363, 364.
- defeat -- IX, 56-60; X, 80, 159f, 252-255, 266-267, 336, 388n; XI, 289. See also: --liquidation.
- formation of new party -- IX, 143-144, 148-149; X, 82, 83, 260-262, 267-268, 337, 365, 367.
- illegal printing press -- X, 162-164, 183-187, 188, 365.
- in Comintern -- See: Communist International--deviations and opposition groups.
- liquidation -- X, vi; XI, 29-30, 49, 357n.
- nature and features -- IX, 12-20.
- platform -- X, 152, 177-181, 255-266, 337-347.
- principles -- X, 359-363.
- relations with bourgeoisie and counterrevolutionaries -- IX, 52-56, 57, 69-74; X, 183-187, 190, 365. See also: --anti-Soviet activity.
- strength -- X, 165, 178, 216-217, 252-254, 367.
- Legal Marxism (and Legal Marxists) -- I, 399n; II, 378n; XII, 376n.
- Legal organs in Soviet Union -- in rural areas -- XI, 3-4.
- Legality -- I, 155-156, 157.
- Lena Goldfields -- "massacre" of 1912 -- II, 222, 223, 225, 227, 228, 232, 233, 234-235, 240, 242, 244-249, 251, 264, 266, 269, 280, 373-376, 406n, 421c; V, 128, 129-130; VII, 92; IX, 167-168, 376c.
- Lena Goldfields Company -- X, 124; XII, 257, 384n.
- Lenin -- See: Part II.
- Lenin Enrollment -- VI, 69, 173, 201, 202, 203, 210, 216, 217, 219, 223, 230, 255-256, 304, 407n, 424c, 426c; VII, 240, 344.
- Lenin Institute -- V, 440c; VI, 407n, 419c, 426c; VII, 410c; VIII, 317, 319; XIII, 387n. See also: Marx-Engels-Lenin Institute.
- Leningrad Opposition -- VII, 378f,

405n; VIII, 277, 341, 378n, 380c;
X, 254. See also: New Opposition.

Leninism (mentioned frequently from Vol.
V; only substantive discussions
indexed) -- VI, 69-138, 324-357
passim, 333-350; X, 72f; XIII,
43-44.

-- definition -- VIII, 13, 276.

-- in style of work -- VI, 186-188.

-- origin and development -- XIII, 85f.

-- relation to Marxism -- VI, 69-71,
87-88; VII, 232, 247; VIII, 12,
249-251, 298-307; X, 92-100.

-- tactical principles -- VI, 384; IX,
331, 337-357 passim. See also:
Strategy and tactics.

Letts -- See: Latvians.

Leveling -- XIII, 56-57, 118-119, 315,
354-355. See also: Equality,
Marxian; Wages in SU.

Lezghians (people in Caucasus) -- II,
350.

Libau (Liepaja) naval mutiny (1905) --
See: Revolution of 1905--strikes
and uprisings--Libau naval mutiny.

Liberal party -- as leader of bourgeoisie
-- I, 63.

Liberalism -- I, 294.

Liberalism in Western Europe -- II, 3.

Liberals in Germany -- II, 203-204.

Liberals and liberalism in Russia -- I,
67, 77-78, 92, 175, 179-184, 194,
405n; II, 3, 4f, 38, 222, 241-243,
251, 252, 254. See also: Bourgeoisie
in R.

Liberation of Labor Group --See: Eman-
cipation of Labor Group.

Lidval affair (also: Gurko-Lidval affair)
-- II, 24, 379n.

"Liquidators" -- II, 189-196, 209, 210-
212, 232-233, 253-255, 256-261, 273-
274, 277-280, 282-284, 285-289, 292,
347-359 passim, 370-371, 390n, 394n,
399n-400n, 401n; V, 71, 315; VI,
350; VIII, 240, 241; IX, 7, 15;
X, 76, 348. See also: Menshevik
Party (especially entries for Vol. II).

Literacy and illiteracy in Soviet Union

-- V, 328-329; X, 322, 324;
XI, 355; XII, 299; XIII, 306.

Literary organizations in Soviet
Union -- XIII, 408c.

Literature in Soviet Union -- XI,
326-329; XII, 114, 200-201;
XIII, viii, 24-27.

-- role of Russian nationalism --
XIII, 24-27.

-- war literature -- XII, 176.

Lithuania

-- autonomy -- II, 348.

-- foreign relations -- See: Foreign
relations of US with L; Poland
--foreign relations.

-- government -- IV, 168.

-- independence -- IV, 36, 177, 179,
183-184, 424n-425n, 427n.

-- Sovietization -- IV, 179, 183-184.

See also: Agriculture in Latvia
and L; Foreign relations of SU--
with Baltic states; -- with L;
National question in L; Soviets
in L.

Lithuanian-Belorussian Government --
IV, 463c. See also: Belorussian
Soviet Republic--union with
Lithuanian Soviet Republic.

Lithuanian Communist Party -- Central
Committee -- IV, 423n.

Lithuanian Soviet Republic (also:
Provisional Lithuanian Revolu-
tionary Workers' Government) --
IV, 179, 184, 228-229, 242, 424n,
427n.

-- First Congress of Soviets -- IV,
229, 427n.

-- union with Belorussian Soviet
Republic -- See: Belorussian Soviet
Republic--union with Lithuanian
Soviet Republic.

Lithuanian Taryba -- IV, 179, 183,
423n, 424n.

Lithuanians in Poland -- V, 18; --
in Russia -- II, 241, 305, (See
also: Nationality conflicts--
Lithuanian-Russian).

Little Entente -- XIII, 300, 397n.

Loans, foreign -- VII, 196-197.

Loans, foreign, to Russia -- See: Foreign debt, Russian.

Loans, foreign, to Soviet Union -- V, 126; VII, 196-197, 199; IX, 191, 192; X, 198; XI, 158; XIII, 73-74.

Loans, internal, in Soviet Union -- VIII, 126; XI, 19, See also: Credit in SU.

Local government in Russia -- II, 177-181.

-- suppression of workers' movement -- II, 160, 163.

Local government in Soviet Union -- See: Administration, Soviet--in rural areas; Language, native--use in local administration.

Locarno Conference and Pact -- VII, 271, 273, 274, 276, 277, 296, 402n; X, 280, 281, 389n; XII, 250, 382n-383n.

Locarno system -- X, 280, 389n.

Lockouts in Russia -- I, 279-280; II, 104, 150; III, 195, 252-253, 292, 318, 328-330, 386, 387.

Lodz -- See: Revolution of 1905--strikes and uprisings--Lodz uprising.

London Conference (on the Dawes Plan, 1924) -- VI, 286-291, 412n; VII, 395n.

London Economic Conference (1933) -- XIII, 276, 394n-395n.

M

Machine and Tractor Stations -- XII, 59, 62, 125, 128, 156, 282.

-- area served -- XIII, 48-49.

-- investment in -- XIII, 337.

-- number -- XIII, 337.

-- Political Departments -- XIII, 233, 327, 368, 390n, 411c.

-- tractors and agricultural machinery -- XIII, 325-326.

Machine tool industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types).

Machinery, agricultural, in Soviet Union -- maintenance -- XIII, 328.

Machinery industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types).

Majority rule -- I, 336; III, 123, 124.

Managers and technicians in Soviet Union -- VII, 171-172; VIII, 138-139; X, 318-319; XI, 136-137, 215; XII, 326-327; XIII, 35-42, 65-73, 77, 115.

-- selection -- X, 119; XI, 57-58.

-- training -- VII, 86-87; XI, 215-217, 218; XII, 11-12, 123-124, 229-230; XIII, 18-19, 66-69, 83, 314.

Manchuria -- division between Soviet Union and Japan -- XI, 55.

-- Japanese occupation -- XIII, 138, 283, 291, 392n.

Mandates (under League of Nations) -- X, 206-207, 277.

Manifesto of Oct. 17, 1905 -- See: Tsarist Government--decrees and manifestos.

Mari (Cheremis) people -- IV, 418n.

-- autonomy -- IV, 355, 404.

Markets -- competition for -- See: Imperialist states--conflicts among.

Marx-Engels-Lenin Institute of the VKP(b) Central Committee -- I,

viii, x; II, vi; III, vi; IV, vi; VI, vi; VII, vi; VIII, vi; IX, vi; X, vi; XI, viii; XII, viii; XIII, x, 387n.

Marxism

- basic principles -- I, 296.
- bourgeois interpretation -- XIII, 354-357.
- development -- VII, 232-233; VIII, 247-251, 298-307. See also: Leninism--relation to Marxism.
- nature -- VIII, 305; XIII, 377.
- success - XIII, 377-378.
- theory and program -- V, 62-63, 162-163.

See also: Anarchism--differences with Marxism; Dialectical materialism--as foundation of Marxism; Form and content in Marxian philosophy; Foundation and superstructure in Marxian philosophy; Hegelian philosophy--Marxian view; Intelligentsia--and Marxian theory; Justice--Marxian view; Leninism--relation to Marxism; Reformism, Marxian; Revolution--Marxian view; Revisionism, Marxism; Socialism, scientific; Socialist theory.

- Marxism, creative -- III, 187.
- Marxism, dogmatic -- III, 187.
- Marxism, legal -- See: Legal Marxism.
- Marxism, vulgar -- V, 343.
- Materialism, dialectical -- See: Dialectical materialism.
- Materialism, monistic -- I, 322-327, 387; 388-389, 390-391.
- Materialism, vulgar -- I, 317, 323, 385, 388-389.
- Materialist theory -- I, 118, 310-320, 382-387.
- Anarchist view -- I, 321-329; 387-392.
- basic principles -- I, 312-313, 383-384.
- Matriarchal society -- See: Society, matriarchal.
- May Day and May Demonstrations (in

Russia and Soviet Union) -- I, 21; II, 28, 137, 219-224, 375, 376, 380n; III, 38; VII, 412c; VIII, 395c; IX, 378c; XI, 65, 371c; XII, 387c, 392c; XIII, 261, 403c, 408c, 413c.

- Means of production -- ownership -- I, 332-333; X, 134; XIII, 355. See also: Property, private.
- purchase by proletariat -- VIII, 310-311.
- Mechanism -- XII, 190, 380n.
- Mechanization -- of laborious work -- XIII, 54, 55, 77. See also: Agriculture in SU--mechanization.
- Mendeleev Periodic System -- I, 301, 376.

Menshevik Party (Mensheviks)

- activity in 1917 -- III, 36, 67, 68, 72, 73, 75, 80, 88, 92, 94-95, 102, 105-106, 109-114, 116, 119, 121, 128-129, 130-133, 135, 139-140, 143, 144, 146, 157, 165, 166, 167-168, 169, 172-173, 176, 185, 188, 189, 194-195, 196, 202-204, 222, 230-231, 237-239, 244, 257, 269-270, 275-278, 280-284, 294-295, 307-308, 314-315, 329, 332, 360, 366, 375, 387-388, 397n, 401n, 402n, 411n; IV, 240, 241-242, 317, 421n, 428n; V, 79, 177, 407n, 415n; VI, 130, 131, 153, 162, 342, 343, 360, 384-389, 392, 415n; VII, 32; VIII, 191, 364-365; IX, 70, 270, 275, 354, 358; X, 33-34, 104, 115-116, 211, 212, 345; XI, 156; XII, 5, 6; XIII, 226. See also: "Defensists".
- activity after 1917 -- IV, 134-145, 243-244, 268, 313, 431n; V, 179-180, 221-222, 386; VI, 45, 231-232, 414n; VII, 395n; IX, 54-56, 71-74; X, 116, 117, 208-213; XI, 316, 343; XIII, 108, 212.
- as imperialist party -- IX, 244.
- as traitor to proletariat -- II, 129-130.
- Central Committee -- VI, 45.
- "Theses" (1918) -- IV, 134-145.
- goals -- IV, 307-308.
- left wing -- III, 74, 121.
- national policy -- II, 285-289,

Menshevik Party (cont.)

- 347-359; IV, 370, 372; V, 52f, 184.
- nature -- X, 114-115.
- opportunism -- I, 126-128, II, 63-64.
- organization -- II, 352.
- policies -- II, 47, 68-77; V, 129; XII, 376n.
- publications -- See: "Azri"; "Chveni Tskhovreba"; "Dasatskisi"; "Delo Zhizni"; "Den"; "Golos Sotsial-Demokrata"; "Golos Truda"; "Iskra" (Baku); "Khomli"; "Lakhvari"; "Luch"; "Na Ocheredi"; "Nachalo"; "Napertskali"; "Nasha Zarya"; "Nashe Delo"; "Nevsky Golos"; "Novaya Zhizn"; "Otkliki"; "Rabochaya Gazeta"; "Simartle"; "Skhivi"; "Sotsial-Demokrat"; "Zhivoye Delo", (Part II).
- right wing -- XIII, 109.
- strength -- II, 32, 49-50, 68, 188-189; III, 144-145.
- tactics (before 1917) -- II, 32, 53-59, 65-66, 273-274, 275-276, 277-280, 282-284, 378n-379n, 405n; V, 92, 102, 164-165, 174-175; VII, 219; (1917 and after) -- See: --activity in 1917; --activity after 1917.
- Vienna Conference (1912) -- II, 277, 292, 401n, 404n. See also: August Bloc.
- See also: Agrarian question--Menshevik view; "Cadet" Ministry--Menshevik view; Constitutional Democratic Party--Menshevik cooperation with; Duma, First--Menshevik view; Duma, Second--Menshevik tactics; Duma, Fourth--Menshevik tactics; Provisional (revolutionary) government--Menshevik view; Revolution in Russia--Menshevik view; RSDRP--Bolshevik-Menshevik split; Trade unions in Russia--Menshevik policy; Workers' Conferences in Russia--Menshevik attitude; Workers' Congress (Menshevik proposal).
- Mensheviks in Siberia -- IV, 144.
- Mensheviks in Transcaucasia -- I, 89, 116, 127, 155, 183, 184, 398n-399n, 401n, 405n, 408n, 421c; II, v, 36-37, 39, 128-133, 143, 188-196, 404n; IV, 52-65, 95-97, 144, 252-255, 417n, 419n; V, 96, 221, 228, 251, 252, 254; VI, 308, 414n; VII, 395n.
- publications -- "The Second Conference" -- I, 183.
- Mensheviks in Ukraine -- IV, 144.
- Menshevism -- nature -- V, 308-309. See also: Trotskyism--relation to Menshevism.
- Merchants in Russia -- XIII, 105.
- Mesame-dasi -- I, 393n, 399n, 416c.
- Metal industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types)
- Metaphysical method -- I, 306, 379.
- Metaphysical philosophy -- I, 300, 304-305, 375-376, 378.
- Metropolitan Vickers Trial -- XIII, 258-259, 394n.
- Militarism in Great Britain -- VIII, 250-251, 307, 308-309; -- in United States -- VIII, 250-251, 307, 308-309.
- Military Opposition (in CPSU) -- IV, 430n; X, 41-43. See also: Smirnov, V. M. (Part II).
- Military organizations in Soviet Union VI, 217, 409n. See also: Army, Soviet; Red Army; Red Cavalry.
- Military-Revolutionary Committee of Petrograd Soviet -- III, 423c; IV, 152-154; VI, 341, 342, 347.
- Militia, elective -- III, 154.
- Miners in Soviet Union -- XI, 60-61.
- Mingrelians (people in Caucasus) -- II, 350.
- Ministerial responsibility to Duma -- II, 8, 10, 21, 39, 79-80.
- Ministry of Armed Forces -- XII, 379n.
- Minorities, national -- See: Nationalities.
- Minsk Congress -- See: RSDRP--congresses -- First.
- Monarchy, constitutional, in Russia -- I, 268-269, 406n; II, 8; III, 396n..
- Monasteries in Russia -- II, 223.

- Money -- abolition -- X, 226. See also:
Domestic trade in SU--direct commodity exchange.
- Mongolia -- See: Foreign relations of SU--with M.
- Monistic materialism -- See: Materialism, monistic.
- Monopolies in capitalist states -- XIII, 285n.
- Monroe Doctrine -- XIII, 151.
- Morals in Russia -- II, 223.
- Moravian nationalism -- II, 361.
- Morocco
- economy -- VII, 146.
- French occupation -- VII, 206, 400n; VIII, 2, 375n.
- independence -- IV, 372, 393n.
- See also: Imperialism in M;
National movements in M; Riffs in M; Revolution in M.
- Mortality rate in Soviet Union -- XII, 296, 299.
- Moscow -- as center of socialist revolution -- X, 247.
- See also: Revolution of 1905--strikes and uprisings--Moscow uprising; Revolution of 1917--in Moscow.
- Moscow Disarmament Conference (1922) -- VII, 403n.
- Moscow State Conference (August 12-15, 1917) -- III, 112, 140, 194-195, 200-205, 212-213, 214-216, 231, 232-233, 234, 235, 237, 256, 280, 281, 282, 286, 297, 339, 340, 349, 362, 375, 376, 400n, 406n, 410n, 419c; VI, 337.
- "Declaration of August 14" -- III, 315, 410n.
- Moslem Council, All Russian -- IV, 443c.
- Moslems -- IV, 90-91, 92, 96, 97. See also: Pan-Islamism.
- Moslems in CPSU -- IV, 173, 422n.
- Moslems in Russia and Soviet Union -- II, 104; IV, 55-65 passim, 77, 93, 94, 279-280, 286, 395-396, 402, 432n-433n; V, 41.
- Motion pictures in Soviet Union -- VI, 217; XIII, 338.
- Mountain Autonomous Soviet Republic (Gorskaya ASSR) -- IV, 399-407; V, 406n.
- structure of government -- IV, 404-405.
- Movement, dialectical -- I, 301, 376.
- Movement, evolutionary -- I, 301, 376.
- Movement, revolutionary -- I, 301, 376.
- Municipalization of land -- See: Land--municipalization.
- Mussavat Party -- IV, 417n; V, 96, 228, 252, 408n.

N

Narodniki -- See: Populism and Populists.

Nation

-- definition -- II, 292-303 passim;
XI, 333-335.

-- dispersal and disintegration -- II,
327-328.

-- origin and development -- II, 303;
V, 15; XI, 335-341.

Nation, bourgeois -- XI, 338, 340-341.

Nation, socialist -- XI, 339-340, 353-
354.

National Assembly (French) -- See:
French Revolution--National Assembly.

National Bureau of Economic Research (US)
-- XII, 293.

National Citizens Association (US) -- X,
147, 148.

National councils (during Russian Civil
War) -- IV, 53, 54, 61, 86-88, 156,
160, 162.

National Democratic Party -- II, 59, 383n.

National income of Germany -- X, 295;
XII, 264; -- of Great Britain -- X,
295; XII, 264; -- of Soviet
Union -- X, 294-295; XII, 264;
XIII, 199-200, 336; -- of United
States -- X, 295; XII, 264.

National independence -- See under indi-
vidual nationalities; also: Nation-
alities in Russia--self-government;
Secession, right of; Self-determi-
nation of nationalities.

National-liberation movement in Asia --
IV, 393; VII, 107-108, 227-231;
XII, 318.

-- role of Soviet Union -- V, 111.

National-liberation revolution -- See:
Revolution, national-liberation.

National movements -- I, 49, 51; II,
305-312; XI, 338.

-- as diversion from class struggle --
II, 309.

-- as tool of imperialism -- IV, 156,
225-228, 371.

-- economic foundation -- II, 305-306.

-- nature -- III, 57; VI, 142-144.

-- role of bourgeoisie -- I, 49; II,
235, 305-306, 308-309, 311-312;
IV, 156-158.

-- role of peasantry -- II, 307.

-- role of proletariat -- I, 49; II,
308-309; VI, 145-149.

See also: National-liberation
movement; Revolution, national-
liberation.

National movements in Austria-Hungary

-- IV, 181; -- in Caucasus -- IV,
35, 156; -- in China -- VI, 144;
VII, 54, 146-147, 253, 269-270;
-- in Crimea -- IV, 156; -- in
Don territory -- IV, 160-162; --
in Egypt -- VII, 54, 146-147, 269-
270; -- in India -- VI, 144;
VII, 54, 269-270; XII, 318; --
in Indo-China -- XII, 318; -- in
Indonesia -- VII, 54; -- in Ire-
land -- II, 305, 307, III, 56, 57;
-- in Kuban region -- IV, 160-162;
-- in Morocco -- VII, 146, 253,
269-270, 279, 393n; -- in North
Africa -- VII, 54; -- in Phillip-
pines -- XII, 318; -- in Russia
-- IV, 155-163; -- in Siberia --
IV, 160-162; -- in Soviet Union
-- IV, 86-88; -- in Syria -- VII,
253, 269-270, 279; -- in Turke-
stan -- IV, 75-76, 156; -- in
Volga region -- IV, 156.

National movements -- of Armenians --
IV, 156, 162; -- of Azerbaidzhan-
ians -- IV, 156, 162; -- of Bash-
kirs -- IV, 75-76, 156; -- of
Belorussians -- IV, 156; -- of
Croats -- VII, 72; -- of Czechs
-- II, 307; VI, 142-143; -- of
Estonians -- IV, 156; -- of Finns
-- IV, 31; -- of Georgians -- IV,
156, 162; -- of Hungarians -- VI,
142-143; -- of Kirgiz (Kazakhs)
-- IV, 75-76, 156; -- of Latvians
-- IV, 156; -- of Poles -- VI,
142-143; -- of South Slavs --
VI, 142-143; -- of Ukrainians --
IV, 31, 156; -- of Volga Tatars
-- IV, 75-76.

National oppression -- II, 306, 307,
308-309; XI, 335.

-- basis -- III, 16, 49-52, 209.

-- resistance of proletariat -- II,
309-310; X, 243.

National oppression in Transcaucasia -- V, 280. See also: Chauvinism in T; Chauvinism, Armenian; --, Azerbaïdzhanian; --, Georgian.

National character -- II, 308.

-- as determinant of nation -- II, 296, 297-299, 300.

National policy -- See: Nationality policy of CPSU and Soviet Government; Provisional Government of 1917--nationality policy; RSDRP--nationality policy; RSDRP(b)--nationality policy; Tsarist Government--nationality policy.

National question -- I, 32-55; II, 285-289, 290-367; III, 414c; IV, 155; V, 52-59, 239-241; VI, 138-149; XI, 333-355; XIII, 91.

-- international aspect -- VII, 72-74, 221-224.

-- nature -- VII, 68-72, 217-224.

-- role in anti-imperialist struggle -- IV, 165-166.

-- role in socialist revolution -- V, 345, 348.

-- role of peasantry -- VII, 71-72, 222.

-- solution by reforms -- II, 317-318, 339.

-- view of bourgeoisie -- I, 33-35, 49; II, 311; III, 51.

-- view of nobility -- I, 32-33; III, 16-17, 50-51.

-- view of proletariat -- I, 35-37; II, 311.

National question in Africa -- V, 52-53, 56; -- in Asia -- V, 52-53, 56; -- in Austria-Hungary -- II, 318; III, 50; IV, 354; V, 255; XIII, 4; -- in capitalist states -- I, 49; II, 312; V, 15-19, 33-35, 36-37, 44, 56-57, 150-151, 154, 254-256, 393a; X, 124, 126; XII, 367; -- in Caucasus -- II, 347-359; IV, 51; V, 228; -- in Central Europe -- XI, 154-155; -- in colonies -- V, 16-19, 35, 36-37, 52-53, 56-59; -- in democratic state -- II, 338-340 -- in France -- 338; V, 16, 17, 150; -- in Germany -- II, 338; V, 17; -- in Great Britain -- III, 16-17, 29, 50; V, 17, 150; -- in Italy -- V, 16, 17; -- in Lithuania -- IV, 156; -- in Poland -- V, 18, 150; -- in

Russia -- II, 318-319; III, 16-19, 50, 206-209; IV, 155-167; VII, 73; -- in socialist state -- II, 312, 326, 330; V, 19-20, 38, 393a; XI, 339; -- in Soviet Union -- IV, 91, 160-167, 351-363; V, 20, 35-36, 38-39, 149-151, 293-341 passim, 154-155, 236-280, 345-346; VI, 49; VII, 207-208; X, 124-126; XII, 362-371; XIII, 3-7; -- in Switzerland -- II, 312, 338, 339-340; III, 17, 50; -- in United States -- II, 312; III, 17; -- in Yugoslavia -- V, 18, 150; VII, 72-76, 221, 225-226.

National socialism -- See: Nazism.

National spirit -- I, 53.

Nationalism

-- as weapon of autocracy -- I, 67. See also: Tsarist Government--nationality policy.

-- harm to workers' movement -- II, 330-332.

-- in CPSU -- V, 2-3, 27-29, 40, 192-193, 294, 301-312, 404n, 408n, 416n-417n, 439c; VII, 142-143; VIII, 272-273, 303; X, 56; XII, 362-371; XIII, 25, 347-364 passim, 383n.

-- rise of -- II, 290-291.

-- use by bourgeoisie -- II, 309; IV, 91. See also: Nationalism, bourgeois.

-- suppression -- II, 291.

Nationalism in Soviet Union -- V, 189-190, 238-280 passim, 294, 297, 319, 335, 404n; VII, 169, 208; XII, 362-371; XIII, viii, 25-27, 361-362. See also: Chauvinism; Nationalism--in CPSU.

Nationalism in Transcaucasia -- II, 292; V, 95-96. See also: Armenian nationalism; Azerbaïdzhanian nationalism; Chauvinism; Georgian nationalism.

Nationalism, bourgeois -- I, 34-35; II, 329; IV, 90, 91; V, 249; VII, 143; X, 244; XI, 335; XII, 371.

Nationalism, feudal-monarchist -- I, 32-33.

Nationalities

-- civil equality -- II, 362-363; V, 57-59; VI, 140. See also: Nationalities in R --; in SU --.

-- in CPSU (and RSDRP) -- I, 42, 348-349; II, 46, 48-51, 67, 287, 289, 291-292; III, 55; V, 300, 337, 402n, 439c; VI, 202. See also: Moslems in CPSU; Nationalities in SU.

-- self-government -- See: Autonomy; Secession, right of; Self-determination of nationalities.

-- voluntary union -- II, 310; V, 153, 184, 242, 273, 394a; VI, 49, 149.

Nationalities in Caucasus -- II, 349-351; V, 251, 427c; -- in Europe -- II, 303-304; -- in India -- VII, 139; -- in Poland -- VIII, 169, 170, 171. See also: individual nationalities.

Nationalities in Russia

-- civil equality -- I, 36, 43; II, 264-265, 363; III, 17-19, 54-55, 154, 206.

-- conflicts -- See: Nationality conflicts in R.

-- culture -- I, 46, 52; II, 290-291; IV, 356; V, 24, 39, 307-308.

-- right to secede -- See: Secession, right of.

-- self-government -- I, 44-45, 49-52. See also: Autonomy; Self-determination of nationalities.

-- unknown nationalities -- VII, 139.

See also: names of individual nationalities; National question in R; Revolution in R--role of nationalities.

Nationalities in socialist state -- -- X, 149-151; XII, 362-370; XIII, 3-7.

Nationalities in Soviet Union -- V, 23-29, 114; VII, 136-143; X, 124, 126, 149-151; XI, vii, 353; XII, 318, 364-371; XIII, 5, 7.

-- civil equality -- V, 242, 247.

-- conflicts -- See: Nationality conflicts in SU.

-- culture -- IV, 238, 357-362, 396, 406; V, 24, 41, 48, 247-248, 298, 321, 328-330, 337; VII, 136, 137-140, 228-229; X, 68-70; XI, 353-355; XII, 366-370

-- "national in form, socialist in content" -- X, 69; XII, viii 368, 381n; XIII, 383n.

-- economic development -- V, 24-25, 39, 40-41, 248, 298-299, 321-322; VII, 228-229. See also: unequal development.

-- education -- IV, 357-358, 359, 361. See also: --culture; Language, native--use in education.

-- military organizations -- V, 299, 323.

-- role in central government -- V, 258, 277.

-- role in local administration -- IV, 238, 358, 360-361, 396, 406; V, 24, 274, 314-326 passim, 333-334; XI, 353, 355.

-- shortage of native intelligentsia -- IV, 360-361.

-- Sovietization -- IV, 76-78, 87-88, 91, 361-363; V, 25, 320.

-- unequal development -- V, 35-36, 46-48, 58, 187-189, 247-248.

Nationality barriers in Russia -- elimination -- I, 36-42, 55, 81, 87. See also: National question in R; Nationality conflicts in R; Tsarist Government--nationality policy.

Nationality conflicts -- II, 323, 324

-- class nature -- II, 305, 308, 330.

-- official encouragement -- II, 309-310. See also: Tsarist Government--nationality policy.

See also: Chauvinism; National movements; National oppression; National question; Nationalism.

Nationality conflicts (of specified nationalities)

-- Armenian-Georgian -- II, 307; V, 96, 251.

-- Armenian-Tatar (Azerbaijani)

- II, 104, 137, 364; III, 16; IV, 61, 414; V, 20, 228, 251, 280.
- Croat-Serb -- VII, 221.
- Czech-German -- II, 305. See also: Czechs--Germanization.
- Jewish-Polish -- II, 346.
- Lithuanian-Russian -- II, 305.
- Polish-Russian -- II, 305.
- Ukrainian-Polish -- II, 305.
- Ukrainian-Russian -- II, 305.
- nationality conflicts in Caucasus -- II, 309, 364-365, 385n (See also: Nationality conflicts--Armenian-Georgian; --Armenian-Tatar); -- in Galicia -- II, 307; -- in Russia -- I, 26, 81-83, 84-85, 187, 422c; II, 305, 309, 346; III, 207; V, 26, 280; -- in Soviet Union -- IV, 77, 399-401; V, 20, 40; -- in United States -- X, 138.
- nationality policy of CPSU and Soviet Government -- IV, 3-4, 31-32, 67-68, 90-91, 155-163, 164, 226-229, 236-239, 351-363, 370-373, 395-398, 399-407; V, 1-3, 19-29, 33-49 passim, 55-59, 113-116, 183-194, 232, 236-280 passim, 293-341 passim, 404n, 415n, 416n-417n, 419n, 423c, 424c, 425c, 437c; VI, 238-239; VII, 70-71, 291-292; IX, 65-66; XI, vii, 349-355; XII, 362-371. See also: Nationalism--in CPSU; --in SU; Nationalities in SU; RSDRP--nationality policy; RSDRP(b) --nationality policy. For Tsarist Government, see: Tsarist Government --nationality policy.
- nationalization -- as source of capital -- VII, 199. See also: Industry in SU--expropriation and nationalization; Land--nationalization; Property, foreign, in R--nationalization.
- natural resources of Soviet Union -- XIII, 31-32, 152.
- Navy, Russian -- in 1917 -- III, 382, 400n.
- Navy, Soviet -- See: Red Navy.
- Nazism and Nazis -- XIII, 122, 293. See also: Fascism in Germany.
- Negroes in United States -- XIII, 264-265.
- Neo-Darwinism -- I, 301, 376. See also: Darwin, Charles (Part II).
- Neo-Lamarckism -- I, 301, 376. See also: Lamarck, Jean (Part II).
- New Economic Policy -- V, 187, 189, 215, 220, 221, 236, 237, 238, 239, 245, 248, 261, 268, 272, 308, 322, 368, 369, 404n; VI, 2, 22, 31, 164-165, 241, 257, 268, 314, 377; VII, 17, 25, 126, 165, 203, 330, 335, 356-359; VIII, 50, 82; IX, 17, 36, 71-74, 323; XI, 36, 146, 229; XII, 118, 124, 186, 231, 232; XIII, 203.
- aims -- V, 209; XI, 144-145; XII, 171.
- as phase of socialist revolution -- XI, vii, 144-145.
- definition and description -- VIII, 83f; X, 95-96. See also: -- nature.
- development and stages -- VII, 117-119.
- duration -- XI, 15, 46; XII, 184, 186-187.
- nature -- V, 416n; VII, 364-365, 369; XI, 15-16, 46, 164f, 169; XII, 43-47, 171, 306-307, 339.
- reasons for -- V, 110.
- results -- V, 127; X, 227.
- tasks -- V, 124-127.
- transition to socialism -- VI, 257; VII, 32, 120, 164, 365; VIII, 257, 259; IX, 32.
- New Opposition (Kamenev, Zinoviev) -- VII, 402n, 418c, 419c; VIII, v, 72-75, 82-90, 145, 220, 235, 236, 291-292; IX, 13, 15, 18, 67; X, 74, 254.
- alliance with Trotsky -- VIII, 216-221, 269-274; IX, 145-149; X, 78, 79, 192-193, 362-364.
- See also: Left ("Joint") Opposition; Leningrad Opposition.
- New York Stock Exchange -- VIII, 349; XII, 241.
- NKVD -- See: Commissariat of Internal Affairs.

Nobility in Russia -- XIII, 105. See also: Classes in Russia; Classes, privileged; Georgian nobility; National question--view of nobility.

Nomads in Soviet Union -- V, 47.

Non-party groups (1917) -- III, 76-79, 92, 93.

North Africa -- See: National movements in NA; Revolution in NA.

North Caucasus -- See: Caucasus (North).

North Ossetian Autonomous Oblast -- VII, 413c, 416c.

Northern Sea Route -- navigation -- XIII, 410c.

Norway -- independence -- VII, 74.

See also: Foreign relations of SU--with N.

Norwegian nation -- II, 294, 297; XI, 334.

"Novaya Zhizn" group -- III, 238, 239, 396n. See also: Martov, L; "Novaya Zhizn" (newspaper) (Part II).

0

October Revolution -- I, 406n; II, 391n, 396n, 399n, 403n, 404n, 405n, 411n; IV, 25-26, 134-145 passim, 152-154, 159-167, 177, 241, 310, 313, 383, 391, 395; V, 122, 128, 176, 184; VIII, 215; IX, 7, 209; X, 104; XI, 147; XII, 210; XIII, 110.

-- as continuation of French Revolution -- XIII, 123.

-- favorable conditions for -- VI, 358-360, 361; VII, 252-253.

-- international significance -- IV, 163-167, 172-173, 374-375; V, 68-69, 105-106, 178; X, 168-171, 239-250; XI, vii.

-- isolation -- VI, 360.

-- leadership -- III, 423c.

-- nature -- V, 344-345; VIII, 347-348; IX, 208f; X, 168, 212, 239-240, 343.

-- opposition to -- III, 383-386; IV, 135-145. See also: Counter-revolution in R (1917); --in SU.

-- preparations for -- III, 383-386, 388-390, 392n, 403n, 422c-423c; IV, 152-153; VI, 157, 161-163, 324-329, 341-347, 380-395; IX, 211-212, 213. See also: --timing.

-- reasons for -- IV, 158-159; VII, 117.

-- results -- IV, 1-5, 53, 85, 159, 160, 174, 225, 241, 364; V, 68, 69, 81-82, 84-85, 105-108, 158, 178, 185-186, 345-348; IX, 206-207; XII, 156, 157-161; XIII, 238-240.

-- role of foreign proletariat -- III, 186; VI, 359. See also: Alliance --of Russian and European proletariat.

-- role of Kamenev and Zinoviev -- See: Kamenev--role in October Revolution; Zinoviev-- (Part II).

-- role of peasantry -- V, 113; VIII, 80; IX, 269-281, 317-320; XIII, 240. See also: Revolution of 1917 --role of peasantry.

--role of Soviets -- VI, 387-390; VIII, 23; X, 97-98. See also:

revolution of 1917--role of Soviets;
Soviets in 1917.

-- timing -- VI, 62, 159, 345-347;
VIII, 283-284; IX, 349-350, 354-
355; X, 345. See also: Revolu-
tion of 1917--question of Bolshe-
vik seizure of power.

See also: Congress of Soviets--
role in October Revolution; Febru-
ary Revolution; Revolution of 1917.
Also: Kamenev--role in October Re-
volution; Trotsky--activity in
1917; Zinoviev--role in October Re-
volution (Part II).

Octobrist Party (Union of October 17)
I, 282-283, 410n; II, 24, 25, 44,
73, 75, 238, 240, 241, 246, 261,
279, 281, 330n, 397n, 398n; V,
320.

Odessa -- See: Revolution of 1905--
strikes and uprisings--Odessa up-
rising.

Oil companies in Russia -- I, 418c, 419c;
II, 81, 82-85, 87-91, 92, 93-96, 98-
107, 108-109, 114-127, 134-135, 159-
164, 169-173, 174-176, 385n, 388n,
389n, 409c, 410c.

Oil companies, foreign -- VII, 278; X,
221. See also: Royal Dutch Shell;
Standard Oil Company.

Oil industry in Soviet Union -- See:
Industry in SU (types).

Okrugs -- abolition -- XII, 336-337.

One-party system in Soviet Union -- X,
104, 109, 111-118.

"Open Door" policy in China -- V, 409n.

Opportunism -- definition -- IV, 305;
XII, 8-9.

See also: Communist parties--op-
portunism in; CPSU--opportunism in;
International, Second--opportunism
and centrism in; Menshevik Party--
opportunism; RSDRP--opportunism in;
Social Democracy--opportunism in.

Order No. One -- III, 180, 405n-406n.

Organization -- forms -- V, 169-170.

Orgburo (Organizational Bureau of the
Party Central Committee) -- IV, 459c,
471c; V, 218, 424c, 438c; VI,
43, 209, 251, 410n, 422c, 424c, 426c;
VII, 19, 383, 387, 394n, 407c, 412c,
416c; VIII, 389c, 393c; X, 396c;

XIII, 400c.

Osoaviakhim -- See: Society for De-
fense and for the Development of
the Aircraft and Chemical Indus-
tries.

Ossetians -- II, 350; IV, 401-407;
V, 18, 26, 39, 47, 189, 249-250.
See also: North Ossetian Autono-
mous Oblast.

"Otzovism" and "Otzovists" -- II, 166-
177, 391n, 394n; V, 315-316, 317;
VI, 162, 350; VIII, 3, 240, 241,
376n; IX, 6, 15; X, 348; XI,
278, 284.

P

Pacifism -- VI, 283-286; VII, 55-56, 274, 280-281, 296; IX, 199, 328; X, 285; XI, 200-201; XII, 176, 249; XIII, 283, 292. See also: Disarmament; Peace campaigns; Peace movements.

Palace of Soviets -- XIII, 416c.

Pan-Europe (Briand proposal) -- XII, 255, 383n.

Pan-Islamism -- II, 288, 291, 402n; V, 28, 40, 306, 403n.

Pan-Turkism -- V, 28, 40, 306, 403n.

Parallelism, philosophical -- I, 326-327, 390.

Paris -- as center of bourgeois-democratic revolution -- X, 247.

Paris Commune of 1871 -- I, 346, 364, 367-371; II, 178-179, 241; V, 121, 343; VI, 122, 363, 383; VIII, 47, 180, 308; IX, 98, 113; X, 94, 236, 237, 239, 250; XII, 74, 75.

-- Central Committee -- I, 368-369.

Paris Congress of Socialists (1889) -- II, 219.

Parliament -- See: Great Britain--Parliament.

Parliamentism -- IV, 36; VI, 150-151, 392; X, 97-98; XIII, 293.

Party centralism -- See: CPSU--centralism; RSDRP--centralism.

Party Control Commission (of VKP(b) Central Committee) -- XIII, 374, 396n.

Party Council -- See: RSDRP--committees and organs--Council.

Party discipline -- See: CPSU--discipline; RSDRP--discipline.

Party federalism -- See: RSDRP--federalism.

Party guidance -- See: CPSU--guidance.

Party membership -- See: CPSU--membership; RSDRP--membership.

Party of Democratic Reform -- I, 261, 410n.

Party of Peaceful Renovation (Partia mirnovo obnovenia) -- II, 230, 241-242, 246, 397n.

Party of People's Freedom -- III, 68-69, 72, 93, 152, 214, 232, 236-237, 256, 339, 341. See also: Constitutional Democratic Party.

Party program -- See: CPSU--program; RSDRP--program.

Party rules -- See: CPSU--rules; RSDRP--rules.

Party unity -- See: CPSU--unity; RSDRP--unity.

Peace

-- demand for (1917) -- III, 7-8, 15, 44, 99, 127, 129, 137, 153, 172, 175, 177, 196-199, 211, 255, 259, 277, 280, 285, 295, 309, 334, 350, 352-353, 355, 363, 370, 388, 391n; V, 65, 168; VI, 63, 130, 333, 336, 381; IX, 277-278, 319. See also: RSDRP(b)--policy toward war.

-- "without annexations or indemnities" (demand in 1917) -- III, 59, 73, 81, 83, 84, 153, 391n.

Peace, separate, in 1917 -- III, 82, 171, 175, 264, 279, 397n; IV, 2, 9, 10, 11, 159, 163-164; VI, 63, 160, 345.

Peace campaigns -- as preparation for war -- II, 276-277; XI, 200-201.

Peace movements (1917-1918) -- III, 38.

Peace of Brest-Litovsk -- See: Brest-Litovsk, Peace of.

Peasant banks -- I, 214.

Peasant committees -- I, 139, 238.

-- in 1917 -- III, 35, 70, 152, 153, 240, 255, 259, 277, 316, 389.

Peasant committees (and peasant unions) in China -- VIII, 368, 369; IX, 224-225, 227, 229, 235, 238, 252, 263, 265, 290, 304, 341; X, 20, 26, 32, 36.

Peasant Congress, First All-Russian (Petrograd, May 4-28, 1917) -- III, 81, 397n.

-- Executive Committee -- III, 124.

- Peasant movement in Russia -- I, 217-218, 227-228; III, 324, 325.
- suppression -- III, 325, 403n.
- Peasant Mutual Aid Committees (in SU) -- V, 197, 408n.
- Peasant question -- VI, 122-138; VIII, 15-18.
- Peasant revolution -- See: Revolution, agrarian.
- Peasant Union, All-Russian -- III, 149, 402n-403n.
- Peasant uprisings -- See: Peasantry in Russia--uprisings.
- Peasant War in Germany -- V, 344; VI, 83.
- Peasantry
- bourgeois inclinations -- I, 140; XII, 148-149; XIII, 324. See also: Property, private--attitude of peasantry.
- relations with proletariat -- See: Alliance of proletariat and peasantry; Dictatorship of proletariat; Dictatorship of proletariat and peasantry; Proletariat--hegemony
- Peasantry in capitalist states -- VII, 57-58.
- Peasantry in China -- VIII, 367-371; IX, 285, 289-290.
- seizure of land -- See: Land in China --confiscation and nationalization.
- See also: Chinese CP--peasant policy; Chinese Revolution--role of peasantry; Kuomintang--agrarian policy; Revolution, agrarian, in C.
- Peasantry in colonies -- VII, 107-108; -- in Europe -- V, 86-87, 121; VI, 132-134, 135; VIII, 76; XII, 150-151, 153; -- in Finland -- IV, 422n; -- in France -- V, 121; -- in Germany -- V, 121; -- in Georgia -- See: Georgian peasantry.
- Peasantry in Russia -- I, 21, 22-23, 176, 194; II, 5; XII, 158-159; XIII, 105, 237.
- alliance with proletariat -- See: Alliance--of proletariat and peasantry.
- class differentiation -- III, 180-182;
- IX, 291-292.
- condition -- II, 214-215, 238, 250-251.
- desire for land -- I, xii, 214, 221-223.
- land ownership -- XI, 150.
- seizure of land -- See: Land--confiscation.
- uprisings -- I, 199, 214; VI, 360.
- See also: Dictatorship of proletariat and peasantry in R; Duma First--peasant representation; February Revolution--role of workers and peasants; Land--purchase by peasantry; October Revolution--role of peasantry; Peasant banks; Peasant committees; Proletariat, rural; Revolution in R--role of peasantry; Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in R--role of peasantry; Revolution, socialist, in R--role of peasantry; Revolution of 1905--strikes and uprisings--peasant uprisings; Revolution of 1917--role of peasantry; RSDRP(b)--relations with peasantry; Soviets in 1917--relations with peasantry.
- Peasantry in Soviet Union -- V, 91-92, 112, 342-346; VI, 132-138, 409n; VII, 110-116, 212-214, 320; VIII, 76; IX, 161, 183; X, 315-317; XI, 117-118, 159, 188-196; XII, 39-43, 151, 158f, 316; XIII, 198, 324-325.
- attitude toward Communist Party -- IV, 123-124; XI, 271. See also: Agrarian policy and attitude toward peasantry of CPSU and Soviet Government.
- class differentiation -- VI, 311; VII, 123, 124, 328-329; VIII, 85, 235-236, 277, 291-292; X, 315-316; XIII, 52-53, 196, 198, 199, 246. See also: Kulaks; Peasantry, middle; Peasantry, poor.
- cultural development -- VII, 82. See also: Culture in SU.
- exploitation by Soviet Government (Bukharin's charge) -- XII, 49-56. See also: "Scissors" crisis; Taxation in SU.
- income -- X, 316-317. See also: Collective farms--distribution of income.

Peasantry in SU (cont.)

- living conditions -- VII, 322-324; XII, 50. See also: Standard of living in SU.
- psychology -- XIII, 222-223.
- purchasing power -- XI, 14, 210, 267.
- Sovietization -- VI, 409n.
- uprisings -- IV, 256-257. See also: Uprisings in SU.

See also: Agrarian policy and attitude toward peasantry of CPSU and Soviet Government; Civil War of 1918-1920--role of peasantry; Collective farms--attitude of peasantry; "Scissors" crisis; Soviets --relations with peasantry.

Peasantry in Yugoslavia -- VII, 224.

Peasantry, middle (in general) -- VII, 371-379.

-- definition -- IX, 218-219.

Peasantry, middle, in Europe -- XII, 204; -- in Russia -- IX, 216-219; XIII, 17.

Peasantry, middle, in Soviet Union -- VII, 123, 179, 191, 245-246, 255, 325-330, 335, 338, 358-359, 371-379; VIII, 85, 291, 345-347; IX, 216-219, 281; X, 196, 255-258, 316, 342-343; XI, 13, 18, 41, 51, 52, 96, 101-113, 125-126, 154, 161-164, 195-196, 215, 264-265, 271, 359n; XII, 39-43, 54, 85, 103, 132, 134, 141, 157, 158, 184, 187, 203-207, 211, 226-227, 357, 374n; XIII, 21, 246.

Peasantry, poor, in Russia -- I, 33; II, 5; III, 180-182; IV, 328; IX, 211-220 passim, 270f; XIII, 198. See also: Proletariat, rural.

Peasantry, poor, in Soviet Union -- VI, 311; VII, 174, 179, 180-181, 323, 328-329, 331-333, 358, 361-362; X, 316; XI, 41, 43, 96, 101-113 passim, 195, 196, 214, 272; XII, 39-43, 85, 141, 157, 158, 184, 187; XIII, 196, 198-199, 246-248.

-- state assistance -- XII, 298.

See also: Committees of Peasant Poor.

Pensions -- III, 153-154.

People's Commissariat... See: Commissariat...

Permanent revolution -- See: Revolution, permanent.

Persia -- See: Iran.

Petitions, political -- II, 232-233.

Petrograd -- as center of 1917 Revolution -- III, 11-12, 63, 200-201; XIII, 144.

Petrograd Duma -- III, 75, 236-240, 244, 395n, 418c.

Petrograd Soviet -- See: Soviets in 1917 (names).

Petty bourgeoisie -- I, 21-22, 117, 143, 289-290, 299-300; V, 342f.

-- interests -- I, 158-159.

See also: Bourgeoisie; Economy, petty bourgeois.

Philippines -- See: National movements in P.

Philosophical dualism -- See: Dualism, philosophical.

Philosophical idealism -- See: Idealism, philosophical.

Philosophical parallelism -- See: Parallelism, philosophical.

Pilsudski coup of 1926 -- VIII, 168-172, 381n; X, 184, 377n.

Planning, economic, in capitalist states -- X, 326.

Planning, economic, in Soviet Union -- IV, 390, 435n; VII, 128-129, 174, 302-303; VIII, 130-132; X, 122, 326-327; XI, 81-82, 130, 210; XII, 321, 346-348; XIII, 33, 78-80.

-- of agriculture -- X, 222, 223, 224.

-- role of Communist Party -- X, 102.

See also: Control figures; Five-Year Plan.

Pogroms -- I, 82, 84-85, 87; II, 338; III, 16, 379; IV, 30; V, 27; XIII, 26. See also: Anti-Semitism.

- Poland
- as part of RSFSR -- IV, 68, 69.
 - autonomy -- II, 348.
 - economy -- VIII, 168-170; XI, 155, 156; XII, 238, 239, 246.
 - foreign relations -- V, 18, 42; X, 280. See also: Civil War of 1918-1920--role of P; Foreign relations of SU--with P; Soviet-Polish War.
 - government -- IV, 168, 246; VIII, 168-170. See also: Pilsudski coup.
 - history -- V, 17, 35; VII, 137.
 - independence -- II, 313-316; IV, 36, 107, 352-353.
- See also: Bourgeoisie in P; Civil War of 1918-1920--role of P; Foreign relations of SU--with P; Industry in P; Jews in P; Lithuanians in P; National question in P; Nationalities in P; Pilsudski coup; Revolution in P; Soviet-Polish War of 1920; Ukrainians in P; Unemployment in P; Unemployment insurance in P; United States --foreign relations--with P.
- Poles in Austria -- II, 305, 320-321, 325; V, 255; -- in Russia -- I, 22; II, 264; -- in Soviet Union -- V, 27; -- in Ukraine -- II, 362.
- See also: National movements--of Poles; Nationality conflicts--Jewish-Polish; --Polish-Russian; --Ukrainian-Polish.
- Police in Russia -- III, 71, 154, 373.
- Polish Communist Party -- VI, 264-272, 423c, 424c; VII, 414c; VIII, 398c; IX, 376c; X, 3-5, 284.
- Central Committee -- VI, 266, 267, 269, 271.
 - deviations and opposition groups -- VI, 265-266, 267-268; X, 3-5.
 - leadership -- VI, 271-272.
 - opportunism in -- VI, 267-269.
 - weakness -- VIII, 171-172.
- Polish nation -- II, 293.
- Polish nationalism (and nationalists) -- II, 291, 309, 344.
- Polish Sejm -- II, 337; VIII, 169, 381n.
- Polish Social Democracy -- II, 334-335, 343, 344, 367, 405n; IX, 365n.
- Polish Socialist Party (PPS) -- II, 405n; VI, 270-271.
- Politburo (Political Bureau of the Party Central Committee) -- III, 414c; IV, 346, 348, 459c, 465c, 471c, 475c; V, 11, 218, 229, 293, 302, 313, 321, 324, 325, 334, 336, 337, 372, 374, 403n, 415n, 419n, 420n, 423c, 424c, 428c, 429c, 434c, 436c, 437c, 438c, 439c, 441c; VI, 5, 6, 12, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 209, 224, 326, 402n, 403n, 410n, 418c, 420c, 422c, 423c; VII, 261, 343, 344, 360, 379, 381, 387, 388, 389, 390, 415c; VIII, 72, 73, 116, 238, 269, 277, 341, 354, 380n, 382n, 384n, 389n, 394c, 397c, 398c, 399c; IX, 282, 364n, 371n; X, 62, 174, 185, 265, 384n, 396c; XI, 27, 125, 180, 185, 186, 236, 241, 245, 246, 247, 259, 260, 264, 272, 286, 290, 318, 319, 320, 321, 323, 324, 358n, 371c, 376c; XII, 3, 5, 6, 7, 8, 49, 79, 94, 99, 101, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 282, 284, 285, 289, 374n, 385n, 393c; XIII, 219, 372, 383n, 390n, 400c, 403c, 406c, 408c.
- disagreements in -- XI, 241, 290, 320.
 - establishment -- III, 422c.
 - membership -- III, 414c, 422c; XII, 3.
- Political centralism -- See: Centralism, political.
- Political demonstrations -- See: Demonstrations, political.
- Political freedom -- See: Freedom, political.
- Political Departments -- See: Machine and Tractor Stations--Political Departments; Red Army--Political Departments; State farms--political Departments.
- Political parties (in general) -- II, 229-230.
- Political parties in capitalist states -- X, 102-103.

- Political parties in Russia -- II, 229-231, 240-243, 245.
- Political parties in Soviet Union -- See: CPSU; One-party system in SU.
- Popular Freedom Party -- See: Party of People's Freedom.
- Popular Socialist Party -- II, 14, 17-18, 19, 24, 79, 378n, 395n, 396n.
- Population of Soviet Union -- V, 13, 23-25, 114, 238, 259, 349; XII, 299; XIII, 336.
- non-Russian -- V, 23-24, 46, 47.
- relocation -- V, 298, 321.
- Populism and Populists (Narodniki) -- I, 299-300, 375; II, 14; III, 68.
- policy and tactics in 1917 -- III, 36, 92, 149.
- Port Authur -- surrender -- I, 74.
- Potemkin mutiny -- See: Revolution of 1905--strikes and uprisings--Potemkin mutiny.
- Poznan -- self-determination -- IV, 106, 107.
- Prague Conference -- See: RSDRP -- conferences -- Sixth.
- Pre-imperialist capitalism -- See: Capitalism, pre-imperialist.
- Pre-Marxian socialists -- See: Socialists (pre-Marxian) in Russia.
- Pre-parliament (Provisional Council of the Republic, 1917) -- III, 296, 305, 306-307, 325, 347-348, 349, 350, 354, 358, 359, 360, 362, 364-366, 373-374, 377, 378, 379, 421c; IV, 135, 313, 317, 421n; V, 177, 407n; VI, 159-160, 343-344; X, 97.
- Press -- freedom of -- See: Freedom of speech, press and assembly.
- Press in Russia -- I, 5-6.
- workers' newspapers -- II, 119, 120-121, 122, 124-125.
- Press in Soviet Union -- V, 281-285, 286-290, 337; VI, 261-263, 323; VII, 4-5, 381-382; XI, 134-136.
- circulation -- V, 204; VI, 206, 217; XIII, 338.
- freedom -- IV, 389; X, 58, 209-210.
- suppression after October Revolution -- I, 405n; III, 392n, 396n, 397n, 409n; X, 385n; XI, 362n.
- tasks -- V, 281-285; VII, 23.
- Press, legal -- I, 5-6.
- Prices in capitalist states -- X, 229-230; XIII, 33, 285-286, 290.
- Prices in Russia -- X, 230.
- Prices in Soviet Union -- VI, 243, 315-317; VII, 110, 157, 173, 174-177, 178; VIII, 127, 128, 224, 229, 288, 291, 352; IX, 46, 47, 159, 194-197; X, 120-121, 228-230, 256, 301, 312; XI, 11, 17, 43-44, 125, 159-160, 177, 210, 211, 266, 322; XII, 43-47, 63, 329; XIII, 217. See also: Speculation in SU.
- Prinkipo Conference -- IV, 234, 246, 427n, 429n.
- Private property -- See: Property, private.
- Producer cooperatives -- See: Cooperatives, producer.
- Production -- See: Agriculture in R (SU) -- production; Commodity production; Industry in -- -- production.
- Production, capitalist -- I, 333, 339.
- distribution -- I, 309, 381. See also: Distribution of income in capitalist states.
- Production, socialist -- I, 334-335; IX, 114-115.
- Production conferences in Soviet factories -- See: Industry in SU production conferences.
- Productive forces -- development -- I, 308-309, 381. See also: Industrialization.
- Productivity of labor -- See: Labor in SU--productivity.
- Professional people in Russia -- I, 22.
- Profintern -- See: Red International of Trade Unions.

"Progressist" group -- II, 238, 241, 242, 397n.

Progressive Party (US) -- X, 144.

Proletarian Cultural and Educational Organization -- See: Proletkult.

Proletarian movement -- objective (spontaneous) aspect -- V, 160-161. See also: Workers' movement, spontaneous.

-- subjective (conscious) aspect -- V, 62, 121.

Proletarian revolution -- See: Revolution, socialist.

Proletarian socialism -- See: Socialism, proletarian.

Proletariat

-- ability to build -- XIII, 214.

-- alliance with peasantry -- See: Alliance of proletariat and peasantry.

-- bourgeois tendencies -- I, 51, 96f.

-- class consciousness -- I, 51-53, 67, 109, 112-113, 343; II, 215, 220. See also: --education.

-- dictatorship of -- See: Dictatorship of proletariat.

-- education -- I, 58, 100.

-- growth of class -- I, 300.

-- hegemony -- I, 240; II, 3-4, 254, 281, 282; IV, 312; V, 67; VI, 363; VII, 107, 145; X, 17, 73, 74, 96-98, 245.

-- in economic management -- X, 241-242.

-- organization of -- I, 347.

-- relations with bourgeoisie -- IX, 9-10. See also: Bourgeoisie--betrayal of proletariat; --common interests with proletariat.

-- relations with peasantry -- See: Alliance of proletariat and peasantry; Dictatorship of proletariat; Dictatorship of proletariat and peasantry; Proletariat--hegemony.

-- sections -- IX, 10; X, 39.

-- socialist inclinations -- I, 103, 165, 170.

-- unity -- I, 12, 36-41, 81; V, 269; XIII, 123.

See also: Bourgeois ideology --attraction of workers; Civil rights--as weapon of proletariat; Intelligentsia--as leader of proletariat; Labor; Labor legislation--benefit to workers; Language --as weapon of proletariat; National movements--role of proletariat; National oppression--resistance of proletariat; National question--view of proletariat; Property, private--attitude of proletariat; Representative bodies--participation of proletariat; Revolution--role of proletariat; Revolution, bourgeois-democratic--role of proletariat; Revolution, socialist--role of proletariat; Social Democracy--as vanguard of proletariat; Socialist theory--assimilation by workers; --role of proletariat; Workers' movement; World War I--participation of proletariat.

Proletariat in Armenia -- See: Armenian proletariat; -- in Austria -- III, 182; -- in capitalist states -- V, 79-80; VII, 56, 96; VIII, 186; XII, 252; XIII, 290, (See also: Labor--under capitalism).

Proletariat in China -- VIII, 371-372; IX, 233, 234.

-- hegemony -- VIII, 366, 367, 372; IX, 222, 308, 343, 344, 346; X, 17.

Proletariat in colonies -- VII, 107, 145; -- in Europe -- V, 86-87, 118-119 (See also: Alliance--of Russian and European proletariat) -- in France -- I, 154; -- in Georgia (See: Georgian proletariat); -- in Germany -- I, 409n; V, 118-119; VII, 35; XIII, 122; -- in Hungary -- VIII, 151; -- in India -- VII, 146, 148; IX, 234; -- in Latvia -- VIII, 151.

Proletariat in Russia -- I, 36, 62-63, 78, 162, 204-205, 278; II, 3-4, 130-133.

-- aims -- I, 189-192, 194-195.

-- as leader of peasantry -- I, 204; V, 86, 122. See also: --hegemony; Alliance--of proletariat and peasantry.

Proletariat in Russia (cont.)

- class consciousness -- I, 16-17, 20, 41, 42-43, 46, 49, 91-130 passim; II, 4, 61, 221-222, 251.
- class differentiation -- IX, 271
- education -- II, 78, 393n.
- hegemony -- IV, 312; V, 67, 104; VI, 126, 127; X, 97; XIII, 90.
- need for unity -- I, 36-41, 43; III, 207.
- organization -- II, 85; III, 173-174, 182.
- political consciousness -- I, xiii, 154-155.
- relations with bourgeoisie -- V, 84.
- revolutionary consciousness -- I, 199.
- seizure of power -- III, 173, 178, 355, 368, 388. See also: October Revolution; Revolution of 1917--question of Bolshevik seizure of power.
- social consciousness -- I, 197.
- strength -- II, 61; VI, 360.

See also: Bourgeoisie in Russia--betrayal of proletariat; February Revolution--role of workers and peasants; Industry in R--management by workers; Revolution in R--role of proletariat; Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in R--role of proletariat; Revolution of 1917--role of proletariat; RSDRP--as leader of labor movement; Workers' movement in R.

- Proletariat in Soviet Union -- V, 265-266; VI, 7-8; VII, 132, 209-211, 212-215; X, 313-315; XII, 292; XIII, 105.
- as leader of state -- V, 13. See also: --hegemony.
- hegemony -- VI, 378; VII, 341; IX, 46-47, 119, 156, 182-187 passim; XII, 41-43; XIII, 176. See also: --relations with peasantry.
- political consciousness -- XI, 34.
- relations with peasantry -- VII, 110-116, 198, 207, 213-214; VIII, 285; IX, 41-45; X, 255-260; XII, 355. See also: --hegemony; Agrarian policy and attitude toward peasantry of CPSU and Soviet Government; Alliance--of proletariat and peasantry.

See also: Civil War of 1918-1920--role of proletariat; CPSU --relations with proletariat; Dictatorship of proletariat; Dictatorship of proletariat and peasantry; Labor in SU; Shock brigades; Soviets--role of proletariat; Trade unions in SU.

Proletariat in Ukraine -- VIII, 151-152.

Proletariat, rural -- I, 78, 226.
See also: Peasantry, poor.

Proletariat, world

- led by Soviet Union -- V, 106; VI, 50-51; VII, 21; X, 390n. See also: Alliance--of Russian and European proletariat; Soviet Government--relations with foreign proletariat; Soviet Union--as center of world revolution; World revolution--influence of SU.
- unity in single party -- XIII, 123.

Proletkult (Proletarian Cultural and Educational Organization) -- VII, 408c.

Propaganda, anti-Soviet -- XIII, 262.

Propaganda, illegal -- I, 26.

Propaganda, Soviet, in foreign countries -- VI, 238-239; VII, 291-292; XII, 258-259; XIII, 151, 154-155.

Propaganda and agitation -- I, 4-5, 14, 132-133, 153, 203, 272-275; II, 80, 152-153, 181-182, 187, 198; VI, 205-207, 216.

-- limitations -- IX, 349, 352.

Property, collective -- I, 334; X, 134. See also: Property, socialist.

Property, foreign, in Russia --nationalization -- XII, 102.

Property, private -- II, 111; X, 134, 241; XI, 192; XII, 132.

-- abolition -- I, 16, 330; VIII, 124, 299f; XIII, 355.

-- as stage in history -- I, 314.

-- attitude of peasantry -- I, 140.

-- attitude of proletariat -- I, 140.

- Property, private, in Soviet Union -- VII, 310, 362-363; XI, 6. See also: Industry in SU--private; Capitalism in SU.
- Property, socialist -- X, 241; XIII, vii.
- Property, socialist, in Soviet Union -- XIII, 209, 392n-393n.
- Property, state, in Soviet Union -- VII, 310.
- Provisional Council of the Republic -- See: Pre-parliament (1917).
- Provisional (revolutionary) government
- as goal of revolution -- I, 137.
 - Bolshevik view -- I, 149-159.
 - composition -- I, 139.
 - establishment in Russia -- I, 177, 191, 195, 258-259.
 - Menshevik view -- I, 141-148, 149-159; II, 11-13.
 - nature -- I, 156.
 - participation of Social Democrats -- I, 141-148, 158-159; II, 11-12.
 - tasks -- I, 138-139.
- Provisional Government of 1917 -- III, 106, 131, 139, 169; IV, 313; V, 66, 245, 415n; VI, 332f, 337, 415n; IX, 271, 298, 299; X, 104-105.
- agrarian policy -- III, 34-36, 41, 44-45, 48, 61-62, 65, 118, 120, 213, 215, 322, 332, 350.
 - coalition government -- III, 115, 172, 212, 232-235, 251f, 269-270, 275, 280, 282, 291-293, 294, 295-296, 298-299, 306, 307, 308, 320, 321-323, 329-330, 332, 334, 364, 375-376, 404n.
 - composition -- III, 95, 97, 115, 118, 140, 146, 188-189, 244-245, 257, 266, 268, 276-277, 278, 306-307, 309-311, 338-339, 368, 402n.
 - counterrevolution in -- III, 300-304, 315, 326-327, 336, 337-357 passim, 362-363, 375-380, 400n. See also: Kornilov "revolt"; Counterrevolution in Russia (1917).
 - "Declaration of Rights of Soldiers" -- See under title in Part II.
 - defects -- III, 67-68, 70-71, 253-254, 369, 371-374; IV, 158-159; V, 176.
 - Directory -- See: Revolutionary Directory (main entry).
 - domestic policy -- III, 85-87, 88, 97, 118, 120, 189, 272, 274, 283, 297, 309, 311, 317-319, 322, 328-330, 349-350, 373, 400n-401n. See also: --agrarian policy; --nationality policy.
 - finances -- III, 32, 118-120, 135-136, 138, 175-176, 189, 190, 210, 211, 233-235, 238, 239, 253, 259, 277, 284, 291, 292, 413c.
 - lack of confidence in -- III, 102, 104, 114-115, 116, 117, 152, 174, 251-252, 283-284, 295, 312, 313, 321, 370, 405n.
 - legislation -- III, 17-19.
 - nationality policy -- III, 17-19, 51, 56, 97, 408n; IV, 30-31, 156-157.
 - nature and role -- III, 12, 14.
 - overthrow -- III, 177, 180, 184, 301, 388-390; IV, 153-154; V, 414n-415n; VI, 130; VIII, 283-284; IX, 349-350, 354-355; X, 29, 105, 116. See also: October Revolution; Revolution of 1917.
 - provocation of Civil War -- III, 311, 322-323.
 - relations with Kornilov -- III, 261-264, 281, 301, 337-357 passim, 362. See also: --counterrevolution in; Kornilov "revolt".
 - relations with Soviets -- III, 39-42, 43-47, 48-49, 80, 176-177, 179-180, 189, 215, 254, 279, 284, 297-299, 301-302, 306, 315, 320, 322, 335-336, 337, 342, 344, 364, 365-366, 367-368, 375-380. See also: Soviets in 1917.
 - State Council -- III, 98, 103.
 - support for -- III, 159, 410n.
 - war policy -- III, 4-8, 9-10, 20-22, 32-33, 39-40, 44-45, 48-49, 46-47, 56-61, 80-85, 87, 97-98, 108-109, 134-135, 137, 147, 160, 174, 191, 212, 309, 311, 320-321, 349-350, 351-352, 370, 388, 392n, 394n, 401n, 411n; IV, 152, 157. See also: "Defensists"; Peace--demand

Provisional Government (cont.)

Q

for (1917); World War I--Russian July offensive and defeat.

Quotations out of context -- I, 121-122, 125; VIII, 341-347; IX, 86, 281.

See also: Constituent Assembly of 1917-1918; Democratic Conference; February Revolution; Kornilov "revolt"; Moscow State Conference; Pre-parliament; Revolution of 1917; Revolutionary Directory.

Provisional government in France (1848)
-- See: Revolution of 1848 in France
--Provisional Government.

Provisional Revolutionary Workers' Government of Lithuania -- See: Lithuanian Revolutionary Workers' Government.

Provisional Workers' and Peasants' Government of the Ukraine -- IV, 175, 180, 181, 422n. See also: Ukrainian Soviet Republic.

Prussia -- government -- II, 317.

See also: Bourgeoisie in P; Germany.

Prussian Revolution of 1848 -- See: Revolution of 1848 in Germany.

Public opinion -- I, 39-40.

Public opinion in Soviet Union -- VI, 212, 261, 262; X, 109-118; XII, 65.

Public organizations in Soviet Union -- VI, 196-197, 212; VIII, 39-40; XII, 311-312.

Purchasing power in Soviet Union -- XII, 322-323. See also: Peasantry in SU--purchasing power; Standard of living in SU.

Purges in Soviet Union -- See: Administration, Soviet--purges; CPSU--purges.

Rabkrin -- See: Commissariat of
Workers' and Peasants' Inspection.

Racial inequality -- theory -- X, 243-
244; XIII, 295-296.

Rada -- See: Belorussian Rada; Ukrain-
ian Central Rada.

Railroads in China -- nationalization --
VIII, 374.

Railroads in the Soviet Union -- IV,
116-117, 300, 420n, 455c, 457c, 458c;
V, 427c; VII, 318; XI, 158; XIII,
66.

-- length and freight turnover -- X,
293; XIII, 345.

-- management -- V, 10-13.

See also: Transportation in SU.

Rationing in Soviet Union -- IV, 389.

Ramzin trial -- XIII, 301.

Reaction -- distinction from counter-
revolution -- III, 124.

Recognition of Soviet Government --
IV, 322, 382, 387; VI, 236, 237-
238, 298, 410n; VII, 288.

-- by the United States -- X, 145-148;
XIII, 150f, 270-271, 276, 394n.

Reconstruction after Civil War -- IV,
292-293, 294-303, 387-390, 433n,
435n; V, 9, 50-51, 70, 89, 90-
91, 149, 206; VI, 132, 164-165;
VII, 366.

Red Air Force -- XI, 21.

Red Army -- IV, v, vi, 46, 271, 302,
328, 329, 387, 388, 391-392, 423n,
462c, 463c, 465c, 473c; V, 69, 70,
89, 105, 108, 111, 118, 120, 204-
205, 368, 408n; VI, 36, 43, 49-
50, 374, 409n, 420c, 424c; VII,
14, 187, 399n, 401n; VIII, 392c;
IX, 26, 319, 376c; X, 106, 241,
251, 253; XI, vii, 1, 5, 6, 10,
20, 21-26, 39, 44, 49, 119, 242,
315, 368n, 370c, 371c, 377c; XII,
87, 88, 391c; XIII, 257, 259,
300, 412c, 414c.

-- Chief of Staff, All-Russian -- IV,
206, 207, 208, 213, 275, 276, 350.
See also: Red Army (Civil War
Period) -- command.

-- characteristics -- XI, 22-25.

-- class nature -- IX, 130.

-- Communists in -- V, 205; VI, 196.

-- composition -- IV, 249-250; V,
6; X, 42-43.

-- discipline -- IV, 248-250; X,
42-43.

-- education -- V, 274.

-- formation -- IV, 242, 248-250, 386,
444c; V, 157, 422c; X, 42-43.

-- nationalities in -- V, 299, 325;
XI, 23-25.

-- in Soviet-Polish War of 1920 --
IV, 272-274, 342-343, 346.

-- officers -- IV, 131, 147, 150;
V, 205.

-- peasants in -- IV, 250; V, 6.

-- political commissars -- V, 6;
VI, 42, 43.

-- strength (number of troops) -- V,
299, 323.

Red Army (Civil War period) -- IV,
131-132, 147, 149, 150-151, 186,
190-194, 197-213, 217-223, 344,
378.

-- command -- IV, 150, 210-213; VIII,
138.

-- deserters and traitors -- IV, 461c.

-- morale -- IV, 150.

-- replacements -- IV, 204-209, 222-
223, 464c, 465c.

-- reserves -- IV, 346-350.

-- supply problem -- IV, 217-221.

See also: Army, Soviet; Spec-
ial Far Eastern Army.

Red Cavalry -- IV, 373c; V, 352-353,
440c; VI, 322, 426c; XII,
391c; XIII, 259.

"Red" detachments -- I, 258, 259, 269,
272-275. See also: Fighting squads,
revolutionary.

Red Guard -- IV, 41, 42, 46, 241, 391.

Red International of Trade Unions (Prof-
intern) -- VI, 295, 413n; VIII,

Red International of Trade Unions
(cont.)

195, 197, 198; X, 37; XI,
300.

-- Fourth Congress -- XI, 300, 301, 366n-
367n.

-- resolutions -- XI, 301.

-- tasks -- XI, 366n-367n.

Red Navy -- VI, 49-50; VII, 401n;
X, 253; XI, 21, 242.

Reformism, Marxian -- V, 84, 85; VI,
80-82, 84, 165-168; VII, 69-70;
X, 157. See also: International,
Second; Menshevik Party; Oppor-
tunism; Revisionism, Marxian.

Reforms -- as instrument of revolu-
tion -- VI, 166-167.

Regional governments in Russia (1917-
1918) -- IV, 156, 160-163. See
also: National councils.

Religion

-- freedom of -- II, 286-287, 355,
363.

-- relationship to Marxism -- II, 167.

See also: RSDRP -- attitude
toward religion.

Religion in Soviet Union -- X, 132-133;
XI, 50. See also: Anti-religious
propaganda in SU; Church in SU;
Clergy in SU.

Religious faiths in Russia -- I, 22.

Religious persecution in Russia -- III,
16.

Rent -- absolute ground rent (theory)
-- XII, 152.

Reparations, German (after World War I)
-- VI, 287, 288-289, 412n; VII,
35, 395n; XII, 238, 250, 382n.

Repertory Committee (Repertkom) -- XI,
328.

Representation, weighted (in local
government) -- II, 178-181.

Representative bodies -- participation
of proletariat -- I, 344, 345, 347.

Representative government -- view of

Anarchists -- I, 357-358.

Reproduction -- theory of -- XII,
144-146, 171.

Republic, democratic -- I, 140, 306-
307, 379; IX, 112-114.

-- as "bridge to socialism" -- I, 133,
140, 343.

Republic, democratic, in Russia -- I,
79-80, 83, 88, 150-151, 228, 232,
268-269; II, 21, 59, 67, 79,
187, 192, 237, 269, 270, 273, 374,
350, 375, 376, 400n, 401n; III,
3, 154, 259; XI, 275.

-- establishment -- I, 177, 188, 194-
195; II, 222.

-- Menshevik view -- II, 6, 14.

Republican Party (U.S.) -- X, 141;
XII, 242.

Resorts and rest homes in Soviet
Union -- XII, 298.

Revisionism, Marxian -- I, 57; 294-
295; V, 65; IX, 96-100. See
also: Legal Marxism; Reformism,
Marxian; also: Bernstein,
Eduard (Part II).

Revisionists, Marxian, in Germany --
-- I, 129; II, 206.

Revolution -- I, 131-137, 138f, 241-
245.

-- comparison with revolutionary
action -- VII, 218-219.

-- expansion -- I, 249.

-- forms and types -- VIII, 363;
XIII, 239-240.

-- Marxian view -- I, 143, 242-246,
270-271.

-- organization -- I, 132-137;
VIII, 283-284.

-- role of bourgeoisie -- I, 23.

-- role of proletariat -- I, 23, 133,
252, 276, 343-347; V, 79-80.

-- strategy and tactics -- I, 143-144,
243-245, 270-271, 274-275, 363-365;
V, 73-81; VI, 155-161. See also:
Compromise -- during revolution.

-- timing -- V, 73-76; VI, 158-159.

Revolution -- timing (cont.)

See also: October Revolution -- timing; Arming public for revolution.

Revolution in Afghanistan -- IX, 256;
-- in Africa -- XII, 251-252; --
in Albania -- VII, 13, 393n.

Revolution in Asia -- IV, 171-173,
230, 235, 242, 243, 279, 378, 379,
393; V, 236; VI, 98, 359;
XIII, ix.

-- influence of October Revolution
and role of Soviet Union -- IV,
166-167; V, 85, 261, 276-278,
329, 405n.

Revolution in Austria (Austria-Hungary)
-- III, 142; IV, 164, 166;
IX, 323; X, 215; (See also: Vienna
uprising of July, 1927); -- in capi-
talist states -- IX, 26; XII,
185, 189 (See also: -- in Europe).

Revolution in China -- VII, 99, 108-109,
293-294; X, 215, 245, 282, 283;
XII, 259.

-- influence of October Revolution --
IV, 164, 166.

-- role of Soviet Union -- XII, 136,
251.

See also: Chinese Revolution
of 1926-1927.

Revolution in colonial and dependent
countries -- V, 183, 237, 238, 276-278,
347-348; VI, 73-74, 94, 95, 141,
145; VII, 26, 57, 99-100, 107,
145-148, 221, 231, 253, 269-270;
IX, 26, 323; X, 10-13, 23, 215,
282-283, 285, 286, 343-344; XII,
16. See also: Revolution, national-
liberation.

Revolution in Estonia -- IV, 169; VII,
14.

Revolution in Europe -- IV, 27, 171,
234, 242, 243, 246, 248, 279, 322,
377, 412; V, 68; VI, 276, 359;
VII, 231, 350-352; X, 214-216;
XII, 18; XIII, ix.

-- influence of October Revolution and
Soviet Union -- V, 82-83, 178;
VII, 350-352.

Revolution in Finland -- IV, 169. See
also: Civil War of 1918-1920 --
in Finland.

Revolution in France -- I, 175;
III, 13-14, 142; VII, 299;
X, 215. See also: French
Revolution; Paris Commune
of 1871; Revolution of 1848
in France.

Revolution in Germany -- III, 7, 142;
IV, 27; VI, 266-267; VII, 34-
36, 52-53, 272, 299; X, 215.

-- influence of October Revolution and
Soviet Union -- IV, 164, 168.

See also: German Revolution of
1918-1919; German Revolution of
1923; Revolution of 1848 in
Germany.

Revolution in Great Britain -- III,
142; IX, 323. X, 215; -- in
imperialist states -- X, 10-12.
(See also: -- in capitalist states;
-- in Europe).

Revolution in India -- VI, 98; VII,
108-109, 147-148; X, 215, 245,
283; XII, 16, 250, 251-252, 259.

-- influence of October Revolution --
IV, 164, 166.

Revolution in Indo-China -- XII, 250,
259; -- in Indonesia -- X, 215,
245, 283; XII, 250, 251-252.

Revolution in Iran -- IX, 256.

-- influence of October Revolution --
IV, 164, 166.

Revolution in Italy -- VI, 282; --
in Japan -- VII, 228; -- in Latvia
-- IV, 169; VII, 14 (See also:
Civil War of 1918-1920 in Baltic
area); -- in Morocco -- VIII, 2,
375n; -- in Near East -- II, 402n;
-- in North Africa -- XII, 250;
-- in Poland -- IV, 169.

Revolution in Russia -- I, 25, 28,
138, 141, 156, 159, 186-188, 189-
192, 193, 196-205, 250-253; II,
23, 215, 223-224, 251, 269; VI,
152.

-- aims -- II, 20-21.

-- Bolshevik view -- I, 240, 242-246,
258-259, 275-276; II, 20-21.

-- character -- XIII, 90-91.

-- fundamental problems -- XIII, 93-94.

-- inevitability -- I, 78, 131-132,

Revolution in Russia -- inevitability
(cont.)

199, 266.

-- leadership -- I, 137, 142, 152, 189,
254-259, 276; II, 215.

-- Menshevik view -- I, 142-148, 149-
159, 239-240, 242-246, 256-258, 259;
II, 5-6, 20-21, 38-40.

-- preparations for -- I, 78, 198-200.
See also: October Revolution --
preparations for.

-- prospects -- I, 78.

-- prospects after 1905 -- I, 254-256,
256-258, 266-276.

-- role of bourgeoisie -- I, 289-290,
299-300; II, 4-6; IV, 165; V,
164-165, 175.

-- role of nationalities -- I, 81-83.

-- role of peasantry -- I, 138-141,
265-266, 271, 375; II, 251, 252;
V, 165, 175.

-- role of proletariat -- I, 78, 133,
137, 138-142, 152, 185-188, 189,
203-205, 253-259, 276; II, 215,
251, 284; V, 165, 175.

-- role of RSDRP -- I, 78-79, 134, 137,
141-142, 199-201, 203-204, 253;
II, 39, 215.

-- stages -- VI, 152; VII, 92-94.

-- suppression of -- I, 27-28, 248,
251-252, 277-280.

-- tactics -- I, 78, 131-132, 134-136,
141, 146, 189, 191, 203-204, 252,
254-255, 259, 269-270, 272-276.

See also: February Revolution;
French Revolution as model for
Russian; Revolution of 1905; Revolu-
tion of 1917; Tsarist Government
-- overthrow; Uprisings in R.

Revolution in Spain -- I, 146-147, 244-
245, (See also: Spanish "Revolution"
of 1931); -- in Syria -- VIII, 2,
375n; -- in Turkey -- IV, 387, 393,
411-412; IX, 256; (See also: Tur-
kish Revolution); -- in Ukraine --
IV, 169; -- in United States --
IV, 279; -- in the "West" -- See:
-- in Europe.

Revolution, agrarian, in Belorussia --

IV, 343; -- in China -- IX,
237, 240, 255-259 passim, 264,
285-293, 308, 309, 336, 342, 351,
370n; X, 17-19, 26, 30-32, 156,
255, 379n; -- in Russia -- III,
183; V, 86; -- in Turkey -- X,
16.

Revolution, bourgeois-democratic --
I, 104; VI, 99; IX, 186;
XIII, 239-240; X, 169.

-- aims -- I, 140.

-- characteristics -- II, 2; VIII,
21-24.

-- leadership -- I, 276.

-- role of bourgeoisie -- I, 30;
II, 4-6.

-- role of peasantry -- VI, 125-129;
IX, 291-293.

-- role of proletariat -- I, 240, 255-
259.

-- transition to socialist -- VI,
99-106, 127; IX, 301, 304, 320-
321; XIII, 100-101.

Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in
China -- IX, 237, 286-293, 300,
302-307, 308, 333; X, 14.

-- transition to socialist revolution
-- IX, 252-253, 261, 264, 304, 308,
335; X, 380n.

See also: Chinese Revolution
of 1926-1927.

Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in
Europe -- IV, 311, 312; V, 121;
VI, 126; -- in France -- II, 2;
X, 97 (See also: French Revolution);
-- in Germany -- IV, 311, 312; VI,
78; X, 97, 239; -- in Great
Britain -- X, 97, 239; -- in Italy
-- I, 145.

Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in
Russia -- I, xii, 140, 142, 255-
256; II, 2-4; IV, 52-53, 313;
V, 67, 86, 175; VI, 78, 127-129,
366-367; VIII, 318-321, 345;
IX, 204, 207-220 passim, 276-280
passim, 319, 333; X, 12, 97;
XI, 275; XIII, 90.

-- Bolshevik view -- II, 10, 61-63.

-- classes supporting -- II, 10.

-- leadership -- II, 2-4, 192-196.

Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in Russia (cont.)

- Menshevik view -- II, 10, 60.
- nature -- II, 2-4.
- role of bourgeoisie -- II, 60, 61-62, 63, 66-67, 192-196; VI, 126-127.
- role of peasantry -- I, 140-141; II, 10, 60, 62, 195; IX, 207-208, 212-220 passim, 291-293.
- role of proletariat -- I, 140-141; II, 4, 9-10, 34, 60, 61, 62, 66-67, 192-195; VI, 129.
- transition to socialist -- I, xii-xiv; III, 393n; VI, 127, 131. VIII, 19-20, 318-321; IX, 31, 156.

See also: February Revolution; Revolution of 1905.

Revolution, continual -- I, xiii.

Revolution, creative -- X, 99.

Revolution, national-liberation -- X, 98, 169-170, 243-245.

- relation to socialist revolution -- VI, 95, 141-146, 153; VII, 145, 229-230, 254; VIII, 254; X, 98; XII, 91.
- role of Communist parties -- X, 16-17.
- role of Soviet Union -- V, 347-348; X, 290.

See also: Imperialism -- opposition to; National-liberation movement in Asia; National movements; Revolution in colonies and dependent countries.

Revolution, national-liberation, in China -- VII, 50; VIII, 366; X, 14, 15.

-- role of Soviet Union -- VII, 168.

See also: Chinese Revolution -- as anti-imperialist war.

Revolution, national-liberation, in colonies -- V, 108; -- in India -- X, 14; XI, 199; -- in Turkey -- X, 15-16 (See also: Turkish Revolution).

Revolution, permanent -- VI, 103-106, 349, 351, 352-353, 362-380; VII, 8; VIII, 18-20, 267, 333-350

passim; IX, 84-85, 124, 292; X, 76; XIII, 90-91, 131-132.

Revolution, proletarian -- See: Revolution, socialist.

Revolution, slave -- XIII, 239.

Revolution, socialist -- I, xv, 81, 111, 138f, 249, 345-347, 360, 362-365; III, 38; IV, 374-375; V, 90; VI, 47-48, 71, 79, 88-108; VIII, 247-248; XI, 147-148.

- characteristics -- VIII, 21-25.
- consolidation of power -- VI, 108-112.
- era of -- X, 169, 241.
- in one country -- See: Socialism -- in one country.
- international nature -- VIII, 329-332. See also: World revolution.
- opposition to -- XI, 147-148.
- prerequisites for -- I, xi, xiv, xv, 309; V, 121-122; VI, 82-85, 95-108, 370-380; VII, 18, 117; VIII, 51, 52, 302-307; IX, 97-98.
- role of bourgeoisie -- V, 66; VI, 362-363.
- role of minority nationalities -- VI, 364-365.
- role of peasantry -- VI, 129-131, 335-349, 362-369; VIII, 254, 258.
- role of proletariat -- I, xiv. See also: Proletariat -- hegemony.
- role of theory in -- VI, 88-90.
- theory of -- VI, 93-108.
- "weakest economy" theory (Bukharin) -- XII, 137-139.

-- "weakest link" theory -- I, xv; VI, 97-99, 370; VIII, 249, 254, 314; IX, 88-89; XII, 137-139.

See also: National question -- role in Socialist revolution; Revolution, bourgeois-democratic--transition to socialist; Revolution, national-liberation--relation to socialist revolution; Socialism.

Revolution, socialist, in Africa -- XII, 138; -- in Austria (Austria-Hungary) -- IV, 168, 242-243; XII, 364; XIII, 4; -- in backward countries -- IV, 374-375; -- in Belgium -- IV, 374; -- in capitalist states -- XIII, 298-299; -- in China -- IX, 251, 253, 302-303; X, 14; XII, 251.

Revolution, socialist, in Europe -- I, 249; III, 178, 211, 248, 255, 393n, 403n, 411n; IV, 168, 232, 235, 378, 379-381; V, 67, 70, 86-87, 90-91, 109, 111, 346; VI, 98, 141, 283, 345, 361, 373; VII, 13-14, 265; VIII, 247-248, 302-303; IX, 43-45, 97; X, 284, 286; XII, 153.

-- influence of October Revolution and Soviet Union -- IV, 380-381; V, 85; VIII, 216-218, 327.

See also: Socialism in SU -- relation to socialist revolution in Europe.

Revolution, socialist, in France -- VIII, 100-102 (See also: Paris Commune of 1871); -- in Germany -- V, 90, 344; VI, 78, 98, 360 (See also: German Revolution of 1918-1919; German Revolution of 1923; Revolution in G); -- in Great Britain -- IV, 374; V, 90; VIII, 164; -- in Hungary -- IV, 242-243; -- in India -- VIII, 254.

Revolution, socialist, in Russia -- I, xii-xiv, 283; III, 126, 173-174, 183, 184-185, 186; IV, 53, 374; V, 67, 86, 90; VI, 47-48, 76-79, 97, 131; VIII, 318-322, 347-348; IX, 44, 208, 292.

-- relation to Socialist revolution in Europe -- See: Socialism in SU -- relation to socialist revolution in Europe.

-- role of peasantry -- VI, 100-106, 379; IX, 212f. See also: Alliance of proletariat and peasantry; Proletariat -- hegemony.

See also: October Revolution; Revolution of 1917.

Revolution, world -- See: World Revolution.

Revolution, socialist, in United States -- X, 130, 131; -- in Yugoslavia -- VII, 74, 75.

Revolution of 1848 in France -- I, 145, 153-154; III, 241; V, 121, 343, 344; VI, 363; X, 30.

-- Constituent Assembly -- I, 153.

-- Provisional Government -- I, 153-154.

Revolution of 1848 in Germany -- II, 22-23; III, 272; V, 344; IX, 243, 306.

Revolution of 1848 in Prussia -- See: Revolution of 1848 in Germany.

Revolution of 1905 -- I, 75-80, 131-137, 193, 242, 267; II, 270; V, 72-73, 128, 164-165, 171, 343; VI, 123, 366-367; IX, 206, 301; XIII, 110.

-- Bolshevik tactics -- IX, 344; X, 34.

-- martial law -- I, 175, 189, 208.

-- Menshevik tactics -- IV, 312.

-- nature -- IV, 311-312; X, 12.

-- organization -- I, 197-203, 269-271.

-- repercussions abroad -- I, 249.

-- role of foreign capital -- V, 73. See also: Tsarist Government -- finances.

-- role of RSDRP -- I, 132-137.

-- role of Soviets -- I, 201; IX, 263, 301, 302; X, 66, 97. See also: Soviets in 1905.

-- suppression -- I, 131, 174-175, 247-249, 409n, 410n, 412n.

Revolution of 1905

-- strikes and uprisings

-- December uprising -- I, 200-202, 243, 246, 250, 251, 269-271, 272, 275, 281, 300, 376, 408n; II, 39.

-- in Baku -- I, 134, 187, 421c.

-- in Tiflis -- I, 131.

-- Ivanovo-Voznesensk strike -- I, 131.

-- January strikes -- I, 279, 280, 287.

Revolution of 1905

-- strikes and uprisings(cont.)

-- Kronstadt rebellion -- I, 198-199.

-- Latvian uprising -- I, 202, 267, 270, 406n.

-- Libau naval mutiny -- I, 131.

-- Lodz uprising -- I, 131, 199.

-- miscellaneous strikes -- I, 175, 185-186, 411n.

-- Moscow uprising (Dec., 1905)-- I, 267, 270.

-- October general strike -- I, 199, 267, 287, 289, 423c.

-- Odessa uprising -- I, 131, 199.

-- Peasant uprisings -- I, 199.

-- Potemkin mutiny -- I, 131, 198-199.

-- railroad strike (Jan., 1905) -- I, 185.

-- St. Petersburg strike (Jan., 1905) -- I, 267, 277.

-- St. Petersburg strike (Nov., 1905) -- I, 277.

-- Winter Palace demonstration ("Bloody Sunday" -- Jan. 9, 1905) -- I, 196-198, 200-202, 211, 267; II, 266, 269, 374, 400n; III, 109; V, 73.

Revolution of 1917 (between February and October) -- III, 87; V, 66, 68; VI, 61-62, 129-131, 152-153, 380-395; VII, 92-93; IX, 355.

-- March to June -- III, 11-15, 58-63, 147, 156-160, 172, 177, 185, 279-280, 285; V, 172; VI, 332-335, 415n; IX, 269-280, 298. See also: Demonstrations, political, in R (June, 1917).

-- April to July -- VI, 382; IX, 253.

-- April to October -- VI, 157; VIII, 51; IX, 211-212, 215.

-- May to August -- VI, 336-341.

-- June to August -- III, 198.

-- July and August -- III, 104-107, 108-126, 147, 160-168, 185, 280-282; V, 74, 81; IX, 344-345, 358. See also: Demonstrations, political, in R (July, 1917).

-- September and October -- III, 272, 283, 285, 294; VI, 341-347, 391-393.

-- Bolshevik tactics -- See: RSDRP(b) -- policies and tactics in 1917.

-- demands -- III, 3, 98-99, 138, 142-143, 168, 152-154, 258-260, 263, 267, 285, 363, 390, 402n-403n; VI, 391.

-- division of authority -- III, 12, 39-42, 102-103, 183-184, 279, 298, 367; VI, 332-333, 338. See also: -- role of Soviets; Provisional Government of 1917; Soviets in 1917.

-- in Moscow -- III, 201, 205.

-- international significance -- III, 37-38.

-- martial law -- III, 110, 343, 351.

-- question of Bolshevik seizure of power -- III, 122, 186, 381-382; V, 66; IX, 7. See also: October Revolution -- timing. Also: Kamenev -- activity in 1917; -- role in October Revolution; Zinoviev -- role in October Revolution (Part II).

-- role of bourgeoisie -- III, 6, 41, 115, 117-119, 122, 126, 138, 139, 141-142, 171-173, 175, 176, 182, 185, 234, 241, 252-254, 279-280, 291-292, 305-306, 309-311, 317-319, 320-323, 345-350, 371-374, 387-388, 404n.

-- role of foreign capitalists -- III, 171-173, 182, 233-235, 248, 254, 282, 285, 286-288, 309-311, 328-329, 334, 337, 353, 371, 388; X, 104.

-- role of peasantry -- III, 1-2, 12, 36, 42, 124, 129, 143, 150-155, 171-173, 177, 182, 186, 254-255.

-- role of proletariat -- III, 13, 36, 115, 118, 120-121, 129, 142-143, 171-173, 177, 182, 186, 254-255, 279-280, 312.

Revolution of 1917 (between February and October) (cont.)

- role of provinces -- III, 122, 312.
- role of soldiers -- III, 12, 13, 279-280, 325, 404n, 405n.
- role of Soviets -- III, vi, 2, 12, 43-47, 119, 121, 127-129, 146-148, 158f, 165, 177, 178, 282, 289-290, 292, 293, 295-296, 297-299, 300-304, 344, 355, 363, 370, 376-380; IV, 11; V, 176, 407n; VI, 340-341, 344, 351, 415n-416n; IX, 298; X, 29, 115-116. See also: Soviets in 1917.
- support for -- III, 35-36, 41-42, 142-143, 171, 186.
- unity of revolutionaries -- III, 300-304.

See also: "Black Congress", Democratic Conference; Demonstrations, political, in R; Kornilov "revolt"; Moscow State Conference; Provisional Government of 1917; Revolution, socialist, in R; Revolutionary committees (1917); Revolutionary Directory.

Revolutionaries in Georgia -- I, 8, 53, 54.

Revolutionary action -- comparison with revolution -- VII, 218-219.

Revolutionary committees (1917) -- III, 272-274, 275, 282, 283, 287, 291, 292, 293, 296, 297, 298, 362, 363, 367, 375, 376, 377, 383, 395n, 406n; IV, 2, 223.

Revolutionary consciousness -- See: Consciousness, revolutionary.

Revolutionary Directory (in Russia, 1917) -- III, 256, 268-270, 273, 274, 276, 278, 296, 302, 303, 305, 313, 345-347, 349; VI, 338.

Revolutionary movement -- See: Movement, revolutionary.

Revolutionary tribunals -- V, 6, 410n.

Revolutionary-War Council of RSFSR -- IV, 132, 190, 211, 212, 213, 274, 329, 342, 382, 426n, 441c, 442c, 453c, 460c, 461c, 464c, 466c, 469c, 474c; VII, 7, 9, 10, 11.

-- "Letter to the Poor in the Don Region"

-- IV, 453c.

Revolutionary--War Council of USSR -- XIII, 257.

Revolutionary Ukrainian Party -- II, 381n.

Riffs in Morocco -- VII, 393n, 400n.

Riga -- capture by Germans (Aug., 1917) -- III, 213, 214, 242, 248, 249, 250, 256, 257, 258, 262, 321, 409n; IV, 135, 152, 421n.

-- population (national character) -- V, 49.

Riga, Peace of -- IV, 377, 379, 394. See also: Soviet-Polish War.

Riga News Service -- VII, 362, 363.

Right Opposition (Bukharin, Rykov, Tomsy) -- XI, v-vi, 286-287, 318-325; XII, vi, 1-107, 130, 175, 306, 308-309, 316, 339-361 passim, 381n, 389c; XIII, 1, 8-16, 347, 383n.

-- relations with Left (Trotsky) Opposition -- XI, 281, 319, 321, 323; XII, vi, 3, 6, 79, 99, 100, 106, 360.

-- theories -- XII, 143-172.

See also: Deviations, ideological, in SU -- "right".

Rights, political, in the Soviet Union -- IX, 231. See also: Freedom -- of speech, press and assembly; Nationalities in SU -- civil equality.

Roman Empire -- V, 347; XIII, 296.

Romanov Dynasty -- II, 267, 270.

Rome Naval Conference (1924) -- VII, 403n.

Royal Dutch Shell Oil Company -- VII, 278.

Ruhr -- occupation of -- VI, 281, 287, 288; VII, 271.

Rumania

-- economy -- XII, 238.

-- government -- IV, 246.

Rumania (cont.)

See also: Civil War of 1918-1920
-- role of R; Foreign relations
of SU -- with R; Sfatul Tarii.

Rural proletariat -- See: Peasantry,
poor; Proletariat, rural.

Russia

-- backwardness -- V, 307-308; XIII,
38-39, 149.

-- economy -- XI, 155, 156, 248-249;
XII, 147. See also: Agriculture
in R; Industry in R.

-- history -- V, 16, 17, 34, 67-72,
174-180; IX, 177; XI, 337;
XIII, 38-39, 104-105.

Note: Most entries relating to
Russia indexed under general topic;
often -- in Russia or -- in Soviet
Union specified.

Russian Army -- See: Army, Russian.

Russian Government -- See: Soviet
Government, Tsarist Government.

Russian language -- as common lang-
uage of socialist state -- XIII,
4, 5. See also: Language -- in
socialist state; Language,
universal.

Russian nation -- XI, 338.

Russian nationalism -- See: Chauvinism,
Great Russian; Nationalism -- in
CPSU; Nationalism in SU.

Russian people -- characteristics --
XIII, 110-111. See also: Great
Russians.

Russian Social Democratic Labor Party
(RSDRP) -- agrarian program -- I,
xiii, 226-228, 229, 230-235, 236-
238; IV, 437n. See also: Agrar-
ian question -- Bolshevik view;
Agrarian question -- Menshevik
view.

-- Anarchist criticism -- I, 365-366.

-- as leader of labor movement -- I,
13-21, 63-64, 79, 86-88, 94, 106,
278, 284-285; II, 164, 173, 247,
256-257; IV, 307; V, 102.

-- attitude toward religion -- II,
286-287, 355.

-- Bolshevik-Menshevik split --
I, 64-73, 89-130 passim 166-168,
190, 201, 250-276, passim, 421c-
424c; II, 29-30, 46-47, 49f,
391n, 396, 408c, 409c, 413c;
IV, 437n; V, 71, 132, 164-165,
174-176; IX, 5-6; X, 267,
369; XIII, 87-88, 98f.

-- centralism -- I, 38, 64-73, 106,
168, 349; II, 78.

-- decline after 1906 -- II, 146-158.

-- discipline -- I, 69, 70, 123,
128-129; II, 394n.

-- disputes within -- II, 1-13, 259-
261, 368-372, 391n, 405n; IV,
316-318; VIII, 3, 8; IX, 3-
8, 14-16; XI, 127-128. See
also: -- Bolshevik-Menshevik
split; August Bloc; Bolsheviks
(before 1917); "Golosists";
Menshevik Party; "Otzovism";
"Progressists"; Trotsky Bloc;
"Ultimatism"; "Vperyodists".

-- federalism in -- I, 37-41, 43-55,
61.

-- formative period (to 1900) -- I,
ix, 14-15, 90-91; VI, 164.

-- function -- I, 348-350.

-- history -- V, 71, 86, 101-108,
220-221, 224; IX, 5-6, 7, 14-
16; X, 369-370. See also: --
formative period.

-- leadership -- II, 152-153, 198,
217-218.

-- "maximum" program -- See: RSDRP --
program ("maximum").

-- membership -- I, 64-73, 203; II,
33, 48-80, 147, 216; IV, 71-72,
102; VI, 20; XIII, 89-90.

-- "Minimum" program -- See: RSDRP
-- program ("minimum").

-- nationalities in -- See: Nation-
alities in CPSU (and RSDRP).

-- nationality policy -- I, 42-55 pas-
sim; II, 264-265, 285-289, 292-
293, 312-320, 348, 353-359, 360-
364; IV, 370-371; VII, 70-71.
See also: Nationality policy of
CPSU and Soviet Government.

-- nature -- I, 28; II, 33, 70-72, 74.

RSDRP (cont.)

- opportunism in -- I, 71, 241; XIII, 97.
- organization -- I, 64-73, 123, 161, 169; II, 151-152, 157, 182, 198, 211, 215-217, 343-347, 394n; IV, 306-310.
- program -- I, 29; II, 55-58, 262-265.
- program ("maximum") -- I, 234, 343; II, 6, 7, 8.
- program ("minimum") -- I, 139, 155-159, 226, 228, 234, 343; II, 190-192, 287, 386n, 401n.
- publications -- I, 7-9, 398n, 405n; II, 147, 153, 154-156, 158, 181-183, 199, 218, 249, 368-371, 394n, 395n, 405n. See: "Borba Proletariata"; "Brdzola"; "Diskussionny Listok"; "Elva"; "Gantiadi"; "Iskra"; "Mogzauri"; "Nashe Slovo"; "Proletariat"; "Proletariati Kriv"; "Proletariatis Brdzola"; "Sotsial-Demokrat"; "Volna"; "Zarya" (Part II).
- relations with bourgeoisie -- I, 9; II, 190-196; VI, 152. See also: Intelligentsia -- in RSDRP.
- relations with legal organizations -- II, 166-167, 183-187, 198, 200, 209, 217. See also: Cooperatives -- relations with RSDRP; Trade unions in R -- relations with political parties.
- relations with other Parties -- II, 35-37, 59-68, 79; IX, 204; X, 115. See also: Constitutional Democratic Party -- relations with RSDRP.
- rules -- I, 68, 172, 398n; VI, 20.
- strength -- V, 101.
- strategy and tactics -- I, 60, 131-137; II, 1, 150-154, 157, 190-196, 209-211, 243; V, 101-102, 104; VI, 154-155, 157, 384-385; VIII, 3; X, 370.
- tasks -- I, 103, 106, 113, 134, 202-205, 253; II, 149-158; IV, 307.
- unity -- I, 64-73, 123-124, 134-135, 202-203; II, 258-261, 277-280, 289, 394n.

See also: Cooperatives -- relations with RSDRP; Duma, First -- SD attitude toward; Duma, Second -- SD fraction in; -- tactics of RSDRP; Duma, Third -- SD fraction in; -- tactics of RSDRP; Duma, Fourth -- SD fraction in; -- tactics of RSDRP. German SD Party -- attitude toward RSDRP; Intelligentsia -- in RSDRP; Provisional (revolutionary) government -- participation of Social Democrats; Revolution in Russia -- role of RSDRP; Revolution of 1905 -- role of RSDRP; Social Democracy.

For later periods see: Communist Party of the Soviet Union; Russian Social Democratic Party (Bolsheviks).

RSDRP -- committees and organs

- Baku Committee -- I, 61; II, 153-154, 165, 166, 167, 168, 173, 177, 179, 180, 181, 182, 186, 187, 197-200, 208, 384n, 389n, 391n, 392n, 410c, 411c, 413c, 414c.
- Batum Committee -- I, 418c, 419c, 420c.
- Caucasian Committees -- I, 40, 58.
- Caucasian Union -- I, 54, 80, 171, 397n, 399n, 400n, 406n, 420c, 424c; II, 287, 381n.
- First Congress -- I, 395n-396n, 399n.
- Fourth Conference -- I, 406n, 423c.
- Caucasian Union Committee -- I, x, 80, 130, 160, 192, 205, 396n, 399n, 401n, 421c, 422c, 423c.
- Central Committee -- See main entry.
- Council -- I, 61, 123, 124, 126, 167, 397n, 398n.
- Imeretia-Mingrelia Committee -- I, 61, 397n, 421c.
- Kutais Committee -- I, 58
- Moscow Committee -- I, 397n
- Riga Committee -- I, 397n.
- St. Petersburg Committee -- II, 55, 272, 274, 275, 280, 282, 383n, 401n, 419c.

RSDRP -- committees and organs (cont.)

-- Tiflis Committee -- I, 83, 88, 113, 116, 130, 188, 192, 393n, 397n, 401n, 406n, 408n, 417c, 418c, 422c; II, 30, 182, 380n, 408c, 413c.

For committees and organizations mentioned in 1917, See: RSDRP(b) -- committees and organs; for those after 1917: CPSU -- committees and organs.

RSDRP -- conferences (in general)--
II, 154-155, 168.

-- representation at -- II, 199-200.

-- resolutions -- See: "The VKP(b) in Resolutions and Decisions of Congresses, Conferences and Plenary Sessions of the Central Committee" (Part II).

-- First All-Russian (Tammerfors, Dec. 12-17, 1905) -- I, 168, 227, 424c; IV, 316, 436n-437n; VI, 54-55.

-- St. Petersburg Conference of Jan., 1907 -- II, 16, 378n-379n.

-- Second All-Russian (Helsingfors, July, 1907) -- II, 391n.

-- Third All-Russian (Nov., 1907) -- II, 391n, 404n.

-- Fifth All-Russian (Paris, Dec., 1908) -- II, 404n-405n; VIII, 8, 375n-376n.

-- Sixth All-Russian (Prague, Jan., 1912) -- II, vi, 213, 214, 395n, 396n, 401n, 416c, 417c; III, 54; IX, 292; X, 360-361.

For later conferences, see:
RSDRP(b) -- conferences; CPSU -- conferences.

RSDRP -- congresses

-- resolutions -- See: "The VKP(b) in Resolutions and Decisions of Congresses, Conferences and Plenary Sessions of the Central Committee" (Part II).

-- First (Minsk, March, 1898) -- I, 90, 395n; V, 183-194, 267.

-- Second (London, July-August, 1903) -- I, 72, 89-90, 94, 95, 109, 110,

121, 122, 123-124, 128, 129, 153, 227, 228, 395n, 396n, 397n, 398n; II, 316, 336, 348, 357; V, 71; VI, 20, 174-175; IX, 5; X, 75, 369; XI, 128.

-- "Announcement About the Second Congress of the RSDRP" -- I, 139.

-- "Minutes" -- I, 104, 117, 122, 169, 172, 227, 230; II, 29, 336.

-- resolutions -- VI, 177.

-- Third (London, April, 1905) -- I, 72, 131, 134, 136, 149, 171-172, 397n, 398n, 405n, 421c; V, 67, 71, 101; VI, 20, 101; IX, 6.

-- "Minutes" -- I, 227.

-- "Resolution on Attitude Toward the Government's Tactics on the Eve of the Revolution" -- I, 136.

-- Fourth "Unity" -- Congress (Stockholm, April, 1906) -- I, xi, 203, 236, 250-276, 272, 408n, 409n, 424c; II, 30, 46, 48, 53, 56, 358-359, 366, 389n; V, 71; VI, 56, 404n; IX, 93, 292; XIII, 388n..

-- "Minutes" -- I, 238, 240.

-- resolutions -- I, 254-255, 257, 258, 264-266, 273, 275-276, 410n.

-- Fifth (London, April-May, 1907) -- II, vi, 32-34, 46-77, 155, 193, 381n, 382n, 383n, 391n, 408c; IV, 305, 435n; VI, 405n; XIII, 388n.

-- "Minutes" -- II, 382n.

-- participants -- II, 48-52.

-- resolutions -- II, 66-68, 76-77.

For later congresses, See:
RSDRP(b) -- congresses; CPSU -- congresses.

Russian Social Democratic Labor Party (Bolsheviks)

-- accused of causing July, 1917, military defeat -- III, 217-220, 221-

RSDRP(b) (cont.)

- 226, 227-231, 242, 256-257, 264.
- deviations in -- V, 414n-415n.
See also: Kamenev -- activity in 1917;
-- role in October Revolution; Trotsky -- activity in 1917; Zinoviev -- role in October Revolution (Part II).
- foundation of Party -- See: RSDRP -- conferences -- Sixth.
- mistakes -- VI, 159.
- nationality policy -- III, 28-31, 49-57, 393n, 414c, 416c.
- nature and purpose -- III, 64, 69.
- opposition to -- III, 341-344, 358, 372, 375, 376, 391n, 396n, 405n, 408n, 411n. See also: -- suppression in July, 1917; Counterrevolution in Russia (1917).
- organization -- III, 65, 151.
- peace policy -- III, 7-8, 9-10, 46-47, 70, 71, 157, 240, 352-353. See also: Peace -- demand for (1917); Peace, separate, in 1917.
- policies and tactics in 1917 -- III, 69-71, 103, 104, 107, 108-126 passim, 122-126, 141-145, 152-154, 156-157, 168, 176-177, 239-240, 258-260, 270, 294-296, 336, 352-353, 368, 397n-398n; V, 65, 177-178; VI, 333-334, 380-395; IX, 269-281 passim, 315-321, 344-345, 354-355, 361; X, 29; XIII, 5-6.
- publications -- See: "Listok Pravdy"; "Okopnaya Pravda"; "Pravda"; "Proletary"; "Rabochy i Soldat"; "Rabochy Put"; "Soldatskaya Pravda".
- relations with other parties -- III, 300-304, 307, 341; VI, 153; X, 347-348.
- relations with peasantry -- III, 151-155, 181-182. See also: October Revolution -- role of peasantry; Revolution of 1917 -- role of peasantry.
- relations with Soviets -- III, 2, 156-157, 158-159, 178-182, 185. See also: Soviets in 1917.
- strength -- III, 93-95, 144-145, 159-160, 361; IV, 241, 391.

-- suppression (in July, 1917) -- III, 105-107, 112-114, 125, 128-129, 130-133, 166, 170, 244, 245, 398n, 399n, 402n, 417c; X, 211.

-- tasks -- III, 120-121, 150-155, 254.

-- unity -- III, 55, 64.

For earlier and later periods, see: Bolsheviks (before 1917); Communist Party of Soviet Union; Russian SD Labor Party.

RSDRP(b) -- committees and organs

-- Helsinki Committee -- III, 405n.

-- Military Organization -- See: Central Committee -- Military Organization.

-- Petrograd Organization and Committee -- III, vi, 99, 110, 113-114, 143, 157, 158, 160, 161, 162, 163, 167, 168, 394n, 395n, 398n, 399n, 401n, 404n, 405n, 414c, 415c, 416c; V, 414n; VI, 334, 339; IX, 271, 278.

-- Riga Committee -- III, 398n.

See also: CPSU -- committees and organs; RSDRP -- committees and organs.

RSDRP(b) -- conferences (in general)

-- purpose -- III, 64.

-- Sixth -- See: RSDRP -- conferences -- Sixth.

-- Seventh (Petrograd, April, 1917) -- III, 28-29, 48-57, 64-66, 180, 184-185, 197, 393n, 407n, 413c; V, 232, 418n; VI, 334, 335, 415n; IX, 65, 77, 271; X, 61.

-- "Minutes" -- VIII, 179.

-- "The Petrograd City and All-Russian Conference of the RSDRP(b) in April, 1917" -- III, 57.

-- resolutions -- III, 184-185, 395n.

See also: CPSU -- conferences; RSDRP -- conferences.

RSDRP(b) -- congresses

-- Sixth (Petrograd, July-August, 1917) -- III, vi, 157-187, 396n, 403n, 418c; VI, 337, 341; XII, 77.

-- minutes -- III, 187.

See also: CPSU -- congresses;
RSDRP -- congresses.

Russian Socialist Federated Soviet Republic (RSFSR) -- IV, 33, 184, 228, 396, 423n; V, 23, 26, 35, 46, 142, 151, 152, 153, 154, 242, 243, 269-270, 396a, 411n, 413n.

-- constitution -- See: Constitution of RSFSR.

-- population -- See: Population of SU.

-- relations with other Soviet republics -- V, 433c, 435c.

-- structure -- IV, 66-73, 372, 416n, 445c, 448c, 469c; V, 39, 151-152. See also: Soviet state -- federative structure.

Russian state -- II, 293. See also: Soviet state.

Russians in Caucasus -- II, 362; -- in Ukraine -- VIII, 151-152. See also: Great Russians.

Russification (of minorities) -- I, 22, 36, 45-46; III, 16; IV, 30, 115; V, 24, 39, 141, 184. See also: Chauvinism, Great Russian; Tsarist Government -- nationality policy.

-- of Armenia -- I, 46.

-- of Finland -- I, 46.

-- of Georgia -- I, 22.

Russo-Japanese War -- I, 74-75; 173, 206; IV, 311; V, 67, 72-73, 103, 164, 171, 174. See also: Port Arthur -- surrender.

Ruthenian Social Democrats -- II, 327.

S

Sabotage in Soviet Union -- XI, 35, 53-55; XII, 12, 14, 36, 257, 259, 302, 303, 326, 327, 374n; XIII, 36-37, 69, 71, 72, 99, 207-208, 301, 301, 385n-386n, 394n.

-- foreign influence -- XII, 14, 303, 304; XIII, 386n.

See also: Industrial Party Trial; Metropolitan-Vickers Trial; Shakhty Trial.

Sacco and Vanzetti case -- X, 215, 284, 386n.

St. Petersburg -- See: Revolution of 1905 -- strikes and uprisings -- St. Petersburg strike.

San Remo Conference -- IV, 327, 437n.

Saxony Workers' Government -- VI, 293, 404n, 412n, 414n; VIII, 375n; XI, 363n. See also: German "Revolution" of 1923.

Schleswig-Holstein -- self-determination -- IV, 106.

School of Soviet Work -- XI, 360n.

Schools -- See: Education.

Scientific socialism:-- See: Socialism, scientific.

"Scissors" crisis -- VI, 27-28, 30, 31, 315-317; VII, 157, 176; X, 228-230; XI, 159-160, 188-190, 210; XII, 49-56, 156-161.

Scopes Trial -- X, 133, 383n.

Secession, right of -- I, 50-52; II, 286, 311, 312, 316, 327, 353; III, 29, 52-53, 55-56, 208; IV, 16, 31, 352-354, 372-373, 396, 402, 415n; V, 20, 43, 45, 53-56, 142, 153, 243, 269, 394a, 401c; VI, 140, 146, 149; VII, 72, 73, 75-76; X, 125; XI, 154; XII, 370; XIII, 91.

Second International -- See: International, Second.

Secretariat of Central Committee (of RKP(b), VKP(b) -- IV, 217; V, 431c, 438c; VI, 410n, 422c; VII, 6, 383, 389; VIII, 389c; IX, 51; X, 396c; XIII, 400c.

- Secretariat of Central Committee(cont.) 11, 12, 14, 36, 312-313, 374n; XIII, 36, 385n.
- criticism of -- VII, 386-388.
- function -- V, 218.
- Seizure of power by Bolsheviks -- See: October Revolution; Revolution of 1917 -- question of Bolshevik seizure of power.
- Sejm -- See: Polish Sejm.
- Self-determination of nationalities -- II, 285, 286, 310-313, 316, 324-325, 326-327, 353-357, 360-364; III, 19, 51, 206-207, 208, 259, 394n; IV, 3-4, 7-9, 15, 26, 31-32, 35, 36, 54, 69, 73, 74, 75, 78, 105-114, 160, 164-166, 425n; V, 42, 43, 53-56, 183, 232, 242, 265, 266; VI, 139-140, 143; VII, 218, 222-223, 225-226; X, 125; XI, 154; XII, 370; XIII, 91.
- as basis for World War I settlement -- III, 8.
- bourgeois interpretation -- IV, 156-158, 162-163, 166.
- socialist interpretation -- IV, 163; V, 48.
- Self-sufficiency of Soviet economy -- See: Economy, Soviet -- self-sufficiency.
- Senate, Russian -- II, 399n.
- Separation of Church and state -- See: Church and state -- separation.
- Sepoys in Iran -- IV, 409, 411.
- Serf economy -- See: Economy, feudal.
- Serbs -- See: Nationality conflicts -- Croat-Serb; Yugoslavia.
- Serfdom in Russia -- VI, 128.
- abolition -- I, 33, 206, 215.
- survivals -- I, 218, 224, 225, 230, 231, 232, 233.
- Sèvres, Treaty of -- IV, 411, 439n-440n.
- Sfatul Țării (Bessarabian regional council) -- IV, 156.
- Shakhty Trial -- XI, 27, 34-35, 53-63 passim, 69, 70, 72, 75, 99, 100, 130, 215, 218, 358n, 371c; XII,
- 11, 12, 14, 36, 312-313, 374n; XIII, 36, 385n.
- Sharia (Shariat) -- IV, 362, 395-396, 402.
- Shidlovsky Commission -- I, 287, 411n.
- Slave society -- See: Society, slave.
- Shock brigades (and shock work) -- XII, 314, 315, 354, 355; XIII, 32, 213, 368. See also: Labor in SU.
- Siberia -- See: Civil War of 1918-1920 -- in S; -- on Eastern Front; Intervention in Russian Civil War -- in S; National movements in S.
- Slavs -- XIII, 296.
- Slogans -- V, 66, 171-173; VI, 390-395; VII, 38, 181-183; IX, 179-180, 205-220 passim; 348-361 passim; XII, 11-16, 65-66.
- Slovaks in Czechoslovakia -- VII, 62.
- "Smena Vekh" group (and "Smena-Vekhists" -- IV, 341, 342; V, 187, 238, 244, 415n-416n; VII, 341-342; IX, 69-74, 366n; X, 201, 202, 318, 386n.
- See also: Klyuchnikov, Yu.; Ustryalov, N. (Part II).
- Social conditions in R (before 1914) -- II, 44.
- Social Democracy (and Social Democratic parties in general) -- I, 89-130 passim; VII, 65-66; VIII, 219; IX, 4-5, 93-94; X, 208-209, 242, 284; XI, 144, 252-253.
- as supporter of capitalism -- X, 209; XI, 203-204, 225; XII, 16.
- as vanguard of proletariat -- I, 99. See also: RSDRP -- as leader of labor movement.
- definition -- I, 89, 93, 105.
- federalism -- II, 343-346, 352, 363-367; III, 55.
- impact of October Revolution -- X, 170-171, 248-250.
- leadership -- IV, 314-315.
- left wing -- XII, 16, 22.

Social democracy (cont.)

- opportunism in -- I, 241; VI, 17-18; See also: International, Second -- opportunism in; RSDRP -- opportunism in.
- opposition of Communists -- X, 170-171, 249; XI, 202, 203-204; XII, 21-22, 253.
- opposition to Soviet Union -- VIII, 74; IX, 52-56; X, 213-214; XII, 343. See also: International, Second -- anti-Soviet activity.
- organization of SD parties -- VI, 169-170.
- policies -- I, xiv. See also: RSDRP -- program.
- press -- X, 213-214.
- relation to fascism -- VI, 282-283.
- relations with bourgeoisie -- I, 143. See also: RSDRP -- relations with bourgeoisie.
- right wing -- XII, 376n.
- tasks -- I, 98-99, 111. See also: RSDRP -- tasks.
- war policy -- II, 422c; III, 196-199, 391n; XII, 249. See also: International, Second -- war policy.

See also: International, Second (used interchangeably with Social Democracy); RSDRP.

Social Democratic parties in Europe (the West) -- V, 70, 82, 87; VI, 62, 292; VII, 106, 236, 351; X, 7.

Social Democratic Party (and Social Democrats) in Transcaucasia -- I, 3-4, 6, 362-365, 393n-394n, 402n; II, 31, 287-289, 367; IV, 56. See also: Mensheviks in Georgia; Mensheviks in Transcaucasia; REDRP, committees and organs -- Baku Committee; -- Batum Committee; -- Caucasus Union (Committee); -- Imeretia Mingrelia Committee; -- Kutais Committee; -- Tiflis Committee.

Social evolution -- See: Evolution, social.

Socialism -- aim -- XIII, 357-360.

See also: Society, socialist -- nature.

- "camp" of -- IV, 232, 235; V, 88, 154, 393n; VII, 95-96, 253, 287; XIII, 170.
- development in agriculture -- See: Agriculture -- socialist development; Agriculture in SU -- socialization; Collectivization of agriculture.
- essence -- I, 18-19, 294; IX, 22-23.
- establishment -- VIII, 30; XI, 172. Note: many other sub-entries in this section relate to establishment of socialism in more specific contexts. See also: Socialism in SU -- establishment.
- establishment in world -- X, 353; XIII, vi, 4-5, 7. See also: -- final victory.
- feasibility -- I, 337-338.
- final stage -- I, 337, 361. See also: Communism.
- final victory -- VI, 374, 399, 400; VII, 17, 118-121, 167-169; VIII, 64, 65, 67, 71, 97, 262-274 passim, 327-329; IX, 24-25.
- first stage -- I, 336-337; VIII, 299-303; IX, 91.
- in one country -- VI, 106-108, 362, 370, 371-379, 395-401; VII, 16-18, 85, 112-121, 167, 202-204, 232-234. VIII, 60-75, 247-286 passim, 298, 302-307, 312-350 passim; IX, 29-35, 38, 40, 86-95, 96-97, 100-115 passim, 116-117, 120-121, 124, 153, 164; X, 70-71, 76-77, 94, 95-96, 339-341; XIII, 7, 99, 214, 348.
- inevitability -- I, 338-342.
- peaceful establishment -- VI, 116-118; VIII, 250-251, 307-311; X, 241.
- prerequisites for -- I, 342-343.
- tendencies -- I, 294-296.
- transition to communism -- VII, 159. See also: -- second stage.

See also: Army -- under socialism; Economy, socialist; Labor -- under

Socialism (cont.)

-- socialism; Production, socialist; Republic, democratic -- as "bridge" to socialism; Revolution, socialist; Society, socialist; State, socialist; World -- division between capitalism and socialism.

Socialism in China -- VIII, 366; -- in Great Britain -- VIII, 250-251, 307-311; -- in Russia -- I, 13, 25, 331.

Socialism in Soviet Union -- establishment (and possibility of establishing) -- IV, 375-376, 390; V, 90-91; VI, 47-48; VII, 109-121, 164-167, 186, 187, 199-205, 253-254, 256, 295-296, 297-300, 326, 349-352; VIII, 65-75, 75-90, 95-98, 206-208, 215, 216-221, 246-286 passim, 277-278, 296-297, 312-350 passim, 386n; IX, 20-24, 32-45, 35-38, 60-61, 67-68, 92, 94-95, 116-144 passim; X, 73, 77, 201, 227, 338-341, 353; XI, 5f, 227f, 311-312; XII, 132, 354-355, 358-359; XIII, 324. See also: Capitalism in SU -- transition to socialism; Economy, Soviet -- socialization; NEP -- transition to socialism; Socialism -- in one country.

-- international significance -- IX, 40; XIII, 39-40.

-- prerequisites -- VI, 378; VII, 116-121; VIII, 69-70, 218, 260-262; IX, 34, 118-121.

-- relation to socialist revolution in Europe -- III, 174, 186, 374-375; VI, 372-380; VII, 165-167, 195, 201; VIII, 95-97, 255, 257-258, 270, 285, 340, 343, 344; IX, 33, 42, 111, 120-121, 124, 141-142, 150; X, 234, 338, 339; XI, 251.

-- transition to communism -- VII, 126.

Socialism in United States -- VIII, 250-251, 307-311. See also: Revolution, socialist, in U.S.

Socialism, Guild -- See: Guild Socialism.

Socialism, proletarian -- I, 329-372.

-- view of Anarchists -- I, 350-372.

Socialism, scientific -- I, 341, 352-353; VI, 78.

-- basis -- I, 99f.

-- formulation and development -- See: Socialist theory -- origin and development.

-- relation to Workers' movement -- See: Socialist theory -- role of proletariat.

-- view of Anarchists -- I, 356-372.

-- view of Marxists -- I, 359-361, 363-365, 366-372.

See also: Intelligentsia -- and Marxian theory; Socialist theory.

Socialism, utopian -- I, 11-12, 16.

Socialism of the Chair (Katheder Socialism) -- XII, 33, 375n-376n.

Socialist competition -- See: Competition, socialist.

Socialist formula ("From each according to his ability, to each according to his services") -- I, 359; XIII, 118, 355.

Socialist production -- See: Production, socialist.

Socialist revolution -- See: Revolution, socialist.

Socialist-Revolutionary Party (and Socialist-Revolutionaries) -- I, 219-220, 231-232, 356, 407n; II, 14, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 24, 26, 36, 69, 73, 78, 79, 88, 89, 95, 96, 97, 109, 136, 141, 142, 184, 186, 274, 378n, 386n, 387n, 388n, 408c, 409c, 411c.

-- activity in 1917 -- III, 67, 72, 73, 75, 80, 88, 92, 94-95, 102, 105-106, 109-114, 116, 119, 121, 128-129, 130-133, 135, 139-140, 143, 146, 149, 150, 151, 165, 166, 167-168, 169, 172-173, 176, 180-182, 185, 188-189, 194-195, 196, 202-204, 222, 230-231, 237-238, 244-247, 257, 269-270, 275-278, 280-284, 300-302, 307-308, 315-316, 324-326, 329, 332, 335-336, 360, 366, 375, 387-388, 397n, 401n, 402n;

IV, 240, 241-242, 317, 421n, 428n; V, 79, 177, 407n, 415n; VI, 130, 131, 153, 156, 162, 342, 343, 360, 361, 384, 385-386, 387, 388-389, 392, 415n; VIII, 191, 204, 270, 354, 364-365; IX, 70, 275, 358;

Socialist-Revolutionary Party

- activity in 1917 (cont.)
X, 104, 115-116, 211, 212, 345;
XI, 156; XII, 5, 6; XIII, 226.
See also: "Defensists".
- activity after 1917 -- IV, 137,
244, 268, 431n, 452c; V, 179-
180, 410n; VI, 231-232; IX, 70,
X, 116-117, 208-213, 235; XIII,
108, 212.
- congress in March, 1923 -- V,
221, 417n.
- trial in 1922 -- V, 135, 410n.
- as imperialist party -- IX, 244.
- left wing -- III, 114, 121, 294-295,
315-316, 325, 401n; IV, 268, 435n,
450c; VI, 329, 330, 355; XII,
100-101.
- coalition with Bolsheviks -- IX,
214, 251, 347.
- uprising of July, 1918 -- IV,
420n; IX, 370n; X, 366.
- nationality policy -- V, 52f, 184.
- nature -- X, 114-115.
- publications -- See: "Delo Naroda";
"Dni"; "Revolutsionnaya Rossia";
"Vlast Naroda"; "Volya Naroda";
"Znamya Truda" (Part II).
- relations with peasantry -- VI, 129-
130.
- right wing -- III, 396n, 398n, 403n,
411n; IV, 268; XIII, 109.
- Socialist Revolutionary Party (and SR's)
in Transcaucasia -- I, 53-54, 394n,
423c; IV, 52-65, 252-255, 417n;
-- in Ukraine -- IV, 435n.
- Socialist Party of America -- See: U.S.
Socialist Party.
- Socialist theory -- I, 96f.
- assimilation by workers -- I, 107, 114.
- development in Russia -- III, 234.
- origin and development -- I, 57-58,
101f, 116, 170-171.
- role of intelligentsia -- I, 100-101.
- role of proletariat -- I, 101-103, 105,
115. See also: Workers' movement --

relation to socialist theory.

Socialists (pre-Marxian) in Russia
-- I, 13.

Socialization of land -- See: Land --
socialization.

Society -- historical development --
I, 311.

Society, capitalist -- I, 311, 341.
See also: Capitalism; Economy,
capitalist; Labor-under capi-
talism; State, capitalist.

Society, classless -- IX, 129-130;
XIII, 350f. See also: Classes
-- abolition; Communism;
Socialism; Society, communist;
Society, socialist.

Society, communist -- X, 133-135;
XIII, 354-357. See also: Com-
munism.

Society, feudal -- I, 311. See also:
Economy, feudal; Feudalism.

Society, matriarchal -- I, 311, 340.

Society, patriarchal -- I, 311, 340.

Society, slave -- I, 311.

Society, socialist -- IV, 390; VII,
200; XIII, 118-119, 354-357.

-- defense -- IX, 129-130.

-- establishment -- VI, 378. See
also: Socialism -- establishment.

-- government and administration --
I, 336, 358-360.

-- labor in -- See: Labor -- under
socialism.

Society, socialist -- nature of -- I,
334; XIII, 118.

See also: Socialism; State,
socialist.

Society for Defense and for the Devel-
opment of the Aircraft and Chemical
Industries (Osoaviakhim) -- XI,
219; XIII, 367.

-- Central Council -- X, 394c.

-- membership -- XIII, 367.

Society for Technical Assistance to
Soviet Russia -- XI, 186.

Society of Friends of Soviet Russia
-- XI, 187.

Society of Old Bolsheviks -- V, 430c.

Soldiers -- class consciousness -- See:
Army, Russian -- class conscious-
ness in.

Sonderbund -- III, 25, 393n; IV, 66-
67, 418n.

South America -- See: Unemployment in
SA; Unemployment insurance in
SA.

South Ossetian Autonomous Oblast --
VII, 413c, 416c.

South Russia -- economic and strategic
significance -- IV, 146, 148-149.

South Slav Social Democratic Party --
II, 314, 315, 321.

South Slavs -- See: National movements
-- of South Slavs; Yugoslavia.

Soviet, All-Russian -- need for (1917)
-- III, 12-13.

Soviet Control Commission -- XIII, 374,
388n, 396n.

Soviet embassy in Peking -- raid --
IX, 325-326; X, 199, 287-288, 385n.

Soviet Government

-- accomplishments -- XIII, 261.

-- agrarian policy -- See: Agrarian policy
policy and attitude toward peasantry
of CPSU and Soviet Government; Agri-
culture in SU; Collectivization of
agriculture.

-- appeals, decrees, etc. -- "To All
Laboring Moslems of Russia and the
East" -- IV, 442c.

-- as workers' and peasants' government
-- IX, 179-190 passim.

-- capabilities -- XIII, 32.

-- center of strength -- IV, 285-286,
287-288.

-- centralism in -- IV, 7-8, 9, 16, 161.

-- class nature -- IX, 182, 190 passim.

-- degeneration -- XII, 343-344.

-- economic policy -- V, 70. See also:

Economy, Soviet.

-- establishment -- III, 389-390,
411n.

-- finances -- IV, 442c; V, 126,
147. See also: Budget, Soviet.

-- foreign relations -- See: Foreign
relations of SU.

-- isolation -- IV, 242. See also:
Encirclement, capitalist.

-- nationality policy -- See: --
relations with "borderlands";
Nationality policy of CPSU and
Soviet Government.

-- nature -- IV, 235; V, 394a;
VII, 181-183; XIII, 244-245.

-- popularity abroad -- V, 118;
VI, 239, 298-300, 374-375, 399;
VII, 17, 55, 282, 283-286; VIII,
264; IX, 26, 27; X, 43-46,
169, 242, 284, 285, 286, 290;
XII, 257; XIII, 24-25, 169-170.

-- in China -- X, 44-45.

-- in Europe -- X, 45-46.

See also: Alliance -- of Russian
and European proletariat; Prole-
tariat, world -- led by SU.

-- principles of -- IV, 79.

-- relation to Soviet state -- IX,
181-182, 189.

-- relations with "borderlands" --
IV, 31, 34-35, 75-78, 177-181,
183-185, 225-229, 230-231, 236-
239, 351-354, 358-360, 363, 371-
373, 427n, 443c; V, 22, 46-48,
186; VII, 207-208.

-- relations with bourgeoisie -- V,
93. See also: Bourgeoisie in
SU; Capitalism and capitalist
elements in SU.

-- relations with foreign proletariat
-- IX, 140, 142-143; X, 37-39,
237-238. Alliance -- of Russian
and European proletariat; Foreign
labor delegations to SU; Prole-
tariat, world -- led by SU.

-- relations with peasantry -- See:
Agrarian policy and attitude
toward peasantry of CPSU and
Soviet Government.

- role of Communist Party -- V, 71; X, 100.
- role of peasantry -- IX, 179-190 passim.
- role of proletariat -- IX, 179-190 passim.
- stability -- X, 323.
- support for-XIII, 32, 111-112.
- tasks -- IV, 380.
- use of force -- See: Force -- use in SU.
- Soviet-Polish War (1920) -- IV, 319, 321-328, 329-334, 336-341, 342-343, 346, 388, 471c-475c; V, 118, 167, 174, 237, 265; VIII, 99; XII, 216.
- Polish strength and weakness -- IV, 323-326.
- role of Allies -- IV, 319, 321-322, 327-328, 339, 346, 388.
- role of other foreign states -- IV, 332.
- See also: Red Army -- in Soviet-Polish War; Riga, Peace of.
- Soviet republics
 - need for union -- V, 21-23, 39.
 - relations with each other -- V, 139-140, 145-146, 433c.
- Soviet power (vlast) -- meaning -- III, 368-370.
- Soviet of Peasant Deputies, All-Russian -- III, 180, 181, 403n, 410n.
- Executive Committee -- III, 150, 403n.
- Soviet of Peasant Deputies (Petrograd) -- III, 149, 150, 152, 403n.
- Soviet state
 - administration -- See: Administration, Soviet.
 - class nature -- IX, 182-190 passim.
 - establishment -- IV, 74-78.
 - federative structure -- IV, 8-9, 15, 32-33, 49, 67-73, 75, 85, 89, 164, 354-356, 358-360; V, 22-23, 190-

- 191, 335-336.
- history -- V, 156-158.
- leadership -- V, 13.
- nature -- IX, 181f.
- organization -- V, 83.
- principles of government -- V, 259-260.
- prospect for -- IV, 375-380.
- role of Communist Party -- VII, 343-344; XIII, 366f.
- stabilization -- VII, 94-95, 96, 101, 235, 282.
- strength and stability -- VI, 238; X, 285, 290; XII, 116-117; XIII, 302.
- threat to imperialism -- VII, 55.
- unity -- VII, 100.
- Soviet system -- XII, 259-260.
- possibilities -- XII, 338-342.
- Soviet Union
 - as center of world revolution -- IV, 380; X, 51, 286; XIII, 24-25. See also: World revolution --role of SU.
 - as market for Germany -- VII, 272-273, 355-356.
 - as target of imperialist war -- XIII, 296-297.
- Soviets
 - as form of state organization -- VI, 118-122; IX, 113; X, 94.
 - as revolutionary organizations -- II, 76; IX, 235-236, 261-262, 299.
 - democracy in -- VI, 120.
 - elections to -- IV, 156-157; V, 366-367; VI, 387; VII, 123; XI, 366n, 375c.
 - formation -- I, 212; V, 103, IX, 235.
 - in border areas -- IV, 75-78, 86-88, 98, 161, 214-217.

Soviets (cont.)

- in rural areas -- VI, 306-307, 318-319; VII, 81, 125-126, 159-160, 179, 190; XI, 195; XII, 35-36.
- membership -- V, 366-367; VII, 182; X, 107.
- nature -- VI, 118-119, 387-388; V, 137; VIII, 33, 35.
- relations with peasantry -- III, 181-182.
- role of Communist Party and Party members -- VI, 200-201, 213; VIII, 41-42, 385n; IX, 363n; X, 107.
- role of non-Party members -- VII, 192-194.
- role of proletariat -- VI, 121.
- women in -- VII, 195, 212.

See also: Congress of Soviets; Dictatorship of proletariat -- role of Soviets.

Soviets (names)

- Baku Soviet -- IV, 94, 253, 405c, 477c.
- Kharkov Soviet -- IV, 423n.
- Leningrad Soviet -- X, 325; XI, 364n; XIII, 402c.
- Moscow Soviet -- IV, 146, 454c; V, 366, 367; VII, 203, 411c; VIII, 258; IX, 32, 377c; X, 324, 373, 394c; XI, 21, 375c; XII, 391c; XIII, 401c, 402c, 405c, 410c, 415c.
- Murmansk Soviet -- IV, 446c.
- Petrograd Soviet -- IV, 38, 240, 391, 426n, 428n, 446c.
- Tashkent Soviet -- IV, 447c.
- Terek Oblast Soviet -- IV, 98, 112-114.
- Tiflis Soviet -- VIII, 397c.
- Tsaritsyn Soviet -- IX, 368n.

Soviets in 1905

- Moscow Soviet -- I, 204; IX, 301.
- St. Petersburg Soviet -- IV, 313; IX, 235, 301.

See also: Revolution of 1905 -- role of Soviets.

- Soviets in 1917 -- III, 174, 272, 275, 406n; XIII, 226.
- Conference (First All-Russian, March-April, 1917) -- III, 41-42, 394n, 413c; IV, 240, 428n.
- Contact Committee -- See main entry.
- of peasant deputies -- IV, 241; V, 104. See also: Soviet of Peasant Deputies.
- of soldiers' deputies -- IV, 241.
- relations with peasantry -- III, 149, 150, 152.
- tasks -- III, 1-3, 127, 377-379, 380, 404n.

See also: "All power to the Soviets"; Congress of Soviets -- First All-Russian; February Revolution -- role of Soviets; October Revolution -- role of Soviets; Provisional Government -- relations with Soviets; Revolution of 1917 -- division of authority; -- role of Soviets.

Soviets in 1917 (names)

- All-Russian Soviet of Peasant Deputies -- See: Soviet of Peasant Deputies, All-Russian.
- Moscow Soviet -- V, 167; VI, 341, 344.
- Petrograd Soviet -- III, 4, 12, 20, 40, 59-63, 97, 106, 162, 163, 244, 279, 312, 342, 381, 383, 386, 394n, 397n, 405n, 407n, 410n, 423c; IV, 383; V, 167, 415n; VI, 328, 341, 342, 344, 346, 347; VIII, 148; XI, 362.
- Bolsheviks in -- X, 115-116.
- Executive Committee -- III, 32, 40, 43, 46, 59, 61, 62, 73, 80, 81, 89, 101, 103, 105, 106, 128, 131, 397n, 412c, 413c, 423c; VI, 415n.
- "Appeal to Soldiers at the Front" -- III, 59, 60.

-- "Notes for Workers' Delegations at the Front" -- III, 59, 60, 61.

-- relations with Provisional

Soviets in 1917 (names)

-- Petrograd Soviet (cont.)

Government -- See: Provisional Government of 1917 -- relations with Soviets.

-- land policy -- III, 61-62.

-- war policy -- III, 7, 59-61.

-- Petrograd Soviet of Peasant Deputies -- See: Soviet of Peasant Deputies (Petrograd).

-- Tashkent Soviet -- III, 335-336.

Soviets in Afghanistan -- IX, 261; -- in Caucasus -- IV, 98; -- in China -- IV, 164, 166, 172-173; VIII, 367-368; IX, 224, 227, 228-229, 232-238, 250-251, 260-266, 296-307, 357, 359, 360-361; X, 27-28, 66-67, 155, 157; XII, 251; XIII, 292-293; -- in France -- IV, 243; -- in Georgia -- V, 229; -- in Germany -- VIII, 375n; IX, 301; X, 63; XIII, 226; -- in Great Britain -- IV, 243; -- in Hungary -- See: Hungarian Revolution -- in India -- IV, 122-123, 164, 166; IX, 234, 261, 296, 297 -- in Iran -- IV, 164, 166, 172-173; IX, 261, 297; -- in Italy -- IV, 243; -- in Latvia -- IV, 179; V, 20; -- in Lithuania -- IV, 179, 183-184, 424n; -- in North Caucasus -- IV, 112-114; -- in South Russia -- 110-111; -- in Soviet Asia -- IV, 136-137; -- in Tatar-Bashkir area -- IV, 50; -- in Turkestan -- IV, 230-231; -- in Ukraine -- IV, 180, 185, 423n.

Sovkhozy -- See: State farms.

Sovnarkom -- See: Council of People's Commissars.

Spain -- See: Anarchists in S; Fascism in S; International friction between France and S; Revolution in S.

Spanish Republic -- XIII, 292, 396n.

Spanish "Revolution" of 1931 -- XIII, 283, 292, 396n.

Spanish Socialist Party -- XIII, 396n.

Special Department -- IV, 402, 406.

Special Far Eastern Army -- XII, 136, 378n, 389c.

Specialists in the Soviet Union -- V, 89-90, 107-108; IX, 70-74; XI, 35, 53-63 passim, 75, 77, 274; XII, 374n; XIII, 69-73, 77. See also: Intelligentsia in SU; Managers and technicians in SU.

Speculation in Russia (1917) -- III, 252, 253, 255, 292, 389.

Speculation in Soviet Union -- IV, 116-117; VI, 317; VII, 178-179, 357, 359; XI, 2-4, 12-13, 14, 49-50, 172, 205; XII, 45-46, 89. See also: Kulaks -- grain hoarding; Law, Soviet -- against speculation; Prices in SU.

Speech -- freedom of -- See: Freedom -- of speech, press and assembly.

Spheres of influence -- VII, 99, 168; VIII, 269, 314; IX, 102, 107, 165, 322; X, 49, 50, 274, 276, 282, 285; XIII, 283.

Spilka (Ukrainian Social Democratic League) -- II, 32, 49, 381n.

"Spontaneity" (samotyok) -- theory XII, vii, 15, 88, 147-149.

Spontaneous workers' movement -- See: Workers' movement, spontaneous.

Standard of living in capitalist states -- VI, 294; XIII, 197, 200-202.

Standard of living in Soviet Union -- VII, 97, 322-324; X, 120-121, 314-315, 316-317; XII, 290-300, 317, 321, 329; XIII, 50, 59-60, 196-202, 333-339.

-- during Civil War -- XIII, 243.

Standard Oil Company -- VII, 278, IX, 131.

State

-- abolition -- IX, 129-130; X, 95, 134. See also: -- withering away.

-- Anarchist view -- XII, 70-76.

-- as prerequisite for nation -- XI, 334.

-- nature -- XII, 70-77.

State (cont.)

-- relations with church -- See:
Church and state -- separation.

-- withering away -- I, 335-336, 359-360; VI, 122; IX, 91; XI, 312; XII, 73, 369; XIII, 211.
See also: --abolition.

State, capitalist (bourgeois) -- I, xii, 15, 333-334; VIII, 24-25.
See also: Capitalist states.

State, multi-national -- II, 303-304, 315-316, 320-322, 325; III, 208; V, 15-16, 17, 34, 35, 182-183; IX, 176-178.

State, pre-capitalist -- XI, 336.

State, proletarian -- XIII, 73, 74-77.
See also: State, socialist.

State, socialist -- VII, 305-307.
See also: Army -- under socialism; Banks in socialist state; Democracy in socialist state; Education in socialist state; Housing in socialist state; Labor--under socialism; Land in socialist state; Language in socialist state; Nation, socialist; National question in socialist state; Nationalities in socialist state; Socialism; State -- withering away; Wages in socialist state.

State Bank (Gosbank) -- V, 125, 126; VI, 200, 246; VII, 367, 368-369, 404n; XII, 102, 330; XIII, 75, 344.

State capitalism -- See: Capitalism, state.

State Conference (Moscow, 1917) --
See: Moscow State Conference.

State Control -- See: Commissariat of State Control.

State farms (Sovkhozy) -- IV, 256; VI, 250; X, 307; XI, 90-91, 185-187, 190-194, 209, 262-263, 268-269, 273, 318, 321; XII, 12, 58, 62, 63, 64, 279; XIII, 6, 14, 50, 151, 219.

-- advantages -- XII, 154.

-- criticism of and opposition to -- XII, 282; XIII, 70, 192, 363.

-- development -- X I, 121-122.

-- managers -- XIII, 327.

-- number -- XIII, 190.

-- organization -- XII, 282-285.

-- political departments -- XIII, 233, 327, 368, 390n, 411c.

-- production and crop area -- XI, 84-86, 90-91; XII, 125-126, 168-169, 283-285, 308, 346; XIII, 34, 323-324.

-- profitability -- XIII, 192, 194.

-- role in collectivization of agriculture -- See: Collectivization of agriculture -- role of state farms.

-- shortcomings -- XIII, 329.

-- state assistance -- XI, 225-226; XII, 282, 315.

-- success -- XIII, 71.

State Import-Export Agency (Gostorg) -- VI, 199, 208.

State Planning Commission -- V, 427c; VI, 39; VII, 310, 404n; VIII, 275; X, 292, 293, 294, 299, 303; XI, 82, 276; XII, 264, 274, 297, 351.

State Political Administration --
See: GPU.

Statistics in bourgeois states -- VI, 215.

Statistics, Soviet -- VI, 192, 194, 214-215; VII, 329-330; XII, 171.

Steel production in Soviet Union --
See: Industry in SU (types) -- iron and steel.

Stockholm Conference of Socialists (1917) -- III, 196-199, 406n-407n, 419c.

Stockholm Congress -- See: RSDRP -- congresses -- Fourth.

Stolypin land reforms -- II, 197, 394n, 396n; IX, 358.

Straits question -- V, 413n.

Strategy and tactics (in general) -- V, 62-87 passim, 101-102 passim, 160-180 passim; VI, 150-168passim.

Strategy and tactics (cont.)

See also: CPSU -- strategy;
-- tactics; -- Leninism -- tactical principles; -- Revolution -- strategy and tactics; -- RSDRP -- strategy and tactics.

Strikes (in general) -- I, 29, 344, 345.

-- freedom of -- I, 139, 181.

-- general strikes -- V, 73, 101, 103; V, 84-85. See also: Strikes in Great Britain -- General Strike of 1926.

-- purpose -- I, 347.

-- results -- I, 290-291.

See also: Workers' movement -- economic struggle.

Strikes in Austria -- X, 49; -- in Belgium -- II, 220; -- in capitalist states -- XII, 316, 317, 323; -- in China -- VIII, 372; IX, 224, 225; X, 15, 19, 20, 22, 379n; -- in Czechoslovakia -- XI, 299; -- in Europe -- I, 29; -- in France -- I, 290; IV, 243; XI, 299; XII, 383n; -- in Germany -- IV, 243, 434n; V, 220; XI, 299; XII, 383n.

Strikes in Great Britain -- (1824-1825) -- I, 290; (1911-1912) -- II, 220; (1919) -- IV, 243; -- (1929-1930) -- XII, 383n.

-- General Strike of 1926 -- VIII, 155-168, 196-197, 201, 283, 284, 380n-381n, 382n, 384n; IX, 45, 365n; X, 6, 45, 49, 284, 287, 377n-378n.

Strikes in Italy -- IV, 243; -- in Poland -- XI, 299; XII, 383n; -- in Spain -- XIII, 396n.

Strikes in Russia -- I, 19-21, 24, 29, 62, 92; VI, 128.

-- 1880's - 1890's -- I, 16, 91, 100, 291.

-- 1903-1905 -- I, 287, 291; II, 388n-389n; V, 72; VI, 154. See also: Revolution of 1905 -- strikes and uprisings.

--1906-1912 -- I, 277, 287, 291; II, 225-226, 234-236, 244-247, 251, 264, 268-270, 271, 272-273, 280, 373, 374, 375, 386n, 400n; V, 174.

-- 1917 -- III, 281, 313-314, 375, 400n, 410n.

-- in Baku -- II, 98-101, 115, 117, 137, 142, 143-145, 161-164, 169-173, 174, 176-177, 387n, 409c, 410c.

-- in Tiflis -- I, 14-15, 131, 417c.

-- purpose -- II, 172.

-- results -- II, 170.

-- role of RSDRP -- II, 144-145.

-- role of trade unions -- II, 144-145.

-- suppression -- I, 20, 29; II, 103-105, 222-223, 225, 226, 227-228, 232-233, 234-236, 238-239, 244-246, 266, 373-375.

Strikes in Soviet Union -- V, 83, 107-108, 356.

Strikes and demonstrations in United States -- V, 220; XII, 383n.

Struggle, political -- forms -- V, 169.

Students -- I, 23-26, 394n.

Students in Soviet Union -- VII, 85-89; XIII, 337-338.

Sudan -- See: Imperialism in S.

Suffrage in Russia -- I, 183-184, 195, 207.

Suffrage in Soviet Union -- IV, 71.

Suffrage, universal -- I, 151, 195; II, 36-37, 321, 322, 401n; IV, 71.

Sugar production in Soviet Union -- See: Agriculture in SU -- types and branches -- sugar beets.

Sun Yat-sen University -- IX, 239, 379c.

Superstructure in Marxian philosophy See: Foundation and superstructure in Marxian philosophy.

Supply of labor in Soviet Union -- See: Labor in SU -- supply.

Supreme Council of the National Economy (Vesenkha, VSNKh) -- IV, 69, 74, 221, 443c; V, 152, 213,

Supreme Council of the National
Economy (cont.)

T

- 296, 325, 405n; VI, 208, 214, 218; VII, 283, 404n; VIII, 193; X, 119, 189, 324; XI, 216, 217, 276, 324, 359n, 372c; XII, 266, 269; XIII, 13, 385n, 386n, 387n.
- Supreme Court of USSR -- V, 399a; XIII, 385n.
- Supreme Revolutionary Tribunal -- V, 410n.
- Supreme Soviet of Nationalities (proposed) -- V, 324.
- Supreme War Council -- VI, 355-356.
See also: Revolutionary War Council of RSFSR.
- Svanetians -- II, 350.
- Sverdlov University -- V, 43, 160, 436c; VI, 30, 69, 209, 214, 421c; VII, 156, 212-215, 414c; XI, 80, 81, 360n, 372c; XII, 184, 379n.
- Sweden -- See: Foreign relations of SU -- with S.
- Swiss Communist Party -- IV, 243.
- Swiss Socialist Party -- III, 397.
- Switzerland -- government -- IV, 66-67, 70-71, 72, 73, 88, 418n.
- history -- III, 25, 393n; IV, 66-67, 72, 418n. See also: Sonderbund.
- See also: Federalism in S; Foreign relations of SU -- with S; National question in S.
- Syndicalism -- See: Anarcho-syndicalism.
- Syria -- as center of British-French conflict -- X, 278.
- See also: National movements -- in S; Revolution in S.
- Tactics -- See: Strategy and tactics.
- Tadzhik ASSR -- V, 412n; VII, 398n, 409c, 413c, 414c.
- Tadzhiks -- IV, 236; XII, 365.
- Tallinn uprising -- See: Estonia-Tallinn uprising.
- Tambov -- See: Uprisings in Soviet Union -- T. province.
- Tammerfors Conference -- See: RSDRP -- conferences -- First All-Russian.
- Tariffs, Soviet -- VI, 316.
- Taryba -- See: Lithuanian Taryba.
- Tatar Autonomous Soviet Republic -- IV, 397, 471c; V, 302.
- Tatar-Bashkir Autonomous Soviet Republic -- IV, 49-50, 92, 449c.
- Constituent Congress -- IV, 77, 85-92, 418n.
- Tatar-Bashkir territory -- autonomy -- IV, 76-77, 85, 86-88.
- See also: Soviets in Tatar-Bashkir area.
- Tatar Nation -- XI, 338, 339-340.
- Tatar nationalism -- V, 308.
- Tatars (Crimean) -- IV, 108; V, 25.
- Tatars (Transcaucasian) -- II, 104, 312-312, 329, 351, 356; V, 249-250. See also: Azerbaiddzhanians.
- Tatars (Volga) -- IV, 236; V, 25.
- autonomy -- IV, 355, 359, 404; V, 22.
- See also: National movements -- of Volga Tatars.
- Taxation -- I, 138; III, 259. See also: Income tax.
- Taxation in Europe -- VII, 267.
- Taxation in Soviet Union -- IV, 214-215, 426n; V, 124, 404n; VI, 132; VII, 80-81, 157, 158-159, 173, 174-175, 176-177, 178, 179,

Taxation in Soviet Union (cont.)

311, 320; VIII, 128-129, 288, 291, 352; IX, 23, 46, 47, 156; XI, 14, 91, 159-160, 168, 170, 188-190, 210; XII, 49-56, 222, 374n.

-- collection -- V, 209, 432c; VI, 315-316; VII, 361-362.

-- "surplus appropriation" system (Prodrazvyorstka) -- VI, 37, 132, 304, 313, 315, 317; X, 265; IX, 23; XI, 15, 18, 46, 91, 211. See also: War Communism.

Teachers in Soviet Union -- VII, 3; X, 319.

Teachers' Congress, All-Union -- VII, 392n, 406c.

Technology in Soviet Union -- XIII, 266.

Territorial divisions of Soviet Union -- XII, 335-337.

Territory, common -- as determinant of nation -- II, 294, 299, 302.

Terrorism -- I, 57-92; II, 129-130; VII, 292-293; IX, 366n.

-- use by Bolsheviks -- IV, 128; VI, 354-355.

Terrorism, economic -- II, 110-113, 114-127.

Textile industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types).

Theater in Soviet Union -- XI, 327-329, 368n.

Theft and embezzlement in Soviet Union -- VIII, 130, 135-137; XIII, vii, 208-209.

Theory -- importance -- VI, 357-359; XIII, 141-142.

Tiflis -- Foreign relations of SU -- with T.

Tiflis -- importance -- II, 188.

See also: CPSU -- committees and organs -- Tiflis; Revolution of 1905 -- strikes and uprisings -- in Tiflis; RSDRP -- committees and organs -- Tiflis Committee; Soviets (names) -- Tiflis Soviet; Strikes in R -- in Tiflis.

Tiflis Theological Seminary -- I, 415c, 416c.

Timber industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types).

Time of Troubles -- X, 75.

Tractor industry in Soviet Union -- See: Industry in SU (types).

Trade, free -- IX, 102; X, 110, 276, 389n; XII, 60-61.

Trade union discussion in CPSU (1921) -- V, 4-14, 404n, 422c, 426c; VI, 29, 35, 254; VIII, 53-54, 377n; IX, 78, 83; X, 194, 254, 265. See also: Workers' Opposition.

Trade unionism -- I, 95f, 105, 114-115, 119; VI, 90.

-- as weapon of Tsarist Government -- I, 67.

See also: Anarcho-syndicalism; Economism; Workers' movement, spontaneous.

Trade unions

-- freedom of -- I, 139.

-- function -- I, 347-348.

-- international organizations -- VI, 413n; VIII, 396n. See also: Anglo-Russian Trade Union Unity Committee; International Federation of Trade Unions; Red International of Trade Unions; World Federation of Trade Unions.

-- limitations -- I, 348.

-- under dictatorship of proletariat -- VIII, 33, 35.

-- unity -- VI, 296-298; VII, 54, 57; VIII, 330; X, 290. See also: -- international organizations.

Trade unions in Austria -- II, 332, 345; -- in China -- IX, 224, 227, 229, 233, 235, 238, 252, 304, 341, 342; X, 26, 35; -- in Czechoslovakia -- VII, 63.

Trade unions in Europe -- IV, 307; VI, 294-298; VII, 46-47, 102-106, 235-237, 265-270, 382n.

-- relations with Soviet Union -- VIII, 176-191 passim.

Trade unions in France -- VIII, 105-106; -- in Germany -- VII, 46-47; SI, 299-300.

Trade unions in Great Britain -- VI, 295, 297; VIII, 176-191 passim, 311; X, 282.

-- leadership -- VIII, 194-203 passim, 384n.

-- relations with Soviet Union -- VIII, 162, 176-191 passim, 194-203 passim, 381n, 382n, 383n-384n, 395c; X, 37-41, 287, 390n.

See also: General Council of the Trades Union Congress; Trades Union Congress.

Trade unions in Russia -- I, 300; II, 87-91, 93, 100-101, 103, 107, 115-117, 119-121, 123-125, 132, 135, 136, 140, 141, 157-158, 164, 166, 172, 173, 175, 177, 184-186, 226, 250, 263, 346, 388n; V, 103; VII, 7.

-- aims -- I, 282.

-- Bolshevik policy -- II, 184-186.

-- conferences -- I, 281.

-- "craft" unions -- II, 184-185.

-- development -- I, 412n.

-- "industrial" unions -- II, 184-185.

-- Menshevik policy -- II, 184-186.

-- organization -- I, 278, 280-282, 285.

-- purpose -- I, 18, 283.

-- relations with political parties -- I, 283-284, 349-350; II, 165, 185-186.

Trade unions in the Soviet Union -- IV, 471c; V, 414, 199-200, 337, 404n, 426c; VI, 29, 35, 192-193, 254; VII, 103-104, 236; VIII, 53-54, 377n; X, 106; XII, 13, 18; XIII, 382n.

-- bureaucracy -- VII, 209-211; XI, 72, 131.

-- Central Committees -- V, 5.

-- Central Council of Trade Unions -- See main entry.

-- "democracy" in -- V, 8-12.

-- discipline -- See: Labor discipline in SU.

-- employees -- VI, 198.

-- leadership -- V, 199-200; X, 106.

-- membership -- V, 199-200; VI, 192-193; X, 106, 136, 139; XI, 68; XIII, 367.

-- relations with workers -- VII, 209-211.

-- role of Communist Party and Party members -- V, 199-200; VI, 193; VIII, 184; X, 103. See also: CPSU -- relations with trade unions; Trade union discussion in CPSU.

-- Transport Workers' Union, Central Committee (Tsektran) -- V, 10-13; VIII, 53, 377n.

-- women in -- VI, 195, 212.

Trade unions in the Soviet Union -- Conferences

-- Fifth All-Russian -- V, 10.

Trade unions in the Soviet Union -- Congresses

-- Fourth All-Russian -- V, 426c.

-- Ninth All-Union -- XIII, 408c.

Trade unions in the United States -- X, 126-130, 135-140; XI, 301.

-- company unions -- X, 138.

-- leaders -- X, 126-130, 136, 139, 140, 144, 145-148.

-- opposition to -- X, 137-138.

See also: American Federation of Labor.

Trades Union Congress (British) -- VI, 299; VII, 13. See also: General Council of the Trades Union Congress.

Transcaucasia

-- autonomy -- II, 348; IV, 69-70.

-- economy -- IV, 51-52; V, 97-98, 408n.

Transcaucasia

- government -- V, 97, 227-232, 428c.
- independence -- III, 53; IV, 95-96.
- strategic importance -- IV, 408.

See also: Chauvinism in T; Classes in Caucasus; Counter-revolution in C; Germans in T; Intervention in Civil War -- in Caucasus and T; National movements in C; National question in C; Nationalities in C; Nationality conflicts in C; Russians in C; SR's in T; Soviets in C.

Transcaucasian Assembly -- IV, 54, 61, 63, 64, 95-96, 102, 419n.

Transcaucasian Commissariat -- IV, 35, 53, 54, 55, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 65, 88, 417n, 419n.

Transcaucasian Federation -- See: Transcaucasian Socialist Federative Soviet Republic.

Transcaucasian Republic -- IV, 95-97, 419n.

-- Abkhazian revolt -- IV, 96, 419n.

-- relations with Turkey -- IV, 95-97.

Transcaucasian Socialist Federative Soviet Republic (ZSFSR; earlier: Federative Union of Socialist Soviet Republics of Transcaucasia) -- V, 142, 151, 152, 153-154, 228-232, 242, 252-254, 256-257, 270, 396a, 411n, 412n, 413n, 428c, 433c.

-- Central Executive Committee -- V, 257.

-- relations with other Soviet republics -- V, 433c, 435c.

Transcaucasian Tatars -- See: Azerbaidzhanians; Tatars (Transcaucasian).

Transportation in socialist state -- VIII, 302.

Transportation in Soviet Union -- V, 147; XII, 337-338; XIII, 281, 345-346, 415c.

-- freight turnover -- XII, 263.

-- management -- XIII, 346.

Treaties, secret -- Bolshevik opposition to -- III, 83, 153, 259, 277, 310, 311, 389, 394n; IV, 26, 159, 164. See also: October Revolution -- results.

Trotsky Bloc (1910) -- II, 209, 211.

Trotsky Opposition (of 1923-1924) -- VI, 5-45, 220-233, 253-355, 258, 265-266, 274, 293-294, 324-357 passim, 402n, 407n, 412n; VII, 6-10, 32-33, 45, 353-391 passim, 379-380, 392-393n; VIII, 53, 294; IX, 13, 17-18, 67, 84; X, 161-163, 265; XI, 133.

See also: Deviations, ideological, in SU -- left; Left (Joint) Opposition (Trotsky, Zinoviev, Kamenev).

Trotskyism (mentioned frequently from VI to X; casual references and those covered under cross-entries below not included -- VI, 347-358; VII, 32; VIII, 217f, 295; IX, 145-147; X, 73f; XI, 277f.

-- essence -- XII, 354-357.

-- nature -- XIII, vii, 98-99, 126-130.

-- relation to Menshevism -- VI, 378-379; XIII, 127-130.

See also: Deviations, ideological, in SU -- left; Left (Joint) Opposition; Revolution, permanent; Socialism -- in one country; Trotsky opposition. Also: Trotsky, L. (Part II).

"Trudovik" Party (Labor Group) -- I, 263, 265, 410n-411n; II, 14, 16, 17, 18, 19, 24, 79, 230, 378n; III, 36, 72, 150, 395n.

Tsarism -- See: Tsarist Government.

Tsarist Government (Tsarism) -- I, 15, 16, 18, 21-22, 23, 45-46, 151, 173, 186-188, 343; II, 222, 267; VI, 128.

-- agrarian policy -- II, 223, 237, 396n.

-- anti-revolutionary measures -- I, 24, 27-28, 136, 394n. See also: Revolution in Russia -- suppression; Revolution of 1905 -- suppression; Workers' movement in R -- suppression.

Tsarist Government (cont.)

- concessions in 1904-1905 -- I, 76, 78, 173, 189-191, 206-207, 239, 400n. See also: Tsarist Government -- decrees and manifestos.
- corruption -- II, 197, 223, 237, 388n.
- Council of Ministers -- II, 396n.
- decrees and manifestos
 - Regulations of June 12, 1890 (concerning local government) -- II, 178.
 - Imperial Decree of December 12, 1904 -- I, 76, 78, 400n, 412n.
 - Manifesto of October 17, 1905 -- I, 193, 205, 207, 260, 287, 423c; II, 222.
- finances -- I, 75; II, 176; III, 234, 378; V, 147; VI, 75.
- foreign relations -- II, 197, 223, 238-239; VI, 75.
- Fundamental Law, Article 87 -- II, 228, 396n.
- labor policy -- II, 197. See: Labor legislation in Russia.
- Ministry of Internal Affairs -- II, 240.
- nationality policy -- I, 36, 81-83, 84-85, 87, 187; II, 309-310; III, 16, 50; IV, 30, 67, 237, 356, 394, 401. V, 24, 26, 39, 184, 188. See also: Nationalism -- as weapon of autocracy.
- nature -- VI, 74-75.
- overthrow -- I, 18, 19, 25, 30-31, 71, 77, 78-80, 86, 87, 88, 138f, 187-188, 190-192; II, 44-45, 79, 180, 187-188, 190-192; II, 44-45, 79, 180, 187, 215, 222, 224, 269-270, 376; IX, 280; XI, 156. See also: February Revolution; Revolution in Russia; Revolution of 1905.
- reaction in (after 1905) -- I, 173-178.
- reforms by -- See: Tsarist Government -- concessions in 1904-1905.
- State Council -- I, 261; III, 97.

-- suppression of workers -- See: Workers' movement in R -- suppression.

-- weaknesses (1905) -- V, 72-73.

See also: Duma; Duma, Second -- tactics of Tsarist Government; Senate, Russian; Trade unionism -- as weapon of Tsarist Government.

Tunisia -- See: Imperialism in T.

Turkestan

-- autonomy -- IV, 70, 76-77, 81, 355, 359, 397, 418n.

-- Congress of Soviets (Fifth) -- IV, 81, 418n.

-- culture -- V, 307-308, 328-329.

-- government -- V, 279.

-- relations with Soviet Government -- V, 22, 306-308.

-- Sovietization -- IV, 81.

See also: Collectivization of agriculture -- in T; CP of T; Intervention in CW -- in T; National movements in T; Soviets in T.

Turkestan-Siberian (Turksib) Railroad -- XII, 392c.

Turkestan Soviet Republic (also: Soviet Federative Republic) -- IV, 418n; V, 271, 328-329; VII, 398n.

Turkey

-- economy -- IX, 257.

-- foreign relations -- V, 37, 413n; IX, 257. See also: Civil War of 1918-1920 -- role of T; Foreign relations of SU -- with T.

-- independence -- VI, 300.

-- Nationalist (Kemalist) Party -- IX, 257.

-- relations with Entente -- IV, 411-412, 439n-440n.

See also: Civil War of 1918-1920 -- role of T; Foreign relations of SU -- with T; Imperialism in T; Ottoman Empire; Revolution, agrarian, in T. Revolution,

Turkey (cont.)

national-liberation in T; Transcaucasian Republic -- relations with T.

Turkic peoples in Soviet Union -- V, 1-3, 25, 402n, 422c. See also: Azerbaidzhanians; Bashkirs; Bashmachi rebellion; Kazakhs; Kirgiz; Moslems in SU; Tatars; Turkmenians; Uzbeks.

Turkish Armenia -- See: Armenia, Turkish.

Turkish Revolution (Young Turk) -- III, 172; IV, 379; IX, 257-258; X, 15-16.

Turkmenian SSR -- V, 412n; VII, 398n, 399n, 413c. See also: CP of Turkmenia.

Turkmenians -- IV, 236; V, 189, 250, 279; XII, 365.

U

Ukraine

- autonomy -- III, 207; IV, 68-69, 355, 359.
- Congress of Soviets (Dec., 1917) -- IV, 416n.
- culture -- V, 329; VIII, 149-153.
- economic development -- V, 329-330.
- exile government -- IX, 327.
- government -- IV, 84, 168.
- history -- V, 35.
- independence -- IV, 8, 86, 180-181, 353; XI, 334-335.
- relations with Germany and Austria -- IV, 45-48, 84, 174-175.
- relations with Soviet government -- IV, 6-14, 15-18, 28-29, 49, 82-83, 108, 415-416n, 419n, 433n, 448c; V, 22, 277-278, 431c.
- Sovietization -- IV, 21, 28-29, 180-181.
 - German opposition -- IV, 41-43, 45-48.

See also : Army, Ukrainian; CP of U; Imperialism in U; Intervention in Russian Civil War -- in U; Poles in U; Revolution in U; Russians in U; SR's in U; Soviets in U.

Ukrainian Army -- See: Army, Ukrainian.

Ukrainian Central Rada -- III, 207, 408n; IV, 6-14, 15-18, 19-21, 28-29, 31, 33-35, 40, 82-84, 87, 105, 115, 156, 162, 174-175, 415n-416n, 417n, 442c, 443c, 444c, 447c, 448c; XI, 334.

- General Secretariat -- III, 207, 408n; IV, 7-14, 16, 21.
- relations with foreign governments -- IV, 19-21, 28, 40, 42, 43, 45-46, 417n.

Ukrainian Central Rada (cont.)

- relations with Soviet Union --
See: Ukraine -- relations with
Soviet government.
- "Universal" of Nov. 7, 1917 -- IV,
34, 416n.
- Ukrainian Directorate -- IV, 176, 185,
422n.
- Ukrainian Hetmanate -- IV, 104-105,
174-176, 415n, 419n.
- Ukrainian Labor Army -- IV, 292-293,
302, 304, 433n, 469c-470c.
- Ukrainian language -- IV, 359-360;
XIII, 7.
- Ukrainian nation -- V, 48-49; XI,
338, 339-340.
- Ukrainian nationalism -- II, 291;
VIII, 152-153; XIII, 362.
- Ukrainian People's Republic -- IV,
41.
- Ukrainian "question" (1917) -- III,
174-175.
- Ukrainian Republic -- IV, 8, 9.
- Ukrainian separatism -- V, 335-336,
340-341.
- Ukrainian Social Democratic League
-- See: Spilka.
- Ukrainian Soviet Republic (SSR) --
IV, 18, 39, 175, 176, 181, 242,
422n, 427n, 446c; V, 142, 151,
152, 153, 154, 242, 270, 271, 329-
330, 396a, 411n, 412n, 413n; XI,
334.
- Central Executive Committee -- IV,
417n.
- Council of People's Commissars --
IV, 460c; VIII, 150, 153, 154.
- Manifesto of Nov. 29, 1918 -- IV,
175, 422n.
- People's Secretariat -- IV, 39, 41,
43, 45, 46, 417n.
- relations with other Soviet republics
-- V, 433c, 435c.
- Ukrainian Staff of the Petrograd Area
Military Council (Rada) -- IV, 8,
416n.

Ukrainian state -- XI, 334.

- Ukrainianization -- V, 49; VIII,
149-154.
- Ukrainians in Europe -- VII, 284-
286; -- in Poland -- II, 305;
III, 206; V, 18, 150; -- in
Russia -- II, 305; -- in Soviet
Union -- XII, 365.
- See also: National movements
-- of Ukrainians; Nationality
conflicts -- Ukrainian--Polish;
-- Ukrainian--Russian.
- "Ultimatumism" and "Ultimatists"
-- II, 166-167, 391n.
- Unemployment in Austria -- XII, 241;
-- in capitalist states -- XII,
247, 259, 316, 317; XIII, 197,
285, 292, 298, 334.
- in Czechoslovakia -- XII, 241;
in Europe -- VI, 294; -- in
Germany -- XII, 241; XIII, 201,
292; -- in Great Britain -- VIII,
158; XII, 241; XIII, 201,
292; -- in Italy -- XII, 241; --
in Japan -- XII, 241; -- in
Poland -- XII, 241; -- in Russia
(1917) -- III, 241, 252-253, 318,
320, 328, 370, 379, 386, 387, 389;
-- in South America -- XII, 241;
-- in Soviet Union -- VI, 245;
VII, 321; X, 110, 315, 324;
XII, 261, 292-293, 317; XIII,
52-53, 196, 197, 198, 334, 378;
-- in United States -- XII, 241;
XIII, 200-201, 292.
- Unemployment insurance (in France,
Germany, Great Britain and United
States) -- XIII, 201.
- Unicameral system -- IV, 71. See
also: Bicameral system.
- Union of Public Men -- III, 354, 362,
407n.
- Union of Russian Social Democrats
Abroad -- I, 401n. See also:
"Rabocheye Delo" (Part II).
- Union of Agricultural Cooperatives,
All-Russian (Selskosoyuz) -- VI,
136, 193, 211, 407n; XI, 369c.
- Union of Soviet Socialist Republics
-- as model for world socialist
republic -- VI, 148; X, 244.
- basis -- V, 241-242, 394a.

Union of Soviet Socialist Republics (cont.)

-- Constitution -- See: Constitution of USSR.

-- formation -- V, 138-144, 145-155, 156-159, 393a-395a, 396a-401a, 411n, 412n, 413n-414n, 419n, 433c, 434c, 435c, 436c; X, 70.

-- government -- V, 143, 191. See also: Soviet Government.

-- international significance of union -- V, 144; VI, 265.

-- nature of union -- V, 142.

-- position of union republics -- V, 242-243. See also: Union republics -- government.

-- powers of central government -- V, 396a-397a.

-- reasons for union -- V, 139-140, 145-151, 394a.

-- structure of government -- V, 151-154, 186, 242-280 passim, (258-261, 262-263, 269-274, 277, 278, 279,) 294-297, 323-325, 335-336, 340-341, 396a-401a, 436c. See also: Soviet state -- federative structure.

See also: Central Executive Committee; Congress of Soviet; Constitution of USSR; Council of People's Commissars; Soviet Government; Soviet State.

Union of Soviet Writers -- XIII. 408c.

Union of Struggle -- I, 17.

Union of the Russian People -- XIII, 43.

Union republics -- government -- V, 191, 274, 296-297, 325, 399a-401a.

Unitarism, socialist -- IV, 73.

United Dominion Trust -- XIII, 167.

United front -- IX, 46; X, 38, 344-346; XI, 202.

United States of America

-- as imperialist power -- IV, 232.

-- Civil War -- See: -- history.

-- democracy in -- VI, 116-117.

-- economy -- V, 124; VII, 266-267; VIII, 131, 315; IX, 131, 132, 173; X, 272, 274-275, 295, 300, 303-304; XI, 155; XII, 236, 238, 239, 240, 241, 245, 303; XIII, 279.

-- financial "enslavement" of other countries -- VI, 289, 290, 398; VII, 41, 52, 98-99, 266-269; X, 389n; XII, 382n.

-- foreign policy -- VII, 287, 290; XIII, 138, 151. See also: Recognition of Soviet government -- by the US.

-- foreign relations -- VI, 286-291.

-- with China -- VIII, 361.

-- with Great Britain -- XIII, 271.

-- with Italy -- X, 147.

-- with Poland -- X, 147.

-- with Soviet Union -- See: Civil War of 1918-1920 -- role of US; Foreign relations of SU -- with US; Recognition of SU -- by US.

-- foreign trade -- IV, 380; VII, 267-268; IX, 132; X, 278; XIII, 271. See also: Foreign trade of SU -- with US.

-- government -- IV, 36, 66-67, 70-71, 72, 73, 88, 418n; VIII, 344-345.

-- history -- III, 24-25, 26; IV, 66-67, 72, 418n; VII, 197; VIII, 250-251, 253, 307-311; X, 65; XIII, 49, 389n.

-- political parties (absence of labor party) -- X, 141-145. See also: Democratic Party; Progressive Party; Republican Party; U.S. Communist Party; U.S. Socialist Party.

-- popularity in Soviet Union -- XIII, 114-115, 151.

Agriculture in US; American nation; Americans in SU; Bureaucracy in US; Capitalism in US; Capitalists in US; Civil War of 1918-1920 -- role of US; Culture in US; Efficiency, American; Elections in US; Federalism in US; Foreign relations of SU -- with

United States of America (cont.)

US; Foreign trade of SU -- with
US; Industrialization of US;
Industry in US; International
friction -- between Great
Britain and US; between Great
Britain and US and Japan; be-
tween Japan and US; Labor in
US; Militarism in US; National
income of US; National question
in US; Nationality conflicts
in US; Negroes in US; Recog-
nition of SU -- by US; Revolu-
tion in US; Revolution, socialist,
in US; Socialism in US; Strikes
and demonstrations in US; Unem-
ployment in US; Unemployment
insurance in US; Wages in US;
Workers' movement in US.

United States Communist Party (also
Workers' (Communist) Party of
the US) -- VIII, vi, 204, 384n,
390c, 398c; IX, 375c; X,
147; XII, 388c; XIII, 155.

-- deviations and opposition groups
-- XII, 388c.

-- relations with Comintern -- X, 130.

-- relations with Soviet Union -- X,
128-129, 130-131.

-- relations with unions -- X, 126-
130, 147; XI, 301.

United States Socialist Party -- VIII,
384n.

United States of Europe (Trotsky's
proposal) -- VI, 373; VIII,
252, 254, 321; IX, 29-30.

United States of the World -- IX, 29.

"Unity" Congress -- See: RSDRP --
Congresses -- Fourth.

Unity Group -- See: "Yedinstvo" group.

Universal suffrage -- See: Suffrage,
universal.

University of Peoples of the East
(Communist University of Working
Peoples of the East; KUTV) --
V, 193, 300; VII, 412c, 413c;
IX, 245, 248, 313, 379c; X,
69, 150, 151, 383n; XI, 342,
344, 346; XII, 364, 386n; XIII,
3.

-- student body -- VII, 133-134.

-- tasks -- VII, 133-152.

Unrest in Soviet Union -- See: Dis-
content in SU; Uprisings in
SU.

Uprisings in Russia -- I, 252-269
passim; II, 266-267, 269,
400n; XIII, 100, 112-113.
See also: Demonstrations,
political, in R; February Revo-
lution; October Revolution;
Revolution in R; Revolution of
1905; Revolution of 1917;
Strikes in R.

Uprisings in Soviet Union -- IV, 303.

-- Adzharia (1929) -- XII, 97-98.

-- Georgian revolt (1924) -- VI, 308-
309, 316-317, 320, 414n; VII, 22,
31, 395n; X, 196, 385n.

-- role of foreign capitalists --
VII, 394n, 395n.

-- Tambov province -- VI, 37, 317,
320, 403n; VII, 22, 31, 176,
394n.

See also: Bashmachi rebellion;
Discontent in SU; Kronstadt
revolt (1921); Peasantry in
SU -- uprisings; SR Party --
left wing -- uprising of July,
1918.

Utopian socialism -- See: Socialism,
utopian.

Utopianism -- I, 114, 352-354.

Uzbek language -- IV, 359-360.

Uzbek nation -- XI, 339-340.

Uzbek nationalism -- See: Chauvinism,
Uzbek.

Uzbek SSR -- V, 412n; VII, 398n,
413c, 414c. See also: CP of
Uzbekistan.

Uzbeks -- IV, 236; V, 279; XII,
365.

V

W

Versailles Conference and Treaty -- IV, 437n; VII, 168, 271, 273, 277, 322; X, 339n; XII, 382n; XIII, 116, 117, 302, 337n, 397n.

Versailles system -- XIII, 117, 387n.

Vesenkha -- See: Supreme Council of the National Economy.

Vienna uprising of July, 1927 -- X, 5, 6, 45, 49, 284, 377n.

Villages in Soviet Union -- appearance -- XIII, 335.

Violence in Soviet Union -- See: Collectivization of agriculture -- use of force; Dictatorship of proletariat -- role of violence; Executions in SU; Force-- use in SU; Kulaks -- extraordinary measures against.

Vodka -- as source of government revenue -- V, 147; VII, 340-341; IX, 191-192; X, 231-234, 312-313.

Volga Germans -- autonomy -- IV, 355, 404.

Volga region -- See: National movements in --.

Volga Tatars -- See: Tatars (Volga).

Votyaks -- autonomy -- IV, 355.

"Vperyodists" -- II, 210, 211; IX, 15, 16.

Vulgar materialism -- See: Materialism, vulgar.

Vyborg Appeal -- II, 39.

Wage labor -- I, 357-358, 361. See also: Labor.

Wage labor in Soviet Union -- XI, 166-167. See also: Labor in SU.

Wages in capitalist states -- XII, 317; -- in Germany -- XIII, 201; -- in Great Britain -- XIII, 201; -- in Russia -- II, 385n; -- in socialist state -- XIII, 118.

Wages in Soviet Union -- IV, 389; V, 356; VII, 178, 303, 321-322; VIII, 352; IX, 195; X, 121, 314; XI, 43; XII, 46, 317, 329, 330; XIII, 55-60, 77, 200, 336-337, 367, 369.

-- differentials -- XIII, 57.

-- equalization -- XIII, 56-57, 315. See also: Leveling.

-- real wages -- XII, 296-299.

Wages in United States -- X, 137, 142; XIII, 201.

Wall newspapers -- VI, 217.

War -- danger in 1920's and early 1930's -- VI, 236-237; VII, 13; IX, 323; X, 59, 158, 199-200, 276-281, 285, 286, 288, 354; XI, 176-177, 200-201; XII, 254; XIII, ix, 183-184, 292-298, 305. See also: Intervention in SU -- danger in 1920's and early 1930's.

-- forms -- V, 168-169.

-- inevitability between Soviet Union and capitalist states -- X, 46-48; 288-289. See also: World -- division between capitalism and socialism.

-- preparations for -- II, 276-277; X, 207; XI, 176-177. See also: Armament race; Peace campaigns -- as preparation for war.

War, imperialist -- XII, 176.

-- transformation into Civil War -- IV, 313; V, 69; IX, 209-210; XI, 202; XIII, 294, 297.

War aims in World War I -- (British) -- III, 83, 84; (French) -- III, 6, 83, 84; (Russian) -- III, 6, 20.

War Communism -- V, 359-360; VI, 37; VII, 170; VIII, 300; IX, 23; X, 226-228; XI, 146, 165; XII, 43, 44; XIII, 210.

War of the First Coalition -- See: French Revolution -- War of the First Coalition.

"Warlords" in China -- IX, 239, 240-241, 285. See also: Chinese Revolution -- role of "warlords"; Kuomintang -- "warlords" in.

Washington Conference (1921-1922) -- V, 120, 409n.

Water transportation in Soviet Union -- See: Inland shipping in SU.

"White" armies -- reasons for defeat -- See: Civil War of 1918-1920 -- reasons for defeat of Whites.

"White" officers in Soviet Union -- X, 187.

Wide World News (Service) -- X, 372, 373.

Will -- importance of -- I, 328, 391.

Will of the People -- I, 13.

Withering away -- of state -- See: State -- withering away.

-- of Party -- See: CPSU -- withering away.

Witte-Durnovo Circulars -- I, 287.

Wolff News Agency -- X, 372.

Women -- See: Communist parties -- relations with women; International Women's Day; Workers' movement -- role of women.

Women in Soviet Union -- V, 60-61, 349-351, 405n-406n; VI, 194-196, 210, 211, 212, 251; XI, 244; XIII, 234, 251-252, 339. See also: Collective farms -- role of women; CPSU -- relations with women; Congress of Mountain Women; Soviets -- women in; Trade unions in SU -- women in.

Women's Rights -- struggle for -- V, 60-61.

Worker and peasant correspondents -- VI, 197, 212, 261-262; VII, 23-24, 362-363, 380; X, 196; XI, 376; XII, 367.

Workers -- See: Bourgeois ideology -- attraction of workers; Labor; Labor legislation -- benefit to workers; Proletariat; Socialist theory -- assimilation by workers.

Workers in Russia -- See: Industry in R -- management by workers; Proletariat in R.

Workers' clubs in Russia -- II, 186, 393n.

Workers' conferences in Russia -- II, 103, 104-106, 107-109, 134-145, 384n, 385n-386n, 386n-387n, 388n, 410c.

-- Bolshevik attitude -- II, 81-91, 92-97, 138-145, 409c.

-- Menshevik attitude -- II, 139, 141-143.

Workers' Congress (Menshevik proposal -- II, 68-77.

Workers' movement

-- development -- II, 110-113.

-- economic struggle -- I, 14-19, 29. See also: Strikes.

-- international character -- I, 81-83; II, 220, 291, 310, 331, 364-367; III, 38, 250; VII, 230. See also: United Front.

-- leaders -- IX, 328.

-- objectives -- I, 8, 29-31.

-- political struggle -- I, 16-21, 29

-- relation to socialist theory -- I, 12-13, 105, 114-115, 122. See also: Socialist theory -- role of proletariat.

-- role of communist parties -- XI, 299-301.

-- role of women -- VII, 48-49; VII, 108.

See also: Nationalism -- harm to workers' movement; Trade unions

Workers' movement in capitalist state -- XII, 318.

Workers' movement in China -- VII, 269-270.

Workers' movement in China (cont.)

-- economic struggle -- VIII, 372.

Workers' movement in Great Britain
-- VII, 13.

-- economic struggle -- VIII, 160-165.

-- leadership -- VIII, 160-165, 167-168, 176-191 passim, 194-203 passim, 384n; IX, 18-19, 329-330; X, 40-41, 284.

-- political struggle -- VIII, 164-166.

-- relations with Soviet Union -- IX, 329.

See also: Trade unions in GB.

Workers' movement in India -- VII, 269.

Workers' movement in Russia -- I, 14; II, 247, 251.

-- economic demands -- I, 15-21, 286-293; II, 83-86, 87-91, 92-97, 98-101, 108-109, 177, 214, 268-269, 389n.

-- growth -- II, 268-270.

-- organization -- See: Proletariat in R -- organization.

-- political aims -- I, 16-21, 91, 283; II, 268-269, 273.

-- splitting by enemies -- I, 288-290.

-- suppression -- I, 76-77, 131, 196-198, 287-288; II, 83-86, 103-106, 114-127 passim, 159-163, 175-176, 250, 373-375, 387n; III, 317-319, 322, 328; V, 129-130. See also: Lena Goldfields -- "massacre"; Local government in R -- suppression of workers' movement.

-- "three demands" (1912) -- II, 269, 270, 374-375.

-- unity -- II, 248-249.

See also: Proletariat in Russia; Trade unions in R.

Workers' movement in United States -- X, 127-130.

Workers' movement, spontaneous -- I, 13-16, 17-18, 19, 57-58, 91-130 passim; II, 110, 111; VII, 90-93. See also: Trade unionism.

-- Bolshevik view -- I, 106.

Workers' Opposition (in CPSU) -- V, 404n, 431c; VIII, 118, 181, 221, 239, 257, 293-294, 383n; IX, 13, 15, 17, 58, 67, 148, 363n-364n; X, 163, 359. See also: Medvedev; Shlapnikov, A. G. (Part II).

Workers' parties in Europe -- origin -- IV, 306-307.

Workers' Parties of Denmark, Norway, and Sweden, Joint Committee of -- III, 406n.

Workers' party -- I, 110-111.

"Worker's Truth" group -- X, 89, 190, 382n.

Working class -- See: Proletariat.

Working conditions in China -- IX, 305; -- in Czechoslovakia -- VII, 61-62; -- in Europe -- VI, 296; VII, 267-268; -- in Great Britain -- VIII, 156-165 passim.

Working conditions in Russia -- II, 103.

-- improvement -- I, 139, 151, 256, 280, 282, 283; II, 170-171, 214. See also: Labor legislation in R.

-- worsening -- II, 159-163, 171, 175-176, 213, 226, 268.

Working conditions in Soviet Union -- VII, 320-322; XI, 60. See also: Standard of living in SU.

Working day -- length -- I, 139, 256, 292, 307; II, 15, 20, 44, 159, 170, 171, 172, 175, 190, 191, 234, 269, 374, 397n, 400n; III, 14, 35, 41, 259, 401n, 410n.

Working day in capitalist states -- XI, 330.

Working day in Soviet Union -- XI, 60.

-- establishment of seven-hour day -- X, 195, 302, 384n; XI, 330, 365n; XII, 92, 298; XIII, 337.

World -- division between capitalism and socialism -- IV, 232, 235; V, 88, 154, 393a; VI, 145, 400; VII, 95-96, 253, 281-288; VIII, 252; X, 135; XI, 203; XIII, 170. See also: War -- inevitability between Soviet Union and capitalist states.

World Congress of Friends of the USSR -- X, 284, 390n, 395c.

World Congress of Trade Unions, First -- VI, 413n.

World economy -- See: Economy, world.

World Federation of Trade Unions -- VI, 413n; VII, 396n; VIII, 383n; X, 383n.

World revolution -- III, 56; IV, 2, 170, 173, 235, 242, 243, 392-393; V, 68-69, 110; VI, 107-108, 345, 368, 396; VII, 109, 112, 167-169, 352; VIII, 265, 343; XII, 254, 354, 355; XIII, 21.

-- as coalition between socialist revolution in West and colonial revolution in East -- See: Revolution, national-liberation -- relation to socialist revolution.

-- duration -- VII, 92, 93-94.

-- effect on Soviet Union -- VIII, 91-92, 94.

-- inevitability -- IV, 244; VI, 96.

-- influence of October Revolution -- V, 345-348; VI, 62, 395-401; VIII, 262; IX, 140; X, 168-171, 240-249 passim; XIII, 93-95.

-- role of Soviet Union -- IV, 243, 395; V, 20-21, 37, 82-83, 85, 111, 105-106, 178-180, 236-238, 273; VI, 50-51, 77, 79, 399-401; VII, 58, 101, 131-132, 281-287, 294-295; VIII, 24, 74-75, 184, 216, 268, 280-281, 327; IX, 27-28, 130, 141, 150-151; X, vi, 51, 245-247, 286, 290, 340; XI, 55, 151-152, 202; XIII, 40, 147, 162, 171. See also: Soviet Union -- as center of world revolution; USSR -- as model for world socialist republic.

World Soviet Socialist Republic -- V, 155, 158, 273, 394a; XI, 203.

World War I -- VI, 59, 74.

-- aims -- XIII, 294.

-- attitude of Russian people -- III, 20. See also: Peace -- demand for (1917); Peace, separate, in 1917.

-- effect on capitalist states -- IX,

200; X, 215; XII, 246-247; XIII, 294-295.

-- effect on Russia -- III, 96, 137, 190-191, 210; VI, 126, 128, 156-157, 358-359, 361; VII, 27; IX, 108; XIII, 295.

-- German offensive of 1918 against Russia -- IV, 34-40, 41; V, 168; VI, 36, 403n.

-- imperialistic nature -- III, 5-8, 20, 32, 37, 59, 65, 84, 153, 279-280, 351, 352-353, 391n, 397n; IV, 157, 233; VIII, 253; IX, 108.

-- participation of proletariat -- III, 37.

-- Russian July offensive and defeats in 1917 -- III, 108-109, 116-117, 128, 132, 137, 138, 157, 159-160, 165, 174, 198, 217-220, 221-226, 227-231, 237, 242, 257, 351-352, 373; IV, 2, 415n, 421n; VI, 130, 337; X, 33, 34. See also: Riga -- capture by Germans.

-- treaties -- See: Treaties, secret.

-- war aims -- See: War aims in World War I.

Worms, Diet of -- IV, 439n.

"Wrecking" in Soviet Union -- See: Sabotage in SU.

Wuhan Government (China, 1927) -- IX, 229, 236, 293-296, 308, 309-310; X, 30-34, 65-66.

-- campaigns against "warlords" -- IX, 254-256.

-- nature -- IX, 251.

-- role of Chinese Communists -- IX, 262, 265-266, 298-307 passim, 308-309, 360; X, 26-34, 65-66, 155.

-- split with Communists -- IX, 343, 347-348, 350.

-- weakness -- X, 27-28. See also: Chinese Revolution -- stages -- second (Wuhan); Kuomintang -- left-wing; -- schism.

Y

Yakut Autonomous Oblast -- V, 425c.

Yakuts -- V, 425c.

Yale University -- VIII, 400c.

"Yedinstvo" group (Unity group) --
III, 9, 10, 67, 72, 73, 92, 102,
391n.

Yekaterinodar Government -- IV, 146,
151.

Yelizavetopol Moslem National Committee
-- IV, 55, 56, 67.

Yiddish language -- II, 340-341.

Young Communist League (Komsomol) --
V, 201-202, 300; VI, 65-68, 194,
252, 405n; VII, 417c; IX, 198;
XI, 242-243, 374c; XII, 314; XIII,
274-275, 416c.

-- Central Committee -- VI, 65, 67;
VII, 83, 84, 381, 408c; VIII, 395c;
XI, 359n; XII, 378n.

-- defects and shortcomings in -- VI,
65-68; XI, 71-72.

-- educational role -- VII, 155, 242-243,
247-249.

-- factions in -- VII, 381.

-- in rural areas -- XIII, 252-253.

-- leadership -- VII, 78-79.

-- membership -- V, 201-202; VI, 66, 67-
68, 194; VII, 77, 83-84, 244; XI,
68; XIII, 367.

-- nature -- VIII, 34, 35.

-- relations with peasantry -- VII, 78-
84, 154-155, 244-246.

-- role -- VI, 65-66; VIII, 34.

-- role of Communist Party and Party
members -- VII, 82, 243; X, 108.

-- tasks -- VI, 66-67; VII, 77-84,
241-249.

YCL -- committees and organs --

-- Leningrad organization -- VII,
381.

-- Moscow Committee -- XI, 358n;
XII, 378n.

YCL -- conferences

-- Fifth (March, 1927) -- IX,
193, 369n, 377c.

-- Seventh (July, 1932) -- XIII,
141, 389n, 409c.

YCL -- congresses

-- Sixth (July, 1924) -- VII,
246, 399n, 401n.

-- "Resolutions and Decisions
of the Sixth All-Union Congress
of the YCL" -- VII, 401n.

-- Seventh (March, 1926) -- VIII,
393c.

-- Eighth (May, 1928) -- XI, vi,
66-77, 359n, 372c.

-- Ninth (Jan., 1931) -- XIII,
402c.

Young Communist League of Ukraine --
XII, 116, 388c.

Young Pioneers -- VI, 197, 252, 408n,
422c, 424c; XIII, 389n.

-- membership -- VI, 197.

Young Plan -- XII, 250, 382n.

Youth in Soviet Union -- XII, 174-
175; XIII, 262, 267-270, 274-
275.

-- on collective farms -- XIII, 252-
253.

Yudenich offensive -- See: Civil
War -- on Petrograd front.

Yugoslav Communist Party -- VII, 72.

-- national policy -- VII, 74-76,
225-226.

Yugoslavia

-- as a federation -- VII, 75.

-- history -- V, 17; VII, 225.

-- foreign relations -- V, 18; VII,
393n.

See also: Bourgeoisie in Y;
Croats in Y; National question
in Y; Peasantry in Y; Revolu-
tion, socialist, in Y.

Z

Zemsky Sobor -- I, 49, 151, 183-184.

Zemstvos -- I, 188; II, 178, 392n.

Zimmerwald Conference -- III, 6, 10,
391n.

"Zimmerwald Left" -- II, 65, 366n.

Zimmerwaldists and Zimmerwaldism -- IV,
134, 135.

Zionism -- II, 291, 403n.

PART II

PERSONAL NAMES, PERIODICALS, BOOKS AND ARTICLES

A

- Abkhazava -- IV, 56, 58.
- Abramovich, Rafail A. -- X, 212, 343, 367; XII, 133, 343.
- Abrosimov, V. M. -- II, 282, 401n.
- Abuzarbek -- II, 387n.
- Adigamov -- V, 302, 303, 304.
- Adler, Friedrich -- III, 157, 403n-404n; V, 405n; X, 249, 377n.
- Adler, Viktor -- V, 384, 385.
- Adrianovsky -- IV, 203.
- Adzhemov, Moisei S. -- III, 365, 366, 379.
- Agrippa, Menenius -- X, 242.
- Aikhenvald (Eichenwald) -- XII, 131.
- Aitakov -- X, 126.
- "Akhali Droyeba" ("New Times"--Georgian trade-union newspaper, pub. 1906-1907) -- I, 285, 293, 372, 411n, 412n-413n, 425c; II, 407c.
- "Akhali Tskhovreba" ("New Life"--Georgian Bolshevik newspaper, pub. June-July, 1906) -- I, 242, 246, 249, 392, 409n, 412n, 413n, 424c, 425c; II, 30, 381n.
- Akimov, V. P. -- I, 149, 156.
- Akulov -- VIII, 189.
- Aladyin, Alexei F. -- III, 286, 339, 345, 347.
- Alexander the Great -- II, 293.
- Alexandrov, M. S. -- See: Olminsky, M. S.
- Alexeyev, Gen. Mikhail V. -- III, 60, 203, 216, 264, 266, 268, 338, 346, 354, 362, 378, 379, 400n; IV, 11, 13, 149, 151, 242, 289.
- Alexeyev, Pyotr A. -- XIII, 25.
- Alexinsky, Grigory A. -- II, 50, 58, 59, 66, 382n; III, 141, 166, 167, 230; VIII, 241; X, 370.
- Ali Baba (fict.) -- X, 154.
- Alliluyev, Sergo -- II, 416c; III, 417c.
- Alliluyeva-Stalina, Nadezhda S. -- XIII, 145, 411c.
- Almazov -- IV, 282.
- Alsky -- V, 382; X, 161, 162.
- Alyabyev -- IV, 130.
- Alypov -- IX, vi, 176, 377c.
- An (pseud.) -- See: Jordania, N.
- Andreyev -- VIII, 244.
- Andreyev, Andrei A. -- VII, 155, 383, 414c; XI, 264; XIII, 386n.
- Angarsky -- III, 182, 184.
- Angler -- VIII, 102.
- Antonov, Gen. -- IV, 120, 150.
- Antonov-Ovseyenko, V. A. -- VI, 42, 43.
- Arakcheyev, Count Alexei A. -- IX, 79, 367n; X, 68. See also: Arakcheyev regime (Part I).
- Arakel (pseud.) -- See: Okuashvili, A.
- Archbishop of Canterbury -- XIII, 205.
- Aristotle -- I, 324, 389.

Aristov -- XIII, 126, 130, 407c.

Armand, Inessa -- II, 423c.

Arnould, Arthur -- I, 368, 369, 370.

-- works -- "Popular History of the Paris Commune" -- I, 368, 369, 370.

Arsenidze, R. -- I, 422c.

Artsybashev, M. P. -- works -- "Sanin" -- II, 229.

Artyom (pseud.) -- See: Sergeyev, F. A.

Attatürk, Kemal (Kemalists) -- IV, 393, 409, 411; IX, 256, 258, 295, 309.

Auer, Ignaz -- IX, 19.

Auffenberg -- X, 153, 154.

Avksentyev, Nikolai D. -- III, 134, 180, 245, 269, 291, 306, 326, 348, 356, 364, 365; IV, 12; X, 212.

Avtonomov -- IV, 120.

Axelrod, Pavel B. -- I, 59, 94, 95, 120, 122, 123, 126, 128, 166, 167; II, 63, 68, 70, 71, 72, 370, 371, 390n; IV, 135, 314, 436n; V, 80; VI, 53, 56, 177, 185; IX, 5; X, 200, 204, 205, 396.

-- works -- "The People's Duma and the Workers' Congress" -- V, 102.

"Azerbaidzhanskaya Bednota" -- See: "Bakinsky Rabochy".

"Azri" ("Thought"--Georgian Menshevik newspaper, pub. in Tiflis, Jan.-March, 1908) -- II, 129, 189, 190, 193, 194, 195, 387n.

B

Badayev, Alexei Y. -- II, 261, 280.

Bagdatyev -- V, 66, 414n; IX, 349, 355, 361; X, 29, 30.

Bakayev -- VII, 372.

"Bakinsky Den" ("The Baku Day"--Russian newspaper, pub. in Baku, 1907-1908) -- II, 68, 383n.

"Bakinsky Proletary" ("The Baku Proletarian"--Bolshevik newspaper pub. in Baku, 1907-1909) -- II, vi, 45, 77, 133, 145, 158, 164, 168, 181, 391n, 392n-393n, 408c, 409c, 411c, 412c, 413c.

"Bakinsky Rabochy" ("The Baku Worker"--Bolshevik newspaper pub. 1906, 1908, 1917-1918 and from 1920; for short time in 1920 appeared under title "Azerbaidzhanskaya Bednota" ("Azerbaidzhanian Poor")) -- II, 386n; IV, 55, 57, 58, 417n; V, 392, 421n; VI, 411c, 422c; VIII, 396.

"Baku" (Russian newspaper pub. 1902-1903) -- II, 143, 389n.

Bakunin, Mikhail (Bakuninists, Bakuninism) -- I, 54, 146, 147, 148, 245; II, 330; IX, 9.

Balakhovich -- IV, 266, 271.

Balanchivadze, M. -- VIII, 396c.

Balashov, P. N. -- II, 245.

Baldwin, Stanley -- VII, 403n.

Balfour, Sir Arthur -- XIII, 156.

Bammatov, Gen. -- IV, 97, 98, 99, 106, 107, 108, 115.

Banin -- IV, 203.

"Banvori Kriv" (Armenian newspaper) -- IV, 62.

Barbusse, Henri -- X, 393c.

Bardina -- XII, 112.

Barnes, Ralph -- XIII, x, 137, 258, 408c, 413c.

Bâton (pseud.) -- See: Tsereteli, Mikhailako.

Baturin, N. N. -- II, 395n, 398n, 418c; V, 130, 410n.

- Bauer, B. -- XIII, 388n.
- Bauer, Otto (pseud. of Henrich Weber) -- II, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 308, 311, 315, 316, 317, 319, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 328, 329, 330, 332, 333, 337; III, 53; IV, 165, 354, 371; V, 54, 56, 405n; VIII, 14, 219, 344, 349; IX, 43; X, 249, 377n.
- works -- "Bolshevism or Social Democracy" -- VIII, 219.
- "The National Question and Social Democracy" -- II, 298, 299, 302, 311, 316, 317, 319, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 328, 332, 333.
- Bazarov -- XII, 171.
- Bazhanov, I. N. -- XIII, x, 235, 412c.
- Bebel, August -- I, 126, 183, 241, 266, 292; II, 152, 201-208, 217, 369; V, 384; XII, 74.
- works -- "Woman and Socialism" -- II, 205.
- "Bednota" ("The Poor"--pub. by Party Central Committee, 1918-1931) -- V, 283, 418n; VII, 362, 363, 404n, 411c, 418c; XI, 167, 364n.
- Bedny, Demyan -- III, 411n; V, 130; VI, 273-276, 411, 424c; VII, 20; XIII, vii-viii, x, 23-27, 401c.
- works -- "Crawl off the Stove" -- XIII, 24.
- "The Ditch" ("Pererva") -- XIII, 24, 25.
- "Without Mercy" -- XIII, 24.
- works, collected -- "Complete Works" -- VI, 411n.
- Belikov (fict.) -- XIII, 13.
- Beloborodov (Alexandr G.?) -- V, 382.
- Belozyorov -- II, 246.
- Beneš, Eduard -- VI, 237.
- Beria, Lavrenty -- I, 396n.
- works -- "On the History of the E. shevik Organizations in Transcaucasia" -- I, 396n.
- Berkenheim, Alexandr M. -- III, 305, 306.
- Bernstein, Eduard (Bernsteinists, Bernsteinism) -- I, 9, 17, 18, 51, 112, 119, 145, 241, 294, 330; II, 206; V, 384, 385; VII, 65; VIII, 279; IX, 8, 19; XII, 76.
- Berzin, Jan A. -- XI, 237.
- Besedovsky -- XII, 259, 260.
- Beust, Friedrich von -- V, 255.
- Bezrabortny (pseud.) -- See: Manuilsky, D. Z.
- Bezymensky, Alexandr -- XII, viii, 200, 391c.
- works -- "A Day of Our Life" -- XII, 200-201.
- "The Shot" -- XII, 200-201.
- Bicherakhov -- IV, 245, 400.
- Bill-Belotserkovsky, Vladimir N. -- XI, 326.
- Binasik -- III, 384.
- "Birzhevye Vedomosti" ("Stock Exchange News"--pub. in St. Petersburg 1880-1917; evening edition sometimes called "Vechernyaya Birzhovka") -- III, 82, 93, 164, 203, 204, 221, 233, 249, 257, 263, 282, 311, 318, 328, 331, 332, 397n; XI, 135, 363n.
- Bismarck, Prince Otto von -- VII, 274; IX, 363n; XII, 376n.
- Blanc, Louis -- I, 12, 145; X, 30.
- Blanqui, Louis (Blanquism) -- I, 241-246, 266; IV, 314; VI, 356.
- Blum, Léon -- X, 249.
- Bobrinsky -- II, 263.
- Bochorishvili -- VIII, 174.
- Bogayevsky -- IV, 107, 108, 109, 110, 115.
- Bogdanov, A. (pseud. of A. A. Malinovsky; other pseud.--Ryadovoi, Sys-oika) -- I, 56, 59; II, 54, 55, 57, 58, 382n, 391n; V, 80; VII, 43; IX, 6; X, 370.
- works -- "One Conclusion" (pub. under pseud. Ryadovoi) -- I, 59.
- See also: Olminsky, M. S. and Bogdanov, A. -- works.
- Bogdanov, B. -- III, 372.

- Bogdanov -- III, 111.
- Bogomolov, Ivan Isaakovich -- II, 212.
- Bogushevsky -- VII, 335, 337, 378, 379.
- Boguslavsky -- VI, 42.
- Bolotnikov, Ivan Isayevich -- XIII, 112.
- Bolshakov -- X, 186, 187.
- "Bolshevik" (magazine pub. by Central Committee since 1924) -- IV, 127; VI, 272, 307, 425c; VII, 76, 217, 220, 224, 226, 390, 400n, 414c; VIII, 98, 379n, 390c; IX, 163, 166, 179, 190, 220, 312, 377c, 378c; X, 174, 175; XI, 310, 371c; XIII, 123, 132, 157, 405c, 406c, 407c, 411c.
- "Bolshevik" (Proposed Leningrad magazine) -- VII, 381.
- Boltnev, P. F. -- VIII, 91, 390c.
- Bonch-Bruyevich, Vladimir D. -- I, 56, 59, 61, 397n.
- Borah, W. E. -- X, 146.
- "Borba" ("The Struggle"--pub. in Tsaritsyn 1917-1933, first as Party, then as Soviet newspaper) -- IV, 132, 421n; IX, 169, 368n, 376c.
- "Borba Proletariata" ("Struggle of the Proletariat"--Russian-language newspaper published by Caucasus Union Committee of RSDRP) -- I, 399n, 400n, 423c.
- Bordiga, Amadeo -- VIII, 114.
- Borgbjerg, Frederick -- III, 406n.
- Borisov, V. -- III, 217, 218, 224.
- works -- "Bolshevism and Our Defeat" -- III, 224.
- Bowley, Sir Arthur Lyon -- XII, 293.
- Brandler, Heinrich -- VI, 267, 293, 411n, 412n; VII, 42, 43, 45, 46, 395n, 401n; VIII, 113; IX, 362n; X, 8, 378n; XI, 310; XII, 25, 26.
- "Brdzola" ("Struggle"--Georgian S.D. newspaper--pub. Sept., 1901-Dec., 1902) -- I, 3, 10, 31, 393n-394n, 399n, 401n, 418c; IV, 62.
- content of -- I, 7-9.
- role of -- I, 7-9.
- "Bread and Freedom" (S.R. symposium) -- I, 356, 362, 366.
- Brebner -- X, 143.
- Breitscheid, Rudolf -- IX, 199.
- Brentano, Lujo (Ludwig) -- XII, 31.
- Breshko-Breshkovskaya, Yekaterina K. -- III, 347, 386.
- Briand, Aristide -- III, 276; VII, 274, 276; XII, 383n.
- Brockway, A. Fenner -- IX, 329.
- Brodyaga (pseud.) -- See: Eradze, Georgy.
- Broido -- V, 330.
- Bron, Saul G. -- XIII, 154, 155.
- Brophy -- X, 136, 142, 143, 147, 148.
- Brusilov, Gen. Alexei A. -- III, 226.
- Bubnik -- VII, 64-65, 67.
- Bubnov, Andrei S. -- III, 48, 49; VI, 326, 328.
- Buchanan, Sir George -- III, 119, 204, 287, 300, 309, 321; IV, 134.
- Büchner, Ludwig -- I, 317, 385.
- Budyonny, Semyon M. -- IV, 275, 278, 289, 329, 330, 337, 339, 379, 388, 392, 465c, 467c; V, 219, 353; VI, 322; VIII, 99; XIII, 259, 393n, 413c, 415c.
- Bukharin, Nikolai I. -- III, 182, 183, 186, 393n, 403n; IV, 446c; V, 80, 264, 265, 266, 267, 416n, 422c; VII, 360, 365, 375, 376, 380, 382, 383, 384; VIII, 310, 325, 326; IX, 29, 31, 33, 76, 77, 283, 284, 287, 288, 309; X, 46, 47, 48, 63, 64, 72, 118, 193; XI, 260, 303, 318-325; XII, vi, 1-79 passim, 89, 90, 91, 92, 96-107 passim, 123, 130, 137, 138, 305, 308, 358, 374n, 376n, 377n, 380n, 385n, 389c; XIII, 15, 383n.
- as theoretician -- XI, 69-79.
- expulsion from Politburo -- XI, 106, 107, 385n; XIII, 383n.
- works -- "Down with Factionalism" -- VI, 38

Bukharin (cont.)

C

-- works -- "Economics of the Transition Period" -- XII, 148.

-- "An Economist's Notes" -- XI, 260, 320, 323-324.

-- "The Path to Socialism" -- XII, 28, 35-36.

-- "The Theory of the Imperialist State" -- XII, 76-77.

See also: Deviations in CPSU--
Right Deviation; Right Opposition.

Bukin -- IV, 203.

Bulatkin -- IV, 130.

Bulgakov, Mikhail -- XI, 327-329.

-- works -- "Conspiracy of the Equal" -- XI, 329.

-- "The Crimson Island" -- XI, 329.

-- "Days of the Turbins" -- XI, 328.

-- "Running" -- XI, 327.

"Bulletin Communiste" (pub. in Paris, 1925-1926) -- VIII, 103, 380n.

Bullitt, William C. -- XIII, 278.

Bulygin, Alexandr G. -- I, 157, 404n; IV, 312, 436n.

Burtsev, Vladimir L. -- III, 141, 230, 326, 337, 385, 411n.

Buryshkin -- III, 295, 362.

Buryanov, Andrei F. --- III, 9, 391n.

Byk -- V, 382.

"Byulleten Oppozitsii" -- XIII, 363.

Campbell, Thomas D. -- XI, 191; XIII, 146-157.

-- works -- "Russia--Market or Menace?" -- XIII, 146.

"Can't We Have It Straight?" (article in "Pravda", Dec. 16, 1929) -- XII, 137-139.

Cavaignac, Louis Eugene -- IX, 230, 295; X, 30, 33, 34.

Chaikovsky, Nikolai -- IV, 227, 245.

Chaikin -- IV, 253, 255.

Chamberlain, Sir Austen -- VII, 127, 274, 276, 403n; VIII, 191; IX, v, 311; X, 277, 278.

Chang Hsueh-liang -- VIII, 374.

Chang Tso-lin -- VII, 294, 400n; VIII, 360; IX, 253, 254, 258, 259, 262, 285, 289, 290, 300, 309, 326, 335.

Chang Tsung-ch'ang -- VIII, 360; IX, 258.

Chayanov -- XII, 152.

Chekhov, Anton P. -- XIII, 13.

Cherevanin, N. (pseud. of F.A. Lipkin) -- II, 6, 15, 72, 384n.

-- works -- "Tactical Problems" -- II, 72.

Cherkezishvili, V. -- I, 302, 306, 322, 351, 353, 354, 355, 377, 378, 388, 412n.

Cherkezishvili, V., Ramus and A. Labriola, "The Origin of the 'Communist Manifesto'" -- I, 351.

Chermoyev -- IV, 97, 98, 99, 106, 107, 108, 115.

Chernov, Viktor M. -- III, 118, 120, 134, 140, 167, 180, 183, 245, 295, 296, 315, 316, 325, 326, 348, 364, 365, 369; V, 415n; VI, 144, 382, 415n; VIII, 20; IX, 73; X, 211, 212.

Chernov, Osip -- XI, 167, 168.

Chernyshevsky, N. G. -- XIII, 25, 26.

Chervyakov -- X, 126.

Chesnokov, Gen. -- IV, 290.

- Chiang Kai-shek -- VII, 396n; IX, 223, 225, 226, 244, 245, 253, 254, 255, 258, 259, 260, 262, 289, 300, 309, 335, 341; X, 20, 32, 33, 155, 379n.
- Chicherin, Georgy V. -- IV, 319, 333, 335; V, 41, 42, 43; VII, 363; X, 48.
- works -- "In Opposition to Comrade Stalin's Theses" -- V, 43.
- Chkheidze, N.S. -- II, 282; III, 101, 410n; IV, 54, 58, 63, 95; V, 415n; VI, 349, 415n; VIII, 155, 174; X, 30, 172.
- Chkhenkeli, Akaky I. -- IV, 57.
- Chodrishvili -- VIII, 174.
- Christ -- II, 153.
- Chubar, V. -- VIII, 150, 154.
- Chugunov -- IX, vi, 203, 204, 252, 378c.
- Churchill, Sir Winston -- IV, 388; VII, 100; VIII, 190, 191; IX, 329; XIII, 34, 297.
- "Chveni Tskhovreba" ("Our Life" -- Georgian Bolshevik newspaper -- pub. in Feb. and March, 1907) -- I, 372, 413n, 425c; II, v, 19, 379n, 407c.
- "Chveni Tskhovreba" ("Our Life" -- Georgian Menshevik newspaper, pub. in Kutais, July, 1912) -- II, 347, 349, 404n.
- Citrine, Sir Walter -- VIII, 189, 195.
- "The Civil War" (Series of collective volumes proposed by Gorky) -- XII, 175.
- Clemenceau, Georges -- IV, 234; X, 52, 53, 54, 55, 80, 82, 86, 342.
- Clynes, J. R. -- VI, 144; VIII, 168; X, 39.
- "Collection of Materials on Controversial Questions" -- IV, 362-364.
- "Collection of Revolutionary Songs" (in Russian) -- III, 402n.
- "Commentary" (article in "Sotsial-Demokrat") -- I, 167.
- "Congresses of Soviets of the RSFSR in Decrees and Resolutions" -- XI, 364n.
- Considerant, Victor P. -- I, 351, 352, 355.
- works -- "Democratic Manifesto" -- I, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355.
- Cook, Arthur J. -- VIII, 188.
- Coolidge, Calvin -- XIII, 148.
- Coolidge, Mrs. Calvin -- XIII, 148.
- Coolidge, John -- XIII, 148.
- Cooper -- XI, 220.
- Coyle -- X, 138, 140, 141.
- "Credo" (Program of "Economists") -- II, 382n; V, 71, 407n.
- Crémet -- VIII, 102, 103.
- Cromwell, Oliver -- XIII, 119.
- "Current History" (magazine, pub. in New York) -- XIII, 165, 391n.
- Curzon, George N. -- IV, 319, 333, 334, 437n; V, 36, 44, 116, 367; VI, 50, 235, 236, 237, 281, 284, 403n; VIII, 330, 388n; X, 47, 381n.
- Cuvier, Georges -- I, 307, 308, 309, 380, 381.
- Cyrus the Great -- II, 293.

D

- "Daily Chronicle" (British newspaper)
-- III, 249.
- "Daily Express" (British newspaper)
-- III, 254.
- "Daily Telegraph" (British newspaper;
from 1937 pub. as "Daily Telegraph
and Morning Post") -- XIII, 164, 390n.
- "Daily Worker" (newspaper pub. by Com-
munist Party of the US; pub. in Chi-
cago, then New York) -- VIII, vi,
204, 205, 384n, 398c; X, 130, 375,
391n.
- Dan, Fyodor I. (pseud. of Gurvich, F.I.)
-- II, 283, 370, 371, 390n. III,
121, 167, 216, 314, 316, 331, 348,
384, 410-411n; IV, 95; VI, 44,
144, 185, 382; IX, 54; X, 58,
211, 212; XII, 133, 343; XIII, 88.
- Danilov -- V, 130.
- Dante Alighieri -- works-- "The Divine
Comedy" -- XI, 361n.
- Danton, Georges Jacques -- I, 244, 271,
364; IV, 5.
- Darlenkur (Darlincour? fict.?) -- X,
154.
- Darwin, Charles R. (Darwinism, Darwinists)
-- I, 303, 308, 309, 378, 380, 381;
X, 133. See also: Neo-Darwinism
(Part I).
- Dasatskisi" ("The Beginning", Georgian
Menshevik newspaper, pub. in Tiflis,
March, 1908) -- II, 189, 191, 192,
194, 195, 393n.
- dashkovsky -- X, 166, 359.
- audet, Alfonse -- X, 218, 219.
- avid, Eduard -- XII, 150.
- avis -- X, 144.
- avis, Jerome -- VIII, 400c.
- avitashvili, M. -- I, 396n, 409n, 411n,
413n; II, 379n, 381n.
- Declaration of Rights of Soldiers"
(issued by Provisional Government,
May 11, 1917) -- III, 81, 97, 99,
397n.
- Declaration of the 22" -- See: Lenin--
works-- "To the Party" (Part III).
- "Declaration on the Formation of
the Union of Soviet Socialist
Republics" -- V, 158-159, 393a-
395a, 413n, 414n, 434c.
- Delendi, D. -- I, 321, 387.
- "Delo Naroda" ("The People's Cause",
SR newspaper, pub. in Petrograd
March, 1917-Jan., 1918) -- III,
23, 26, 192, 217, 219, 221, 222,
300, 301, 302, 304, 325, 335, 336,
346, 348, 353, 356, 357, 359, 376,
378, 379, 380, 393n.
- "Delo Zhizni" ("Life's Cause", Men-
shevik magazine pub. in St. Peters-
burg, 1911) -- II, 232, 397n.
- "Democracy and Social-Democracy"
(Article in "Sotsial-Demokrat") --
I, 141.
- "Den" ("Day", Menshevik newspaper pub.
in St. Petersburg, 1912-1917) --
III, 19, 283, 288, 291, 358, 365,
384, 392n.
- Denikin, Anton I. -- IV, 149, 185, 227,
245, 267, 275, 276, 277, 278, 282,
283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289,
290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296,
320, 321, 323, 325, 326, 327, 329,
337, 338, 344, 379, 383, 387, 388,
392, 397, 400, 427n, 432n, 460c,
464c, 465c, 466c, 467c, 468c, 469c.
V, 8, 20, 115, 116, 157, 163,
164, 165, 166, 167, 174, 185, 238,
246, 353, 377; VI, 37, 47, 48,
147, 157, 160, 275, 322, 336, 337;
VIII, 93, 148, 345, 360; IX, 169,
210; X, 105, 106, 110, 117, 208;
XI, 217, 224.
- Denny, Ludwell -- XII, 295.
- works -- "America Conquers Britain"
-- XII, 295.
- "Derevensky Kommunist" ("Rural Communist"
-- magazine pub. by Central Committee,
1924-1930) -- IX, 232, 238, 371n,
379c.
- Deterding, Sir Henri -- X, 221, 282.
- "Deutsch-Französische Jahrbücher" --
II, 404n.
- Dimitrov, Georgi M. -- IX, 374c.
- "Diskussionny Listok" ("Discussion
Sheet", supplement to SD newspaper
"Sotsial-Demokrat") -- II, 196,
287, 392n.
- Dmitriyev -- II, 184; IX, 179.

Dmitriyev (cont.)

-- works -- "From Practical Work in the Trade Union Movement" -- II, 184.

Dmitriyevsky -- XII, 259, 260.

"Dnevnik Sotsial-Demokrata" (pub. in Geneva by Plekhanov, 1905-1912) -- I, 125, 403n; II, 287, 402n.

"Dni" ("Days", SR newspaper pub. in Berlin from 1922) -- VI, 44, 403n.

Dobronravov -- III, 141.

"Documents on the Heroic Defense of Leningrad in 1919" -- IV, 260.

"Documents on the History of the Civil War in the USSR" -- IV, 420n.

"Documents on the Rout of the German Occupiers of the Ukraine in 1918" -- IV, 40.

"Domostroi" ("Household Regulations") -- XIII, 25.

Don Quixote -- I, 35, 60, 153, 158, 372; III, 184; V, 232; X, 53; XII, 217; XIII, 106, 343.

Douglas -- X, 136, 144.

"Down with Imperialist Policy" (article in "Pravda", March 5, 1917) -- III, 392n.

"Draft Constitution" -- See: Constitutions, proposed (for Russia) -- "The Fundamental State Law of the Russian Empire..." (Part I).

Dreyfus, Alfred -- III, 247, 409n.

"Dro" ("Time"--Georgian Bolshevik newspaper, pub. March-April, 1907) -- I, 372, 413n, 425c; II, v, 21, 26, 31, 34, 37, 40, 377n, 379n, 407c, 408c.

Drozdov -- IV, 289.

Dubosov -- V, 78.

Dubrovinsky, Iosif F. -- VI, 279.

Dühring, Eugen -- XIII, 356.

Dukhonin, Gen Nikolai N. -- IV, 442c; VI, 62, 63.

Dunn (Dunne, William F.?) -- X, 139, 140, 147.

Duranty, Walter -- XIII, 276-280, 417c.

Durnovo, P. N. -- I, 412n; III, 88.
See also: Witte-Durnovo Circular (Part I).

Dushechkin -- III, 305.

Dutov, A. I. -- IV, 241, 244.

Dzerzhinsky, Felix E. -- III, 57, 423c; IV, 189, 193, 194, 217, 224, 425n, 426n, 456c, 457c; V, 231, 234, 257; VI, 28, 326, 328; VII, 130, 283, 389; VIII, 192-193, 387, 397c, 398c; IX, 373n; X, 4.

Dzhafar -- II, 387n.

Dzhaparidze, A. L. -- II, 383n, 386n, 393n; IV, 252, 253, 254, 447c.

Dzhibladze, Silvestr -- II, 402n; IV, 174.

Dzhon (John) (pseud.) -- See: P.P. Maslov.

Dzhordzhadze, Archil -- II, 31.

Dzhugashvili, Joseph Vissarionovich (mention of name) -- I, 415c. See Stalin, J.V., for main entries.

Dzhunkovsky, V. F. -- II, 131, 134, 135, 176, 388n.

E

- Eastman, Max -- X, 173, 174.
- works -- "Since Lenin Died" -- X, 174, 175.
- Ebert, Friedrich -- IV, 243.
- Ehrenburg, Ilya -- VI, 187.
- Eichenwald -- See: Aikhenvald
- Eismont -- V, 208.
- "Ekonomicheskaya Zhizn" ("Economic Life", newspaper pub. by economic and financial commissariats and agencies, 1918-1937) -- V, 51, 405n; VII, 298, 404n.
- El (pseud.) -- See: Luzin, I.I.
- Elmar -- works -- "The People and the State Duma" -- II, 9.
- Eltzbacher, Paul -- works -- "Anarchism" -- I, 378.
- "Elva" ("Lightening" -- Georgian SD newspaper, pub. March-April 1906) -- I, 229, 230, 235, 408n, 424c.
- Engels, Friedrich -- I, 12, 101, 102, 106, 110, 116, 117, 118, 119, 121, 140, 143, 145, 146, 147, 162, 243, 244, 245, 246, 252, 302, 304, 305, 306, 307, 309, 310, 317, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 328, 329, 335, 341, 348, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 359, 360, 361, 363, 365, 366, 370, 371, 372, 373, 379, 380, 381, 382, 385, 387, 388, 389, 391, 414n, 416c; II, 379n; III, 29; V, 384, 419n, 419n; VI, 71, 78, 84, 90, 133, 134, 146, 151, 158, 405n; VII, 232, 233, 234; VIII, 161, 247-251, 298-307, 309, 387n; IX, 8, 12, 86-100, 113, 307, 371n; X, vi, 92-100, 133, 170; XII, 71, 74, 75, 152, 153, 376n; XIII, ix, 43, 115, 119, 356, 377, 378, 379.
- works -- "Anti-Dühring" -- See: -- "Herr Eugen Dühring's Revolution in Science".
- "Bakuninists at Work" -- I, 245, 404n; VI, 405n; IX, 307.
- "Herr Eugen Dühring's Revolution in Science" -- I, 302, 304, 306, 309, 342, 359, 367, 377, 378, 379, 381, 414n; XIII, 356, 399n.
- "Letter to Bebel, March 18-28, 1875" -- XII, 74.
- "Letters, 1891-1894" -- I, 119.
- "Ludwig Feuerbach" -- I, 304, 305, 317, 320, 378, 385, 387; VI, 406n.
- "The Peasant Question in France and Germany" -- VI, 133, 134, 406n; XII, 152, 378n.
- "The Origin of the Family, Private Property and the State" -- I, 336, 360.
- "Philosophy, Political Economy, Socialism" -- I, 376.
- "Principles of Communism" -- VII, 233; VIII, 247-248, 298, 299-307; IX, 89, 92.
- Eradze, Georgy (Brodyaga) -- II, 69, 384n.
- Eradze, Georgy and Pyshkina -- works -- "The All-Russian Workers' Congress and the 'Bolsheviks'" -- II, 384n.
- Erdeli, Gen. -- IV, 335.
- Erenburg -- See: Ehrenburg.
- Eshba -- IV, 96.
- Eskin -- IV, 203.
- Etchin -- XIII, x, 43, 402c.
- Ewert, Arthur -- XII, 24, 25.
- "The Execution of the Twenty-Six Commissars" (article in "Izvestia") -- IV, 430n.

F

"Fahne des Kommunismus" (pub. in Berlin by Maslow) -- X, 133.

Fan Noli, Bishop -- VII, 393n.

Feng Yü-hsiang -- VIII, 362; IX, 254, 255; X, 44.

Feuerbach, Ludwig Andreas -- I, 321, 322, 325, 387, 388, 389; XIII, 388n.

"The Fiftieth Birthday of Vladimir Ilyich Ulyanov-Lenin" (Symposium) -- IV, 318.

"The Fight for the Congress" (pub. by Bonch-Bruyevich) -- I, 56.

Figner, Vera -- III, 347; V, 347.

Filimonov, Gen. Alexandr P. -- IV, 59, 60, 97, 111.

Fillipovsky -- V, 415n; VI, 415n.

Filonenko -- III, 338, 340, 345, 346, 347, 354.

"Financial Times" (British newspaper) -- XIII, 164, 166, 390n.

Fioletov -- IV, 252; VIII, 174.

Firdevs -- V, 305, 306.

"First Symposium" (Menshevik publication, St Petersburg, 1906) -- II, 6, 377n.

Fischer, Ruth -- VII, 237, 401n; VIII, 1, 4, 5, 6, 9, 10, 113, 114, 210, 211; IX, 148, 362n; X, 7, 56, 57, 59, 81, 83, 88, 89, 90, 166, 167, 217, 218, 359.

Fish, Hamilton -- XIII, 34.

"For Leninism" (symposium) -- VIII, 295; IX, 146.

Ford, Henry -- VII, 307.

"Forward" (trade-union paper pub. in Glasgow) -- XIII, 168, 391n.

Fourier, Charles -- I, 12, 352.

Francis Ferdinand, Archduke -- X, 390n.

Fries, Gen. Amos A. -- X, 280.

Frumkin, M. I. -- XI, 116-126, 179, 259, 260, 262, 266, 270-277, 320, 321; XII, 80, 181.

Fruntoev -- XI, 223.

Frunze, Mikhail V. -- VII, 11, 250-251, 393n, 407c, 417c; VIII, 192.

-- works -- "Appropriations for the USSR Commissariat of Military and Naval Affairs" -- VII, 393n, 407c.

Fuse, Katsuji -- VII, 227, 415c.

Fyodorov -- II, 25.

G

- Gai -- IV, 347.
- Galín -- II, 358.
- Galyorka (pseud.) - See Olminsky, M.S.
- Gandhi, Mohandas -- XII, 252
- "Gantiadi" ("Dawn" -- Georgian SD newspaper, pub. March, 1906) - I, 213, 406n, 407n, 408n, 424c.
- Gapon, Father Georgy -- I, 201, 211; II, 85, 132; III, 109.
- Gavrilov, Gen. -- III, 228.
- "Gazeta Polska" (newspaper pub. in Warsaw, 1929-1939) -- XIII, 164, 390n.
- Gegechkori, Yevgeny P. -- IV, 53, 57, 58, 59, 61, 62, 88, 97.
- Genghis Khan -- V, 168.
- George V, King -- VI, 149.
- Gerhardt -- XII, 24, 25.
- Geschke, Ottomar -- VII, 42.
- Gessen, Vladimir M. -- II, 24.
- Girault, Suzanne -- VIII, 103, 104.
- Gladnev -- VII, 389.
- Gogelia, Shalva -- I, 302, 303, 306, 307, 308, 310, 317, 321, 323, 325, 326, 328, 378, 380, 381, 384, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 412n.
- works -- "Critique of Monism" -- I, 317, 384.
- Gogol, Nikolai V. -- I, 149; X, 87, 355.
- Goldblat (pseud.) -- See: Medem, Vladimir D.
- Goldenberg, Iosif P. -- VII, 43.
- Goliath -- V, 266; VI, 36.
- Golobov -- II, 246.
- Golos Moskvý" ("Voice of Moscow", Octobrist newspaper, pub. in Moscow, 1906-1915) -- II, 246, 398n.
- "Golos Sotsial-Demokrata" ("Voice of the Social Democrat", Menshevik exile publication, 1908-1911) -- II, 147, 154, 212, 390n, 402n.
- "Golos Truda" ("The Voice of Labor" -- Menshevik newspaper, pub. in St. Petersburg June-July, 1906) -- II, 11, 378n.
- Golovanov -- XI, 327, 368n.
- Golovin, Fyodor A. -- II, 36.
- Golubovich -- IV, 95.
- Gompers, Samuel -- X, 145, 146.
- Gordon -- VII, 385.
- Gorin -- I, 104.
- "Gorkovskaya Kommuna" ("Gorky Commune" -- newspaper) -- IV, 196. See also: "Nizhegorodskaya Kommuna".
- Gorky, Maxim (Peshkov) -- I, 407n; II, 395n, 396n, 398n, 403n; III, 385, 386; V, 410n; XII, viii, 173-177, 379n, 390c; XIII, 389n, 405c, 409c, 410c.
- works -- "The Maiden and Death" -- XIII, 405c.
- Goshtoft -- III, 228.
- Gots, Abram R. -- III, 121, 268; IV, 11; X, 212; XIII, 109.
- Gotsinsky -- IV, 397.
- Green, William -- X, 129, 142, 146.
- Grimm, Robert -- III, 85, 86, 397n.
- Grinko -- V, 333, 337; VIII, 150, 153, 154.
- Grishin -- IV, 282.
- Groman -- XII, 156, 171.
- Groshev -- II, 131, 388n.
- Grozowski, Lew -- See: Tyszka, Leo.
- Guchkov, A. I. -- II, 232, 246, 263, 398n. III, 4, 9, 10, 44, 46, 48, 80, 81, 85, 115, 292, 367, 387; IV, 267, 269, 282.
- Gudkov -- II, 261, 273, 280.
- Gudok" ("The Whistle", trade-union newspaper, pub. in Baku from Aug., 1907; under Bolshevik influence for several months) -- II, vi, 86, 91, 97, 98, 101, 106, 108, 109, 112, 113, 115, 116-117, 126, 127, 131, 385n, 386n, 409c, 410c, 411c.

"Gudok" ("The Whistle"--newspaper pub.
in Moscow) -- VII, 418c.

Guède, Jules -- I, 241, 408n; II,
64, 383n; III, 6, 10; V, 384,
385; VI, 59.

Gukasov, A. -- II, 132, 388n.

Gurko, Vladimir I. -- II, 24, 379n.

Gusev -- IV, 211, 212, 276.

Guthrie, Herman (?) -- X, 373.

Gutovsky, V. A. -- See: Mayevsky, Ye.

H

Hamlet (fict.) -- III, 315, 325, 355;
VI, 396.

Hansen, Arvid -- VIII, 1, 5, 6.

Harriman, W. A. -- X, 124.

Hearst, William Randolph -- X, 373,
391n.

Hegel, G. W. F. -- I, 302, 303, 305,
321, 322, 377, 387, 388; XII,
232.

Heine, Heinrich -- X, 153, 154.

Helmholtz, Herman von -- I, 303, 377.

Helphand, A. L. -- See: Parvus.

Henderson, Arthur -- III, 134, 197,
401n; VI, 113, 144; VIII, 161,
168, 186, 187; X, 39.

Herostratus -- III, 85; XIII, 194.

Herriot, Edouard -- VI, 281, 285, 286,
291, 298, 411n-412n; VII, 56.

Hertz -- XII, 150.

Herzog, Wilhelm -- VII, 34, 42, 408c.

Hicks, George -- VIII, 161, 199; X,
346.

Hilferding, Rudolf -- IV, 429n; VI,
393; VIII, 20; XII, 21.

Hillquit, Morris -- VIII, 20.

Hindenburg, Paul von -- VII, 99, 398n.

"A Historic Turn" (article in "Rabo-
cheye Delo") -- I, 92.

"History of the VKP(b). Short Course"
-- I, viii, 401n; II, 389n, 396n,
398n; IV, 430n; V, 402n, 404n,
406n, 409n, 414n, 417n; VI, 403n,
404n, 405n, 415n; VII, 402n;
VIII, 375n; IX, 366n; XI, 357n,
358n, 359n, 360n; XII, 381n;
XIII, 383n, 385n, 396n, 398n.

Ho Lung -- X, 156.

Hodges, Frank -- VIII, 384n.

Hoffmann, Gen. Max -- IV, 39, 45, 46,
184; VI, 36, 403n.

Holbach, Paul Henri T. -- I, 324.

Homeriki, Noah (N. Kh.) -- I, 241, 242,
243, 244, 246, 408n.

Hoover, Herbert -- XII, 242, 320, 382n;
XIII, 148, 154, 156.

Hugenberg, Alfred -- XIII, 303.

Hughes, Charles Evans -- VI, 291, 301;
VII, 56, 278.

Humbert-Droz, Jules -- XI, 294, 295,
296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 302, 303,
305, 306; XII, 26.

Humboldt -- VIII, 202.

Hyndman, Henry M. -- IV, 135.

I

Ibragimov -- V, 311.

Ibsen, Henrik -- V, 50.

Ignatyev, A.P. -- I, 371; III, 339.

Ikramov -- V, 306, 307.

Iman of Dagestan -- IV, 98-99.

Ingulov -- V, 281, 282, 285, 286, 287,
288, 289, 290.

-- works -- "To the Roots" -- V, 281.

"Internationale" -- III, 100; V,
155; VII, 391; IX, 151, 162;
X, 268, 353; XIII, 16, 379, 381.

"Interview with St. Petersburg Bolshe-
viks" (article in "Proletary") --
II, 391n, 392n.

"Introductory Essay on Leninism"
(Article in "Komsomolskaya Pravda,"
Dec. 7, 1929) -- XII, 137-139,
378n.

"Iskra" ("The Spark" -- Russian RSDRP
newspaper) -- I, 56, 59, 61, 68,
90, 91, 93, 94, 95, 109, 110, 115,
119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 126, 134,
141, 146, 168, 227, 356, 393n, 394n,
395n, 396n, 397n, 398n, 400n, 401n,
405n, 417c;
II, 344, 345, 380n, 404n; V,
71, 101, 282, 409n; VI, 53, 91,
100, 164, 404n; IX, 5; X, 75.

"Iskra" ("The Spark", Menshevik news-
paper pub. in Baku, 1918-1920) --
IV, 255, 431n.

Israels -- X, 143.

Ivan the Terrible -- VIII, 120.

Ivanov -- III, 122.

Ivanovich -- See: Stalin -pseudonyms.

Ivlev, V.I. -- VIII, 91, 390c.

"Izhevskaya Pravda" ("Izhevsk Truth")
-- XII, 391c.

"Izvestia" ("News" pub. by Petrograd
Soviet and CEC, Feb.--Oct., 1917;
on Oct. 27, 1917, became official
publication of Soviet government)
-- III, 212, 214, 221, 227, 228,
229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 261, 262,
264, 359, 371, 372, 373, 376, 378,
379, 380, 408n-409n; IV, 18, 48,

"Izvestia" (cont.)

J

80, 81, 82, 84, 130, 131, 133, 147,
217, 229, 235, 243, 251, 255, 416n,
426n, 430n, 434n, 447c, 453c, 458c,
459c, 460c, 472c;

V, 51, 353, 436c; VII, 416c;
VIII, 399c, 400c; X, 308, 309,
337; XI, 376c.

"Izvestia Raboche-Krestyanskoi Inspek-
tsii" ("News of the Workers' and
Peasants' Inspection") -- IV, 369.

"Izvestia Tsentralnovo Komiteta RKP(b)"
"News of the RKP(b) Central Committee"
-- magazine pub. 1919-1929; superceded
by "Partiinoye Stroitelstvo") -- V,
197, 417n, 420n.

Jagiełło, Yevgeny O. -- II, 366, 405n.

Jarvie, John Gibson -- XIII, 167.

Jaurès, Jean (Jaurèsism) -- I, 142,
241; II, 63, 64, 206.

Jogiches -- See: Tyszka, Leo.

John (pseud.) -- See: Maslov, P. P.

Jordania, Noah N. (An, Kostrov) -- I,
61, 103, 106, 107, 108, 393n, 398n,
399n, 400n, 401n, 405n; II, 189,
190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 288, 393n;
IV, 53, 56, 57, 58, 59, 61, 62, 97;
VII, 395n; X, 385n.

-- works -- "Majority or Minority" --
I, 92, 95, 108, 116, 400n.

-- "Questions of the Day" --
II, 189.

-- "Reply to the Union
Committee" -- I, 160, 165, 166,
405n.

-- "What Is a Party?" -- I,
103, 106, 400n.

Jordansky -- III, 391n.

Jouhaux, Léon -- VII, 54.

Joynson-Hicks, Sir William -- X, 232.

"Jugend Internationale" (pub. in Zurich,
1915-1941) -- XII, 70, 72, 77, 376n.

K

Kaganovich, Lazar M. -- VI, 410n, 414n; VIII, 149, 150, 394c; XIII, 372, 386n, 393n, 395n, 405c, 415c, 416c.

Kalandadze, F. -- IV, 62.

Kaledin, Gen. A.M. -- III, 203, 215, 216, 230, 257, 266, 274, 281, 283, 287, 297, 354, 362, 375, 376, 377, 400n; IV, 8, 9, 11, 12, 13, 14, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21, 28, 34, 54, 55, 59, 60, 97, 98, 162, 415n.

Kalinin, Mikhail I. -- II, 131, 388n; IV, 122, 459c; V, 240; VI, 328, 410n, 414n, 421c; VII, 382, 387, 389, 399n; IX, 371n, 378c; X, 126; XI, 366n, 377c; XIII, 148, 276, 386n, 393n, 394n, 416c.

Kamegulov -- XII, 177.

Kamenev, Lev B. (pseud. of L.B. Rozenfeld) -- II, 390n. III, 46-47, 295, 381, 393n, 407n, 421c, 422c, 423c; V, 229, 231, 234, 240, 257; VI, 224, 257, 326-327, 331, 337, 344; VII, 356, 357, 366, 373, 379, 380, 382, 384, 385, 386, 387, 390; VIII, v, 27, 28, 72, 73, 179, 188, 207, 215, 235, 236, 237, 243, 246, 269, 270, 273, 274, 295, 316-325, 334, 340, 341, 350, 356, 378; IX, 63-78 passim, 122-126, 139, 142, 145, 146, 147, 269-276, 280, 316, 318, 320, 373n; X, 3, 8, 9, 17, 21, 24, 33, 34, 43, 45, 61, 70, 71, 73, 77, 79, 175, 176, 177, 189, 190, 192, 193, 196, 265, 324, 338-341, 347-349, 354, 356, 357-367, 368; XI, 319, 321; XII, 3, 5-6, 99.

-- activity in 1917 (before October) -- III, 46-47, 295, 393n, 407n, 421c; VIII, 72-73, 179; IX, 64-65, 77, 269-276, 280, 320; X, 61.

-- role in October Revolution -- III, 381, 422c, 423c; VI, 326-327, 331; VII, 384; VIII, 215, 243; IX, 78, 373n; X, 9, 176-177, 338-341; XII, 5-6.

-- works -- "The Party and Trotskyism" -- VI, 295; IX, 146.

-- "Two Parties" -- X, 348, 349, 350

Kamenev, Gen. S. S. -- IV, 211, 212, 219.

Kamkov, B. D. (pseud. of B. D. Kats) -- III, 121, 326, 401n.

Kantor -- XIII, 44.

Kapp, Wolfgang -- VI, 163; IX, 352. See also: Kapp Putsch (Part I).

Kara-Murza, P. -- II, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 123, 124, 126, 127, 132, 134, 387n.

Karamzin, Nikolai M. -- XIII, 25.

Karaulov, Mikhail A. -- III, 201, 202, 377; IV, 54, 97, 108.

Karchikyan -- IV, 95, 102.

Karinsky -- III, 230.

Kastelyansky (ed.) "Forms of the National Movement" -- II, 334.

Kasyan -- IV, 413.

Katayama, Sen -- XIII, 416c.

Katz, Iwan -- VIII, 115; IX, 59; X, 359.

Kautsky, Karl -- I, 56, 59, 89, 100, 110-115, 127, 128, 162-166, 171, 172, 233, 241, 324, 389, 398n, 404n, 405n, 408n-409n; II, 1-13, 20, 21, 62, 333, 377n; IV, 165, 234, 314, 392, 411, 429n, 439n; V, 7, 54, 79, 80, 121, 122, 343, 384, 385; VI, 59, 79, 86, 92, 115; VII, 65, 138; VIII, 4, 20, 57, 274, 308, 313, 334; IX, 101, 107; X, 68; XI, 344; XII, 74, 75, 76, 364, 365; XIII, 4, 85, 147.

-- works -- "The Agrarian Question" -- I, 230; II, 1.

-- "The Agrarian Question in Russia" -- I, 230.

-- "The Communist Manifesto-- a Plagiarism" -- I, 354.

-- "The Driving Forces and Prospects of the Russian Revolution" -- II, 1-13, 407c.

-- "The Erfurt Program" -- I, 96, 105, 110, 114-115, 127.

-- "The Kishinev Pogrom and the Jewish Question" -- II, 333.

-- "The Moscow Insurrection" -- II, 1.

-- "The Pogroms in Russia" -- II, 1.

-- "Revolution and Counter-revolution" -- XII, 354.

Kautsky -- works -- (cont.)

-- "The Russian Peasantry
and the Revolution " -- II, 1.

-- "The State Duma" -- II, 1.

"Kavkazsky Rabochy" ("Worker of the
Caucasus" -- Bolshevik newspaper pub.
in Baku) -- IV, 62.

"Kavkazsky Rabochy Listok" ("Caucasian
Workers' Newssheet" -- Bolshevik
newspaper, pub. in Tiflis, Nov.-
Dec., 1905) -- I, 195, 406n, 423c.

Kavtaradze -- IV, 63.

Kazaryan -- VI, 25, 26, 43.

Kerensky, Alexandr F. -- III, 21, 22, 81,
82, 83, 97, 105, 115, 118, 131, 134,
140, 157, 175, 180, 212, 233, 234,
235, 244, 256, 268, 269, 272, 273,
274, 276, 283, 284, 290, 293, 295,
296, 298, 300-303, 306-308, 309, 311,
312, 313, 315, 317, 322, 332, 335,
337-357 passim, 359, 362, 364, 367,
369, 371-374, 375, 376, 378, 382,
384, 397n, 400n;
IV, 2, 7, 11, 21, 30, 106, 108,
143, 157, 240, 241, 310, 383, 441c;
V, 65, 68, 184, 245; VI, 62, 63,
130, 131, 144, 162, 284, 337, 345,
386; VIII, 23, 148; IX, 244, 245,
319, 349, 354; X, 104, 105, 116,
208, 211, 212; XI, 315; XII, 133.

Ketskhoveli, V. Z. -- I, 393n, 416a,
417c.

Khabalov, Gen. -- III, 373.

Khalikov -- V, 304.

Khalturin -- XIII, 25.

Khan-Khoisky -- IV, 53.

Kharchenko -- IV, 130.

Kharitonov, M. M. -- III, 124.

Khasmamedov -- IV, 53.

Khaustov -- III, 101.

"Khma" ("Voice" -- Georgian Anarchist
newspaper) -- I, 352, 414n.

Khodorovsky -- VI, 25.

Khodzhanov -- V, 306, 307, 312.

Khodzhayev, Faizulla -- X, 126.

Khomeriki, Noah -- See: Homeriki,
Noah.

"Khomli" (Georgian Menshevik newspaper)
-- II, 389n.

Khrustalyov-Nosar, G. S. (pseud. of
Yuri Pereyaslavsky) -- II, 383n;
IX, 235, 263.

-- works -- "The Workers' Congress" --
II, 68.

Khvilevoi -- VIII, 152, 153.

Khvostov, A. N. -- II, 267.

Kikodze, G. -- I, 409n; II, 381n.

Kikvidze -- IV, 122, 124.

King of Abyssinia -- XIII, 200.

Kingsley -- XIII, 156.

Kirov, Sergei M. -- IV, 439n; VI,
422c; VII, 411c; VIII, 389c; XI,
369c; XII, 231; XIII, 414c, 415c.

Kishkin, N. M. -- III, 256, 266, 268,
295, 298, 305, 306, 372, 384, 389.

Klyuchnikov, Yu. -- V, 415n; X, 386n.

Koba -- See: Stalin, pseudonyms.

Kobozev -- IV, 117.

Kochegar (pseud.) -- See: Shitikov, I.

Kokovtsov, V. N. -- II, 403n.

Kolarov, Vasil P. -- IX, 374c.

Kolb -- XII, 76.

Kolchak, Adm. Alexandr V. -- III, 338,
346; IV, 216, 227, 244, 245, 262,
270, 273, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286,
287, 288, 290, 295, 296, 320, 321,
323, 343, 379, 386, 392, 427n;
V, 8, 20, 115, 116, 157, 174, 185,
246, 377; VI, 37, 47, 48, 147, 157,
160, 275, 301, 336, 337; VIII, 56,
93, 148, 345, 360; IX, 210; X,
105, 106, 110, 187, 208; XI, 217.

Kolesnikov -- III, 228.

Kollontai, Alexandra M. -- VI, 326.

Kolotilov -- XII, 112.

Kolpakov -- IV, 130.

Koltsov, D. -- II, 21, 358.

Koltsov, A. V. -- IV, 427n.

Kolyshko -- III, 86.

Komarov -- VI, 38; VII, 385, 386, 38
X, 325.

- "Kommunist" (Party newspaper in Azerbaidzhanian language, pub. in Baku from 1919) -- IV, 393; V, 392, 420n-421n.
- "Kommunist" (newspaper pub. in Kharkov) -- IV, 304, 334, 473c; VIII, 99, 392c.
- "Kommunist" (newspaper pub. in Vladikavkaz) -- IV, 381.
- "Kommunisticheskaya Revolyutsia" ("Communist Revolution", magazine) -- V, 414n.
- "Kommunistichesky Internatsional" ("Communist International" -- magazine) -- VIII, 115, 374, 395c; X, 8, 162, 167, 378n.
- "Kommunistka" ("Woman Communist", magazine) -- V, 351, 440c.
- "Komsomolskaya Pravda" ("YCL Truth" -- newspaper pub. since 1925) -- VII, vi, 153-155, 241, 249, 383, 384, 399n, 414c, 417c; VIII, 136, 393c; XI, 32, 70, 74, 78-79, 100, 136, 358n, 372c; XII, 137, 378n.
- Kon, Felix -- XII, viii, 112, 388c.
- Konovalov, Alexandr I. -- II, 397n. III, 116, 191, 298, 305, 309, 311, 312, 318, 322, 332, 384, 387, 389; IV, 241.
- Koppe -- IV, 120.
- The Koran of Osman -- IV, 443c.
- Korda -- X, 374, 375.
- Kornilov, Lavr G. -- III, v, 4, 203, 245, 257, 258, 261, 262, 263, 264, 266, 269, 270, 274, 281, 282, 283, 286, 291, 292, 297, 298, 301, 305, 310, 311, 313, 319, 321, 323, 325, 326, 337-354 passim, 359, 362, 363, 364, 365, 368, 369, 371, 372, 374, 375, 376, 377, 379, 400n, 409n, 410n, 411n.
IV, 11, 13, 16, 20, 21, 27, 59, 101, 162, 289, 421n; V, 68; VI, 130, 163, 338; IX, 352.
- Korobovkin -- IV, 215.
- Korsch, Karl -- VIII, 115, 211; IX, 50, 51, 58, 59, 148.
- Kosarev -- XI, 72.
- Kosior -- VII, 283; X, 325.
- Kossovsky, V. (pseud. of Levinson) -- II, 314, 342, 358, 404n.
-- works -- "Problems of Nationality" -- II, 315.
- Kostrov -- X, 187, 190.
- Kostrov (pseud.) -- See: Jordania, N.
- Kostrzewa -- VI, 267, 268, 269.
- Kostyayev -- IV, 211, 218, 273.
- Kotovskiy, G. I. -- VIII, 99, 392c.
- Kovalchuk -- XI, 333.
- Kovalyov, V. -- IV, 111.
- Krasin, Leonid B. -- VII, 43.
- "Krasnaya Gazeta" ("Red Gazette" -- newspaper pub. in Leningrad 1918-1939) -- XI, 181, 219, 364n, 373c.
- "Krasnaya Letopis" ("Red Chronicle" -- history journal) -- III, 126; VII, 253, 418c.
- "Krasnaya Molodyozh" ("Red Youth", magazine pub. 1924-1925; later pub. under title "Krasnoye Studenchestvo" ("Red Students") -- VI, 420c; VII, 4, 5, 392n, 406c.
- "Krasnaya Zvezda" ("Red Star" -- Red Army newspaper, pub. since 1924) -- X, 251, 395c; XI, 20, 370c; XII, 178, 183, 379n, 390c.
- "Krasnoarmeyets" ("The Red Army Man", pub. by Red Army in Western Front, 1919-1921) -- IV, 343, 343, 437n.
- Krasnov, Gen. -- IV, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 115, 124, 146, 147, 149, 150, 151, 185, 227, 242, 245, 249, 441c, 451c, 453c; VI, 322; IX, 169, 319; X, 42; XI, 56; XIII, 108, 109.
- "Krasnoye Studenchestvo" -- See: "Krasnaya Molodyozh".
- "Krasnoye Znamya" ("Red Banner") -- I, 120.
- "Krasnoye Znamya" ("Red Banner", pub. in Krasnodar) -- XII, 393c.
- "Krasny Baltiyskiy Flot" ("Red Baltic Fleet" -- newspaper) -- VI, 421c.
- "Krasny Chernomorets" ("Red Sailor of the Black Sea Fleet", pub. in Sevastopol) -- XII, 117.
- Kreibich -- VII, 59, 62-63, 67-68.
- "Krestyanskaya Gazeta" ("Peasants' News", pub. by Party Central Committee 1923-1939) -- VI, 217, 323, 409n, 426c.

Krivoshlykov -- XII, 112.

"Kvali" ("Furrow" -- Georgian newspaper) -- I, 61, 398n-399n.

Kropotkin, Peter -- I, 302, 303,
324, 330, 331, 357, 365, 366,
412n; III, 347, 386.

-- works -- "Anarchy and its
Philosophy" -- I, 324.

-- "The Conquest of Bread"
-- I, 357.

-- "Modern Science and
Anarchism" -- I, 302, 303, 324,
357.

-- "Speeches of a Revolutionist" -- I, 357, 365.

Krupensky, Pavel N. -- II, 245.

Krupskaya, Nadezhda K. -- I, 396n,
401n; II, 396n, 406n, 419c, 420c,
423c; VI, 220, 411n, 414n;
VII, 364, 365, 382, 383; VIII,
355; XII, 77.

Krylenko, Nikolai V. -- VI, 328.

Krylov, Ivan A. -- X, 259.

Krymov, Gen. -- III, 342.

Ksenofontov -- IX, vi, 152-154, 375c.

Kubnyak -- XI, 124, 268.

Kugelman -- VI, 116, 394; VIII, 307.

Kuibyshev, V. V. -- V, 231, 234, 257;
VIII, 394c; XI, 220, 374c; XIII,
2, 376, 386n, 389n, 395n, 398n, 417c.

Kurayev -- III, 161.

Kurnatovsky, V. K. -- I, 417c.

"Kurskaya Pravda" ("Kursk Truth" --
newspaper) -- VIII, 67, 272.

Kushtysev -- XI, 311, 312.

Kuskova, Ye. D. -- II, 46, 382n; IV,
289.

Kutler, N. N. -- II, 25.

Kutužov, Gen. Mikhail I. -- VIII, 53.

Kuzakova, M. P. -- II, 415c.

Kuzmin-Karavayev, Vladimir D. -- III,
111, 112, 358.

Kuznetsov -- II, 232, 233; V, 420n.

Kuzovnikov -- X, 260.

L

- Labriola, Antonio -- I, 351.
- Lacis -- IV, 68; VI, 328.
- Lafargue, Paul -- I, 241; V, 384; VIII, 387n; X, 241.
- works -- "The Day After the Revolution" -- X, 387n.
- "Works" (Rus. ed.) -- X, 387n.
- La Follette, Robert M. -- X, 144.
- "Lakhvari" ("The Spear", Georgian Menshevik newspaper, pub. in Tiflis, April-June, 1907) -- II, 35, 36, 38, 40, 381n.
- Lamarck, Jean (Lamarckism) -- I, 303, 378. See also: Neo-Lamarckism (Part I).
- Landsbury, George -- IX, 329.
- Larin, Yu. (pseud. of M. A. Luryo) -- II, 69, 70, 102, 144, 284, 384n; VII, 289, 373, 375, 382.
- works -- "On the Conference with the Oil Companies" -- II, 389n.
- "Private Capital in the USSR" -- X, 311.
- "The Soviet Countryside" -- VII, 373.
- Lashevich, M. M. -- III, 161; IV, 204, 210; VII, 353, 386; VIII, 382n, 397c.
- Lassalle, Ferdinand -- IV, 309, 314, 436n; V, 72, 99; IX, 9.
- Latsis -- See: Lacis.
- Lee, Ivy -- X, 148.
- Leibnitz, G. W. -- I, 303, 377.
- "Leipziger Volkszeitung" (German SD newspaper, pub. 1893-1933) -- IX, 54.
- Leiteizen, G. D. -- See: Lindov, G. D.
- Lelevich -- XIII, 27.
- Lenin, N. (pseud.) -- See: Lenin, V.I.
- Lenin, Vladimir I. (Ulyanov, V.I.) -- I, vi, ix, xi, xii, 56, 57, 58, 60, 61, 68, 69, 71, 72, 73, 94, 95, 98, 100-125 passim, 168-170, 172, 227, 236, 242, 243, 395n, 396n, 397n, 398n, 399n, 400n, 401n, 402n, 404n, 405n, 406n, 407n, 414n, 416c, 424c; II, 12, 63, 166, 209, 210, 211, 378n, 382n, 390n-405n passim, 413c-423c passim; III, v, 28, 29, 30, 45, 48, 86, 113, 125, 165, 166, 167, 170, 180, 183, 247, 392n, 393n, 398n, 411n, 412c, 413c, 414c, 415c, 417c, 421c, 422c, 423c; IV, vi, 27, 38, 81, 116, 118, 120, 127, 128, 130, 154, 186, 190, 240, 272, 275, 305-315, 316, 318, 391, 414, 415n, 416n, 420n, 424n, 425n, 426n, 428n, 429n, 430n, 432n, 434n, 436n, 437n, 438n, 441c-476c passim; V, v, 67, 69, 70, 71, 102, 104, 105, 133, 134-136, 160, 175, 179, 207-210, 219, 226, 229, 232, 235, 257, 264, 266, 269, 276, 284, 307, 309, 347, 378, 379, 386, 403n, 404n, 416n, 418n, 420n, 422c, 423c, 424c, 426c, 427c, 432c, 433c; VI, v, vi, 15, 20, 21, 24, 34, 35, 36, 46-51, 52-64, 69-188 passim, 217, 227, 228, 241, 242, 243, 249, 257, 258, 279, 306, 307, 309, 312, 326-356 passim, 361, 364-370, 374, 377, 379, 387, 392-400, 402n, 404n, 407n, 415n, 422c, 423c, 425c; VII, 15, 16, 17, 32, 36, 61, 69, 74, 85, 91, 94, 95, 103, 108, 113-121, 124, 125, 130, 131, 132, 137, 155, 160, 161, 167, 185, 188, 189, 194, 198, 202, 203, 204, 223, 231, 232, 233, 240, 247, 252, 255, 256, 288, 304, 305, 306, 316, 325-330, 336, 338, 342, 350, 357, 358, 359, 364-377, 384, 391, 394n, 406c; VIII, 3, 8, 13-90 passim, 93, 114, 117, 118, 124, 133, 141, 175, 177-183, 186, 187, 188, 207, 218, 226, 240, 241, 242, 249-265 passim, 267, 273, 274, 276, 278, 281, 283, 284, 290, 292, 298, 304-348 passim, 357, 358, 361, 365, 376n, 377n, 383n; IX, 5, 6, 11, 15-17, 23, 24, 29-35, 38-40, 46, 56, 61, 64-73, 75, 79-82, 86, 88, 94-95, 97-99, 102, 106, 108-124, 127, 142, 150, 152, 153, 155-159, 180, 183-190, 191-192, 203, 205, 211-219, 231, 232-237, 253, 261, 263, 265, 270-280, 291, 296, 297, 307, 316, 320, 337, 348, 352-356, 361, 365n, 366n, 373n, 376c; X, vi, 9, 11, 12, 13, 16, 21, 23, 28, 29, 30, 33-36, 38-40, 41, 42, 47, 56, 61, 66-70, 73, 75-78, 83, 84, 88, 92-100, 133, 150, 151, 160-164, 172-182, 186, 189, 190, 193, 194, 198, 204, 205, 211, 232, 235, 249, 253, 255-261, 265, 267, 288, 298, 302, 307, 320, 322, 323, 338-340,

Lenin (cont.)

343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 350,
353, 359, 360, 361, 367, 368, 369,
370; XI, 6, 8, 9, 36, 47, 50, 57,
61, 65, 80, 88, 90, 93-97, 101-115,
127-132, 146, 150-155, 163, 164,
166, 167, 169, 174, 182-187, 207,
213, 214, 226, 227, 229, 231, 237,
239, 242, 243, 250, 252, 254, 255,
256, 269, 270, 278-286 passim, 289,
290, 297, 298, 300, 311, 312, 314,
316, 321, 324, 336, 337, 342, 345,
346, 347, 351, 359n, 365n, 367n,
371c;

XII, vii, 8, 9, 31, 32, 33, 37,
40, 41, 42, 53, 54, 55, 69-78 passim,
83, 84, 89, 100, 101, 108, 109, 118,
119, 120, 123, 124, 126, 127, 131,
133, 134, 140, 148, 149, 152, 162,
163, 165, 166, 171, 184, 186, 187,
204-214, 220, 221, 224, 300, 305,
306, 307, 324, 339, 340, 347, 348,
353, 357, 358, 363-370, 373, 377n,
386n, 390c; XIII, ix, 3, 5, 7,
26, 27, 39, 57, 68, 84-88, 92-101,
105, 119, 120, 121, 128, 131, 135,
136, 162, 168, 174-177, 189, 190,
193, 220, 234, 249, 252, 257, 260,
261, 272, 274, 275, 278, 299, 309,
325, 354, 356, 361, 369, 377, 378,
379, 380, 388n, 390n, 397n, 402c,
407c, 412c, 417c.

- accusations against (1917) -- III,
113, 141, 165, 166, 167, 170, 247,
405n, 417c; XIII, 272.
- as Party leader -- IV, 305-315.
- assassination attempt -- IV, 128, 452c.
- comparison with Peter the Great --
XIII, 105.
- death and funeral -- VI, 46-51, 259,
404n, 418c-419c; VII, 1.
- knowledge of Russia -- XIII, 120-
121.
- mistakes -- IV, 316-318.
- testament -- X, 173-177.
- works -- See: Part III, B.

"Leningradskaya Pravda" ("Leningrad
Pravda"; earlier title "Petrograd-
skaya Pravda") -- VII, 378, 379,
389, 405n, 419c; VIII, 148, 390c,
400c; XI, 218, 330; XII, 392c.

"Leninsky Sbornik" ("Leninist Sympos-
ium") -- I, 395n, 399n; II, 396n;
IV, 126, 194, 345, 426n; VIII, 57;
XI, 167, 175; XII, 376n, 378n.

"Lensky Shakhtyor" ("Lena Miner"--
newspaper pub. in Bodaibo) --
IX, 168.

Lentsner -- VI, 327, 334, 335, 344.

Levi, Paul -- VI, 298, 413n, 414n;
IX, 53-54; X, 249.

Levitsky, V. (pseud. of V. O. Tseder-
baum) -- II, 282, 401n.

Li Chi-shen -- IX, 254.

Lidval -- II, 24, 379n.

Lieber (pseud. of M. I. Goldman) --
III, 111, 314, 316, 410n-411n;
VI, 382; X, 212.

Liebknecht, Karl -- I, 129; III,
10, 113, 310, 386, 392; XIII,
17.

Liebknecht, Wilhelm -- V, 384.

Lindov, G. D. (pseud. of G. D. Leitei-
zen) -- II, 73, 75, 384n.

"The Liquidation of the Kulaks as a
Class" (article in "Krasnaya
Zvezda") -- XII, 178.

Lissagaray, H.P.O. -- works -- "History
of the Commune of 1871" -- I, 370.

"Listok Pravdy" ("Pravda Bulletin",
appeared July 6, 1917, after "Pravda"
had been closed) -- III, 165, 167,
405n.

"Listok Raboche-Krestyanskoj Inspektsii"
-- XI, 32, 358n.

Litvinov, M. M. -- II, 382n; X, 279;
XIII, 271, 276. See also: Maximov.

Lloyd-George, David -- IV, 246, 401n;
VIII, 187; X, 102.

Lobov -- VII, 385, 389; X, 324.

Lomov -- VI, 326.

Longuet, Jean -- IV, 429n; VIII, 20;
X, 249.

Loriot, Fernand -- IV, 386, 392.

Louis, Paul -- works -- "History of
Socialism in France" -- I, 353.

"Luch" ("The Ray"-- Menshevik news-
paper, pub. in St. Petersburg,
1912-1913) -- II, 253, 258, 260,
261, 273, 274, 283, 368, 369, 370,
371, 399n, 400n, 405n.

Ludwig, Emile -- XIII, viii, 104-123, 406c.

M

Lukomsky, Gen. A. S. -- III, 262, 263, 292; IV, 149.

Lunacharsky, Anatoly V. -- II, 382n; VII, 43.

Luryo, M.A. -- See: Larin, Yu.

Luther, Martin -- IV, 393, 439n.

-- works, collected -- "D. Martin Luthers Werke. Kritische Gesamtausgabe" -- IV, 439n.

Lutovinov -- V, 223, 224, 225.

Luxemburg, Rosa -- I, 56, 59; II, 51, 63, 64; IV, 310; VI, 379, 380; VIII, 335; IX, 307; X, 76; XIII, 87, 90, 131, 132.

-- works -- "Organizational Problems of Russian Social Democracy" -- I, 397n-398n.

Luzin, I.I. (el) -- II, 69, 384n.

Lvov, Prince Georgy Yevgenyevich -- III, 43, 261, 338, 339, 345, 353, 367, 387; IV, 156.

Lvov, Nikolai Nikolayevich -- III, 358.

Lyapkin-Tyapkin (fict.) -- III, 378.

MacDonald, J. Ramsey -- IV, 439n; VI, 113, 281, 285, 286, 298; VII, 56, 127, 290, 403n; VIII, 20, 161, 167, 168, 186, 365; X, 37.

McKenna, Reginald -- XIII, 153.

McLean, John -- IV, 392.

Magalov -- IV, 58.

Mai-Mayevsky, Gen. -- IV, 283.

Makarov, A. A. -- II, 227, 232, 234, 235, 236, 238, 244, 245, 246, 373, 374; V, 130.

Makharadze, F. -- I, 402n; IV, 62, 63; V, 230, 232, 233, 253; VI, 209.

Makhno, Nestor -- IV, 277, 299.

Maklakov -- II, 246, 264; III, 222, 266, 291, 311, 344, 353.

Malinovsky, A. A. -- See Bogdanov, A.

Malinovsky, Grigory -- VII, 394n.

Malishevsky, N. G. -- II, 6.

Malygin -- IV, 252.

Mamontov -- IV, 150, 278, 288, 289, 290, 329, 337, 465c; VI, 337; XI, 56, 217; XIII, 109.

Manilov (Manilovism; fict.) -- II, 210, 344; V, 51, 225; VI, 173, 186, 187.

Manuilsky, D. Z. (Bezrabortny) -- III, 169, 405n; V, 336; VI, 424c; VII, 220, 226, 400n; VIII, 395c.

-- works -- "Concerning Menshevism Wrong Side Out and Social Fascism" -- VIII, 395c.

Manukhin, Sen. -- II, 373.

Marchulin -- IX, 232, 233, 237, 379c.

Maretsky -- XII, 55, 78.

Markarov -- II, 104.

Markov -- II, 245; IV, 289.

Markov -- XII, 91.

"Marseillaise" -- III, 100, 162.

Martov, L. (Yu. O. Tsederbaum) -- I, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 94, 95, 104, 120, 122, 123, 126, 128, 167, 176, 177, 178; II, 8, 9, 12, 54, 55, 66, 67, 283, 348, 390n; III, 121, 396n; IV, 34, 36, 37, 95; V, 175, 405n, 418n; VI, 25, 44, 53, 56, 175, 177, 185, 350; VIII, 20, 178, 179, 181, 183, 274, 383n; IX, 5, 15, 73; X, 369; XIII, 88, 91.

-- works -- "State of Siege" -- II, 30.

Martynov, Alexandr S. (Piker) -- I, 58, 92, 121, 149, 156, 240, 257; II, 2, 63, 160, 176, 357, 390n. V, 222; VI, 25, 26, 43, 44; IX, 251, 252; X, 22, 75, 380n.

-- works -- "Two Dictatorships" -- I, 240, 257; II, 3, 11, 12.

Marx, Karl -- I, 12, 57, 60, 101, 102, 106, 110, 112, 116, 117, 118, 129, 143, 144, 146, 162, 202, 224, 233, 243, 244, 246, 270, 273, 277, 297, 302, 304, 305, 307, 308, 309, 310, 316-331, 335, 337, 338, 340, 341, 346, 348, 350-355, 358, 359, 361, 363-366, 371, 372, 373, 374, 377, 378, 380-391; II, 22, 65, 193, 204, 220, 313, 330, 333, 379n; III, 29, 116, 272; IV, 305, 306, 384, 436; V, 50, 266, 344, 384, 419n; VI, 71, 77, 83, 87, 88, 92, 104, 105, 112, 116, 142, 151, 158, 394, 405n; VII, 247; VIII, 13, 19, 30, 247, 249, 250, 251, 304-311; IX, 8, 86, 87, 89, 90, 92, 93, 94, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 106, 113, 153, 210, 243, 306, 307, 371n, 372n. X, vi, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 100, 133, 170, 225, 236, 330; XI, 80, 115, 127, 361n; XII, 74, 75, 152, 380n; XIII, ix, 57, 106, 115, 118, 119, 356, 377, 378, 379, 412c.

-- works -- "Capital" -- I, 224, 233, 305, 350, 416c; VI, 406n; IX, 93; X, 93, 94; XI, 361n; XII, 152.

-- "The Civil War in France" -- I, 328, 360, 367, 368, 391, 414n.

-- "The Class Struggles in France 1848-1850" -- I, 328, 367, 391; IX, 86.

-- "The Cologne Trial of Communists" -- I, 363, 414n.

-- "A Contribution to the Critique of Political Economy" -- I, 309, 328, 381, 384.

-- "Critique of the Gotha Program" -- I, 337, 361; XIII, 118.

-- "The Eighteenth Brumaire of

Louis Bonaparte" -- I, 117, 328, 367, 391; VIII, 308; X, 391n; XI, 362n.

-- "Historical Sketches" -- I, 244, 271.

-- "The Jewish Question" -- 303, 404n.

-- "Letters to Kugelmann" -- I, 364.

-- "The Poverty of Philosophy" -- I, 304, 335, 359, 374, 378, 414n; XIII, 106, 387n.

-- "Theory of Surplus Value" XII, 152.

-- "Theses on Feuerbach" -- I, 435n; VI, 406n.

-- works, collected "Selected Works in Two Volumes" (Russian edition) -- I, 402n, 413n, 414n; II, 403n; IV, 435n.

Marx, K. and Engels, F. -- works -- "Address of the Central Committee to the Communist League, March, 1850" -- I, 403n, 414n; VI, 104, 406n; VIII, 377n.

-- "The Holy Family: A Critique of Criticism--" I, 302, 414n.

-- "The Manifesto of the Communist Party" -- I, 99, 117, 230, 346, 351, 352, 354, 355, 359, 363, 367, 416a; II, 403n; V, 81, 407; VI, 78, 116, 405n, 406n; VII, 401; VIII, 247, 248, 329, 331, 387n; IX, 367n; XII, 74; XIII, 355-356.

-- as a plagiarist, I, 351-355.

"Revolution and Counterrevolution in Germany in 1848" -- I, 364, 367,

-- "German Ideology" -- XIII, 388n.

-- works, collected -- "Letters" (Russian ed.) -- V, 419n; IX, 86.

-- "Marx-Engels Archive" (in) -- IX, 9.

-- "Selected Letters" (Russian ed.) -- VI, 405n, 406n, 416n; VIII, 381; IX, 363n.

-- "Selected Works in Two Volumes" (Russian ed.) -- IX, 370n; X, 391n; XI, 361n, 362n; XIII, 388n, 399n.

- Marx and Engels -- works, collected (cont.)
- "Works" (Russian ed.) --
I, 409n, 414n; II, 379n, 404n;
V, 419n; VI, 112, 405n, 406n;
VIII, 377n, 388n; IX, 367n, 372n,
373n; XII, 376n, 378n; XIII,
388n.
- Masaryk, Thomas G. -- XIII, 113.
- Maslov, P. P. (John) -- I, 236, 237,
238, 408n; VII, 237, 401n.
- Maslovsky -- III, 122.
- Maslow, Arkadi -- VIII, 4, 5, 9, 211,
239, 241, 242, 332; IX, 59, 148,
311, 362n; X, 7, 56, 57, 59, 81,
83, 88, 89, 90, 166, 167, 183, 184,
188, 189, 217, 218, 359, 367; XI,
315.
- "Le Matin" (Paris) -- III, 248, 249,
409n.
- Maximov, Admiral -- III, 343.
- Maximov (pseud. of Litvinov?) -- II,
168.
- Maxton, James -- I X, 329.
- Mayer, Johann Tobias -- I, 303, 377.
- Mayevsky, Ye. (pseud. of V. A. Gutovsky)
-- II, 279, 401n.
- Mazurenko -- III, 167.
- Mdivani -- IV, 64; V, 227, 228, 229,
230, 231, 232, 257; I X, 65, 66.
- Medem, Vladimir D. (pseud. of V. D.
Grinberg; other pseud, Goldblat)
-- II, 316, 336, 344, 357, 358.
- Medvedev -- IV, 202; VIII, 210, 211,
241, 243, 383n; IX, 363n. See
also: Workers' Opposition (Part I).
- "Meeting of Gen. Thompson with Mr.
Chaikin, March 23, 1919" (article in
"Izvestia") -- IV, 430n.
- Menzhinsky, Vyacheslav R. -- X, 183, 184,
187, 190.
- Merich, Arseny -- III, 217, 218, 222.
- Merkhalev -- IV, 63.
- Meshkov -- XI, 333.
- Meyer (Ernst?) -- VIII, 112.
- Mickevičius-Kapsukas, V. S. -- IV, 424n.
- Mif, Pavel -- VIII, 357, 359, 364,
365, 367, 372.
- Mikhail, Grand Duke -- IX, 77.
- Mikhailovsky, N. K. -- XI, 337.
- Mikhelson, L. -- X, 149, 150, 151.
- Mikoyan, Anastas I. -- V, 47, 208,
337; XIII, 386n, 413c.
- Mikulina, Ye. -- XII, 112-115.
- works -- "Competition of the Masses"
-- XII, 108-111, 112-115, 388c.
- Miliukov, Pavel -- II, 17, 44, 246,
263, 265; III, 9, 10, 20, 21,
22, 43, 44, 45, 46, 48, 49, 60,
68, 69, 80, 81, 82, 85, 86, 115,
129, 167, 175, 191, 203, 204, 213,
214, 216, 222, 230, 232, 233, 234,
235, 236, 237, 250, 256, 266, 278,
282, 291, 300, 338, 339, 345, 347,
353, 367, 369, 375, 387, 392n,
394n, 413c; IV, 135, 156, 157,
159, 240; VII, 166, 399n; IX,
54, 73, 349, 354, 355; XII, 56,
133; XIII, 226, 227.
- Millerand, Alexandre -- I, 241; IX,
143.
- Milyukov, Pavel -- See: Miliukov, Pavel.
- Milyutin -- VIII, 361, 362.
- Minin, Kuzma -- III, 204.
- "Mir Bozhy" ("God's World" -- magazine
pub. in St. Petersburg, 1892-1906;
pub. 1906-1918 under title "Sovre-
menny Mir" -- "The Contemporary
World") -- II, 9, 378n.
- Mironov -- IV, 122, 124.
- "Mnatobi" ("The Torch", Georgian news-
paper edited by Stalin, pub. 1907)
-- II, 407c.
- "Mogzauri" ("Traveler" -- Georgian
magazine, pub. 1901-1905) -- I,
103, 106, 107, 401n, 402n.
- Moleschott, Jacob -- I, 317, 324, 385.
- Molotov, Vyacheslav M. -- II, 395n,
398n; IV, 428n; V, 229, 234,
410n, 429c; VI, 410n, 414n, 419c;
VII, 155, 332, 333, 348, 375, 387,
389, 392n, 414c, 415c; VIII,
383, 389c, 395c, 396c; IX, 49,
371n; X, 52, 323; XI, 74, 124,
294, 310, 359n; XII, 377n, 388c;
XIII, 24, 103, 124, 376, 385n, 386n,
389n, 393n, 395n, 398n, 405c, 406c,

Molotov, (cont.)
408c, 410c, 413c, 414c, 415c, 416c,
417c.

-- works -- "The Bourgeois Revolution
in our Country" -- IX, 220.

-- "The Party's Work Among the
Rural Poor" -- VII, 404n.

Monmousseau, Gaston -- VIII, 103, 105,
106.

Montesquieu, Charles Louis -- I, 389.

Morgan -- VI, 115; VII, 41.

"The Morning Post" -- See: "The Daily
Telegraph".

"Moskovskiye Vedomosti" ("Moscow News")
-- I, 172, 173, 405n.

Moskvin -- VII, 389.

Mrachkovsky -- IV, 208.

Mukhransky, Princes -- IV, 64.

Mulei Hassan (fict.) -- III, 401n.

Muralov -- X, 184, 185, 354.

Murphy (J. T.?) -- VIII, 194, 195, 196,
197, 198, 202.

Murtazin -- V, 304.

Musabekov, X, 126.

"Musha" ("The Worker" -- Georgian
Anarchist newspaper, pub. in 1906)
-- I, 352, 412n, 414n.

Mussolini, Benito -- VI, 239, 299;
IX, 258.

Myasnikov -- IV, 456c; V, 420n;
VI, 21; X, 89, 190, 358, 385n.

"Mysl" ("Thought" -- Bolshevik maga-
zine, pub. in Moscow, 1910-1914) --
II, 212, 394n-395n.

N

"Na Ocheredi" ("On the Order of
the Day" -- Menshevik weekly,
pub. in St. Petersburg, 1906-
1907) -- II, 20, 379n.

Nabokov -- III, 305, 306, 311, 354.

"Nachalo" ("The Beginning" -- Men-
shevik newspaper, pub. in St.
Petersburg, Nov.-Dec., 1905) --
I, 227, 407n; VIII, 334.

Nansen, Fridtjof -- XII, 94.

"Napertskali" ("The Spark" -- Georgian
Menshevik newspaper, pub. in Tiflis,
1908) -- II, 128, 129, 387n.

Napoleon III -- V, 168.

Narimanov -- IV, 382.

"Narodnaya Vlast" ("Power of the
People" -- newspaper pub. by Terek
Oblast Soviet) -- IV, 113, 114.

"Narodnoye Slovo" ("Word of the People"
-- newspaper) -- III, 225.

"Nasha Zarya" ("Our Dawn", Menshevik
magazine pub. in St. Petersburg,
1910-1914) -- II, 232, 342, 358,
371, 397n, 404n.

"Nasha Zhizn" ("Our Life" -- newspaper
pub. in St. Petersburg, 1904-1906)
-- I, 266, 275, 411n.

"Nashe Delo" ("Our Cause" -- Menshevik
magazine pub. in Moscow, Sept.-Nov.
1906) -- II, 7, 11, 15, 377n.

"Nashe Slovo" ("Our Word", pub. by
Bund in Vilna) -- II, 344, 359.

"Nashe Slovo" ("Our Word" -- SD news-
paper pub. in Paris, 1915-1916 --
VIII, 255, 339, 386n; IX, 30,
365n.

"Nashe Vremya" ("Our Times" -- news-
paper of SR tendency, pub. in
Moscow, 1917-1918 -- IV, 93, 419n.

"The Nation" (magazine pub. in New York)
-- XIII, 167, 391n.

"National Autonomy and the Reform of
Russian Social Democracy on a
Federal Basis" (pub. by Bund, 1902)
-- II, 343, 344.

Naumov -- IV, 58; VII, 386 (perhaps
two different persons).

- Naumenko, Gen. -- IV, 290.
- Nazaretyan -- IV, 62, 63.
- Nechayev, S. G. -- IX, 79, 355n.
- "Neftyanoye Delo" ("Oil Affairs", pub. by owners of oil companies, Baku, 1899-1920) -- II, 87, 102, 114, 118, 132, 143, 385n, 387n.
- Nekrasov -- III, 135, 213, 340.
- Nekrasov, N. A. -- works -- "Who Lives Well in Russia?" -- XIII, 386n.
- works, collected -- "Selected Works" (Rus. ed.) -- XIII, 386n.
- Nemchinov -- XI, 85; XII, 157.
- "Neue Freie Presse" (pub. in Vienna 1864-1939) -- X, 372, 391n; XIII, 166, 391n.
- "Neue Rheinische Zeitung" (Pub. in Cologne by Marx and Engels, 1848-1849) -- II, 23, 379n; IX, 243, 306, 371n-372n.
- "Die Neue Zeit" (German SD newspaper, pub. at Stuttgart, 1883-1923) -- I, 100, 113, 398n, 402n; VIII, 335.
- Neumann, Heinz -- XII, 25, 26.
- "Nevskaya Zvezda" -- See: "Zvezda".
- "Nevsky Golos" ("The Voice of the Neva", Menshevik newspaper, pub. in St. Petersburg, 1912) -- II, 281, 370, 401n.
- "The New Leader" (weekly newspaper pub. by Socialist Party of America) -- VIII, 204, 205, 384n.
- "New York American" -- VIII, 400c; X, 372, 373, 374, 375, 391n.
- "New York Times" -- XIII, 163, 164, 276, 390n, 417c.
- "Nichi-Nichi" ("Daily" -- Japanese newspaper) -- VII, 227, 415c.
- Nicholas II, Tsar -- I, 157, 175, 180; II, 222, 266, 267, 374; III, 175; VI, 149.
- Nikitin -- III, 313.
- Ninua -- VIII, 174.
- Nizhegorodskaya Kommuna" ("Nizhny-Novgorod Commune" -- newspaper) -- VII, 409c.
See also: "Gorkovskaya Kommuna".
- "Nizhneye Povolzhye" ("The Lower Volga Area", magazine pub. in Saratov) -- XI, 190, 192, 364n.
- "Nobati" ("The Call" -- Georgian anarchist newspaper, pub. Feb.-March, 1907) -- I, 302, 303, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 317, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 328, 352, 353, 358, 366, 377, 378, 380, 381, 384, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 412n, 413n.
- Nobel, Alfred -- V, 47.
- Nogin, Viktor P. -- III, 184; VI, 344.
- Noske, Gustav -- IV, 310; VI, 17, 113; VIII, 186; X, 40.
- "Notes of the Lenin Institute" (serial publication) -- X, 340.
- "Novaya Zhizn" ("New Life" -- Bolshevik newspaper, pub. in St. Petersburg Oct.-Dec., 1905) -- I, 227, 407n.
- "Novaya Zhizn" ("New Life", Menshevik newspaper, pub. in Petrograd 1917-1918) -- III, 75, 83, 132, 215, 298, 306, 384, 385, 396n; IX, 274, 275, 372n-373n; X, 189, 385n.
- Novgorodtseva -- IV, 215.
- Novikov -- X, 187, 190.
- "Novoye Vremya" ("New Times", newspaper pub. in St. Petersburg, 1868-1917) -- II, 246, 247, 398n; III, 217, 218, 219, 221, 222, 224, 257, 263, 282, 314, 345, 347, 353, 409n.

O

Oudegeest, Jan -- VII, 54; VIII, 177, 190, 191, 229, 383n.

"O Voine" ("War" -- proposed magazine, not pub.) -- XII, 175-176.

"Our Tasks" (published by League of Socialist Revolutionaries) -- I, 228.

"Obshcheye Delo" ("Common Cause", newspaper pub. in Petrograd Sept.--Oct. 1917) -- III, 326, 337, 346, 411n.

Owen, Robert -- I, 12.

"Okopnaya Pravda" ("Trench Truth", Bolshevik newspaper pub. in Riga and Venden 1917-1918; for short time appeared as "Okopny Nabat" ("Trench Alarm")) -- III, 111, 398n-399n.

"Okopny Nabat" -- See: "Okopnaya Pravda".

Okuashvili, A. -- VIII, 173.

Okudzhava -- VI, 209.

Okulich, Joseph -- III, 23.

Okunev -- VIII, 36.

Olekhnovich -- XIII, 126, 127, 406c.

Olminsky, M. S. (Alexandrov, M. S.; pseud. -- A. Vitimsky, Galyorka) -- I, 56, 59, 60, 61; II, 395n, 398n, 405n, 418c; III, 392n, 428n; V, 130, 410; VIII, 334, 335.

-- works -- "Down with Bonapartism" -- (pub. under pseud. Galyorka) -- I, 56.

Olminsky, M. S. and Bogdanov, A. -- works -- "Our Misunderstandings" (pub. under pseud. Galyorka and Ryadovoi) -- I, 56, 59.

Ordzhonikidze, Grigory K. (Sergo) -- II, 386n, 396n, 416c, 417c; III, 417c; IV, 414, 439n, 447c, 463c; V, 423c, 426c, 427c, 432c; X, 52, 82, 86, 376n, 392c; XIII, 385n, 386n, 398n, 405c, 414c.

Orlov, Gen. -- I, 406n.

Osinsky, Valerian V. -- IV, 435n; V, 225, 227, 385n; IX, 363n; XI, 157, 166. See also: "Democratic Centralism" group (Part I).

Osip (character in Gogol's "Inspector General") -- X, 87.

Ossovsky -- VIII, 211, 230, 239, 282; IX, 49, 148; X, 82, 89, 166, 359, 382n; XIII, 43.

"Otkliki" ("Echoes" -- Menshevik serial publication issued 1906-1907) -- II, 8, 12, 377n.

P

- Painlevé, Paul -- X, 52.
- Panin, M. -- II, 321.
- Pankratov -- III, 166.
- Pannekoek, Antoine -- XII, 75.
- Paramonov -- IV, 109.
- Parkhomenko -- IV, 451c.
- "Partiinoye Stroitelstvo" -- See:
"Izvestia Tsentralnovo Komiteta
VKP(b)".
- "Partiinye Izvestia" ("Party News"
-- Social Democratic newspaper,
pub. in St. Petersburg Feb.-
March, 1906) -- I, 243, 409n.
- "Parus" ("The Sail" -- Cadet news-
paper, pub. in Moscow in 1907)
-- II, 24, 380n.
- Parvus (pseud. of Helphand, A.L.)
-- VI, 380; VII, 189; VIII,
180; XIII, 90, 131, 132.
- Pascal, Blaise -- I, 303, 377.
- Paul-Boncour, Joseph -- IX, 199.
- Penkov -- XI, 236.
- Pereverzev -- III, 85, 141, 166,
230.
- Pereyaslavsky, Yuri -- See: Khrustalyov-
Nosar, G. S..
- Peshekhonov -- III, 369.
- Pestkovsky, Stanislav S. -- V, 319.
- Peter the Great -- IX, 120, XI, 248;
XIII, 104.
- Petlyura, Simon V. -- IV, 9, 10, 45,
47, 176, 180, 185, 294, 321, 422n,
423n; V, 120; XIII, 225.
- "Petrogradskaya Pravda" ("Petrograd
Truth", newspaper pub. in Petrograd)
IV, 278, 281, 468c; V, 137, 414n,
434c; See also: "Leningradskaya
Pravda".
- Petrov -- II, 261, 280; VIII, 357.
- Petrovsky, Grigory I. -- VIII, 154;
X, 126, 191; XII, 55.
- Piker, A. S. -- See: Martynov, A.
- Pilnyak, Boris (pseud. of Vogau) --
works -- "The Naked Year" -- VI,
188.
- Pilsudski, Jozef -- V, 8; VI, 322;
VIII, 163, 170, 171, 172, 381n;
IX, 326; X, 3, 4, 184, 280, 377n.
- Plato -- XII, 23.
- Plekhanov, Georgy V. (Plekhanovites)
-- I, 57, 58, 59-61, 94, 95, 119-
126, 150, 171, 172, 227, 236, 396n,
403n; II, 2, 7, 8, 9, 13, 15, 33,
34, 53, 56, 63, 73, 192, 193, 209,
210, 211, 277, 342, 390n, 394n,
395n, 404n, 422c; III, 9, 72, 102,
159, 339, 386, 391n; IV, 314;
V, 80, 174, 414n; VI, 53, 56, 59,
88, 90, 394; VIII, 241, 242; IX,
5; X, 107, 194, 369; XIII, 88,
111.
- works -- "Another Schismatic Confer-
ence" -- II, 404n.
- Pobedonostsev, K. P. -- I, 286.
- "Pod Znamenem Ilyicha" ("Under Ilyich's
Banner" -- newspaper pub. by Univer-
sity of Peoples of the East) --
VII, 412c.
- Podtyolkov -- XII, 112.
- Poincaré, Raymond -- VI, 149, 235, 236,
237, 281, 284, 287, 301; VII, 56;
X, 62; XIII, 34.
- Pokoyev, T. M. -- VIII, 95, 391c.
- Pokrovsky, I. P. -- II, 282, 418c; III,
339; V, 130.
- Pokrovsky, Mikhail N. -- VII, 43.
- Pokrovsky, S. -- IX, vi, 269-281, 315-321,
379c.
- Poletayev, N. G. -- II, 279, 395n, 401n,
418c; V, 130, 410n.
- "Politica" (magazine pub. in Rome from
1918) -- XIII, 164, 391n.
- "The Political Situation and Tactical
Problems" (Menshevik symposium,
Moscow, 1906) -- II, 384n.
- Poluyan, Ya. -- IV, 111.
- Pope -- XII, 257, 343.
- Popov, Gen. P. Kh. -- IV, 150.
- "Posledniye Novosti" ("Latest News" --
Russian emigre newspaper pub. in
Paris) -- VII, 166, 399n; IX, 54,

"Posledniye Novosti" (cont.)

55, 366n.

Potresov, A. N. (Starover) -- I, 94,
95, 120, 122, 123, 128, 166, 402n;
II, 20, 21; VI, 177, 185; VIII,
241, 274; IX, 5, 15; X, 369.

"Pravda" ("The Truth", Bolshevik news-
paper, pub. in St. Petersburg, 1912-
1914; also appeared under titles:
"Pravda Truda" ("Labor Truth"),
"Rabochaya Pravda" ("Workers' Truth"),
"Severnaya Pravda" ("Northern Truth"),
and "Za Pravdu" ("For the Truth")) --
II, vi, 248, 249, 253, 255, 257, 258,
259, 260, 261, 265, 368, 369, 371,
372, 395n, 398n, 399n, 405n, 418c,
419c, 420c, 421c, 422c; X, 211.

"Pravda" ("The Truth" -- pub. by Central
Committee of RSDRP(b), RKP(b), VKP(b)
from 1917) -- I, vii; III, vi, 3,
8, 10, 15, 19, 20, 22, 28, 33, 36,
38, 47, 63, 79, 90, 93, 99, 103, 105,
112, 114, 165, 166, 167, 180, 218,
222, 392n, 394n, 395n, 398n, 399n,
402n, 405n, 412c, 413c, 414c, 415c,
416c; IV, 5, 14, 21, 24, 26, 29,
37, 50, 65, 66, 73, 78, 92, 94, 100,
103, 115, 119, 145, 151, 154, 189,
224, 239, 240, 261, 264, 265, 271,
277, 290, 315, 328, 335, 341, 363,
412, 414, 420n, 421n, 422n, 428n,
443c, 447c, 448c, 449c, 454c, 458c,
462c, 468c, 471c, 472c, 474c, 476c,
477c;
V, 3, 10, 14, 29, 51, 59, 112, 116,
126, 127, 128, 129-133, 134, 136, 138,
144, 155, 159, 180, 194, 281, 285, 286,
290, 348, 368, 370, 372, 387, 388, 391,
403n, 410n, 414n, 415n, 417n, 422c,
423c, 425c, 427c, 428c, 431c, 434c,
437c, 438c, 440c; VI, 15, 25, 38,
51, 64, 188, 189, 312, 321, 322, 337,
357, 405n, 419c, 421c, 424c, 425c;
VII, 9, 20, 33, 41, 49, 51, 58, 68,
84, 89, 132, 152, 211, 215, 220, 224,
231, 251, 256, 259, 372, 380, 383,
393n, 394n, 408c, 409c, 410c, 414c,
415c, 416c, 417c, 419c;
VIII, 10, 108, 176, 193, 206, 233,
270, 297, 356, 378n, 381n, 392c, 393c,
394c, 396c, 397c, 398c, 399c, 400c; IX,
65, 147, 162, 175, 202, 220, 230, 231,
314, 361, 369n, 373n, 378c, 379c;
X, 8, 146, 148, 205, 238, 250, 268,
269, 375, 394c; XI, 26, 32, 64, 77,
80, 97, 109, 115, 138, 221, 238, 243,
244, 290, 291, 292, 293, 321, 358n,
359n, 360n, 371c, 372c, 373c, 374c,
375c, 376c, 377c;
XII, 7, 111, 116, 135, 136, 137,
139, 140, 172, 190, 197, 199, 208,
210, 228, 230, 233, 234, 337, 373,
380n, 385n, 386n, 388c, 389c, 390c,
391c, 392c, 393c; XIII, 10, 16,
28, 42, 45, 46, 47, 49, 50, 80, 81,

"Pravda" (cont.)

82, 83, 103, 124, 125, 133, 134,
136, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145,
158, 159, 234, 256, 257, 259, 275,
281, 379, 380, 381, 392n, 393n,
403c, 404c, 405c, 406c, 407c, 408c,
409c, 410c, 411c, 412c, 413c, 415c,
416c, 417c.

-- editorial board -- III, 392n, 412c.

-- history of -- V, 128, 130-133.

See also: "Proletary", "Rabochy",
and "Rabochy Put", names under which
it appeared Aug.-Oct., 1917.

"Pravda Gruzii" ("Georgian Truth" --
newspaper pub. in Tiflis) -- V, 100,
408n, 426c.

"Pravda Truda" -- See: "Pravda" (1912-
1914).

"Pravda Vostoka" ("Truth of the East"--
newspaper pub. in Tashkent) -- VII,
407c, 409c, 410c, 412c.

"Pravoye Delo" ("A Just Cause", magazine
pub. by Shendrikovs in St. Petersburg
1907-1908) -- II, 130, 131, 132, 133,
388n.

Preobrazhensky, Ye. A. -- III, 186-187,
403n; V, 371, 374, 377, 378, 379,
380, 441c; VI, 12, 21, 27, 28, 30,
31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 41,
220, 222, 225, 227, 228, 229; VIII,
288, 289; X, 161, 162, 255-256;
XI, 174; XII, 166.

-- works -- "The Fundamental Law of
Socialist Accumulation" -- VIII, 289.

Primo de Rivera, Miguel -- VII, 393n;
XIII, 396n.

Prishibeyev, Sergeant (fict.) -- XII, 19

Prokhorov -- III, 124.

Prokopovich, Sergei N. -- III, 213, 307,
328.

"Proletariat" (Armenian SD newspaper) --
I, 399n.

"Proletariat Kriv" ("Struggle of the
Proletariat" -- Armenian SD news-
paper) -- I, 399n.

"Proletariat Brdzola" ("Struggle of
the Proletariat" -- Georgian SD
newspaper, pub. May, 1903, to Oct.,
1905) -- I, 55, 61, 73, 137, 159,
172, 178, 184, 399n-400n, 403n,
404n, 421c, 422c, 423c; II, 30,
381n.

"Proletarskaya Revolyutsia" ("Proletarian Revolution" -- history journal pub. 1921-1936) -- IV, 117, 129, 293, 279; XIII, vii, 84, 85, 101, 102, 126, 129, 130, 132, 387n, 405c, 406c, 407c.

-- editorial board -- XIII, 85, 98, 101.

"Proletarskoye Delo" ("Proletarian Cause", pub. in Kronstadt, 1917) -- III, vi, 107, 401n, 406n, 417c.

"Proletary" ("The Proletarian" -- Bolshevik newspaper, pub. in Geneva May-Nov., 1905.) -- I, 147, 176, 177, 227, 399n, 400n, 404n, 405n-406n.

"Proletary" ("The Proletarian", Bolshevik newspaper, pub. in Finland, Geneva and Paris, 1906-1909) -- II, 147, 154, 165-166, 199, 389n-390n, 391n, 392n, 393n, 413c.

"Proletary" ("The Proletarian", Central Organ of Bolshevik Party in summer of 1917) -- III, vi, 187, 205, 209, 213, 216, 220, 226, 235, 240, 243, 247, 392n, 406n, 407n, 410n, 419c, 420c.

"Promyslovyy Vestnik" ("Oil-Field Herald", trade union newspaper under Menshevik influence, pub. in Baku, 1907-1908) -- II, 109, 116, 117, 130, 131, 135, 141, 143;

"Prosveshchenie" ("Enlightenment", Bolshevik magazine, pub. in St. Petersburg, 1911-1914 and 1917) -- II, 367, 402n, 403n, 405n, 421c; IV, 370, 438n.

Proudhon, Pierre -- I, 101, 304, 305, 378; XII, 74.

Pruchniak -- VII, 269, 270.

Przhevalsky, Gen. (Przewalski) -- IV, 35.

Pugachov, Yemelyan -- VIII, 143; XIII, 110, 112, 113.

Pugh, Sir Arthur -- VIII, 195.

Purcell, A. A. -- VIII, 195, 199; X, 157, 346.

Purishkevich, Vladimir M. -- II, 237, 267, 269; III, 250, 254.

Puzhilev, V. -- IV, 111.

Pyatakov, Georgy L. -- III, 55, 57, 393n; V, 371, 380, 382; X, 42, 161, 162; XII, 69.

Pyshkina (Shura) -- II, 69, 384n.

See also: Eradze and Pyshkina -- works.

R

- "Rabochaya Gazeta" ("The Workers' Newspaper", Bolshevik newspaper pub. in Paris, 1910-1912) -- II, 212, 395n, 415c.
- "Rabochaya Gazeta" ("Workers' Newspaper", Menshevik newspaper pub. in Petrograd in 1917) -- III, 72, 74, 84, 94, 192, 221, 314, 315, 396n; VII, 15, 393n.
- "Rabochaya Mysl" ("Workers' Thought", newspaper following "Economist" views) -- I, 17, 394n.
- "Rabochaya Pravda" ("Worker's Truth" -- newspaper pub. in Tiflis) -- VIII, 397c.
- "Rabochaya Pravda" -- See: "Pravda" (1912-1914).
- "Raboche-Krestyansky Korrespondent" -- See: "Rabochoy Korrespondent".
- "Rabocheye Delo" ("Workers' Cause" -- publication of Union of Russian Social Democrats Abroad, pub. in Geneva, 1899-1902) -- I, 92, 93, 401n.
- "Rabochoy" ("The Worker", Bolshevik newspaper pub. in Petrograd in 1917) -- III, vi, 250, 255, 260, 265, 267, 392n, 410n, 420c.
- "Rabochoy i Soldat" ("Worker and Soldier", Bolshevik newspaper pub. in Petrograd in 1917) -- III, vi, 129, 133, 136, 143, 145, 148, 155, 187, 192, 195, 199, 392n, 401n, 402n, 406n, 407n, 418c, 419c.
- "Rabochoy Korrespondent" ("Worker Correspondent", magazine pub. 1924-1941; pub. also under title "Raboche-Krestyansky Korrespondent" ("Worker and Peasant Correspondent")) -- VI, 261, 263, 411n, 423c.
- "Rabochoy Put" ("The Workers' Path", Bolshevik newspaper, pub. in Petrograd in 1917) -- III, vi, 271, 274, 278, 285, 288, 293, 296, 299, 304, 308, 312, 316, 319, 323, 327, 330, 334, 336, 357, 360, 363, 366, 370, 374, 380, 386, 390, 392n, 410n, 420c, 421c, 423c; IV, 153, 421n-422n.
- "Rabotnitsa" ("Woman Worker" -- magazine pub. from 1923) -- VII, 2, 406c; XIII, 234, 393n, 412c.
- Radek, Karl -- VI, 38, 41, 42, 365, 379, 380; VIII, 113, 274, 277, 278, 279; IX, 228, 239, 240, 241, 245, 258, 353; X, 10, 63, 64; XII, 175; XIII, 131.
- Radishchev, Alexandr N. -- XIII, 25, 26.
- "Radnik" ("The Worker" -- organ of Yugoslav Communist Party) -- VII, 220.
- Radzin -- V, 369, 370.
- Rafail -- V, 371, 374, 376, 377, 388, 389, 391, 441c; XII, viii, 231, 392c.
- Rafes -- VIII, 357, 368, 371.
- Rakovsky, Christian -- V, 264, 266, 270, 271, 276, 277, 278, 325, 335, 336, 340, 341; VII, 290; X, 288, 354, 355.
- Ramishvili, N. -- I, 422c; IV, 56, 57.
- Ramus (pseud.?) -- I, 351, 353, 354, 355.
- Ramzin -- XIII, 301.
- Razin, Stepan -- VIII, 143; XIII, 110, 112, 113.
- "Rech" ("Speech" -- Cadet newspaper, pub. in St. Petersburg, 1906-1917) -- II, 17, 227, 234, 247, 264, 379n, 382n; III, 19, 41, 82, 86, 135, 147, 159, 160, 189, 214, 257, 263, 264, 287, 297, 306, 307, 314, 322, 323, 341, 343, 353, 358, 392n.
- Rechberg -- XII, 242.
- Reed, John -- VI, 325.
- works -- "Ten Days That Shook the World" -- VI, 325.
- Remmele, Hermann -- X, 83.
- Renaudel, Jean -- III, 197; IV, 135, 439n; VI, 144, 286.
- Rennenkampf, Pavel K. -- III, 225.
- Renner, Karl -- IV, 165.
- Reno -- X, 260.
- Reswick -- X, 373, 374.
- Revishin, Gen. -- IV, 335.
- "Revolution of the Law" (symposium, 1925) -- XII, 76.
- "Revolutsionnaya Rossiya" ("Revolutionary Russia" -- Socialist Revolutionary

- "Revolutsionnaya Rossiya" (cont.)
publication) -- I, 224, 356, 407n.
- "Revolutsionny Front" ("Revolutionary Front" -- magazine pub. on Southern Front during Civil War) -- IV, 291, 433n.
- Richards -- VIII, 189.
- Richardson -- XIII, 134, 388n.
- Richardson, Thomas -- VIII, 188, 189.
- Riese -- See: Rize.
- Rin, L. A. -- See: Larin, Ya.
- Rize (Riese) -- IX, 125.
- Robespierre, Maximilien -- X, 204.
- Robins, Col. Raymond -- XIII, x, 260-273, 413c.
- Rockefellers -- IV, 36; VI, 115.
- Rodzyanko, Mikhail -- III, 4, 222, 338, 339, 345, 353, 371, 375, 377; IV, 8, 9, 11, 13, 14, 152, 262, 263, 266, 270, 271, 421n.
- Romanovs -- XIII, 110.
- Roosevelt, Franklin D. -- XIII, 278, 279.
- Rosenberg, Alfred -- XIII, 303.
- Rosmer, Alfred -- X, 166.
- "Rossia" ("Russia" -- Newspaper pub. by Ministry of Interior, 1905-1914) -- I, 247, 248, 409n.
- Rothschild -- V, 47; VI, 115.
- "The Round Table" (magazine pub. in London) -- XIII, 165, 391n.
- Roy, M. N. -- IX, 233, 234, 237, 261, 296, 297, 298.
- Rozengolts (Rosenholtz) -- V, 382.
- Rozhkov, Nikolai A. -- VII, 43; X, 370.
- Rozit -- XII, 28, 29, 30, 55.
- Rubin (Rubinism) -- XII, 190, 379n-380n.
- Rudenko -- I, 239.
- "Rul" (Berlin, 1920-1931) -- X, 57, 381n; XI, 315, 367n.
- "Russkiye Vedomosti" ("Russian News" -- newspaper pub. in Moscow from 1863; became "Cadet" organ in 1905) -- I, 175, 405n; III, 232, 298, 372, 409n.
- "Russkaya Volya" ("Russian Will", newspaper pub. in Petrograd 1916-1917) -- III, 254, 257, 263, 331, 410n.
- Russova -- XII, 112, 113.
- Ryabushinsky -- III, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 203, 204, 213, 216, 241, 253, 292, 297, 362, 397n.
- Ryadovoi (pseud.) -- See: Bogdanov, A.
- Ryazanov, David B. -- VIII, 250, 310, 311; X, 75.
- Rykov, Alexei I. -- III, 393n; V, 51, 240; VII, 285; VIII, 235, 236, 290; X, 72, 118, 193; XI, 262, 270, 318, 319, 320, 321, 323; XII, 3, 4, 5, 6, 8, 19, 51, 52, 79-95, 96, 99, 101, 102, 104, 358, 374n; XIII, 9, 10, 15, 383n, 384n; See also: Right Opposition (Part I).
- Ryskulov -- V, 304, 305.

S

- Sacco, Nicola -- X, 215, 284, 386n.
- Safaraliev, Khanlar -- II, 122, 387n, 410c.
- Safarov, Georgy I. -- V, 47, 48; VII, 257; VIII, 365, 381, 385, 389; X, 42.
- Safikyurdsy -- IV, 57.
- Saint-Simon, Claude -- I, 389.
- "Sakartvelo" ("Georgia" -- Georgian newspaper pub. in Paris, 1903-1905) -- I, 35, 47, 48, 50, 51, 52, 53, 394n.
- Sakharov -- III, 106; XI, 237, 238.
- Salns -- III, 122.
- Saltykov, Mikhail (Shchedrin) -- VIII, 278; XIII, 35, 79.
- works -- "Pompadors" -- VIII, 278.
- Samartsev (pseud.) -- See: Shitikov, I.
- Samoilova, K. N. -- II, 398n; III, 392n; IV, 428n.
- Samsonov, Alexandr V. -- III, 225.
- Sancho Panza (fict.) -- III, 311.
- Sapronov, Timofei V. -- IV, 433n, 435n; V, 371, 380, 381, 382, 383, 441c; VI, 28, 35, 40; VIII, 385n; IX, 363n; X, 55, 163. See also: "Democratic Centralism" group (Part I).
- Saratovets -- VIII, 174.
- Sarkis -- VII, 257, 380, 381, 385, 389.
- Sassenbach, Johann -- VII, 54; VIII, 177, 190, 191, 383n.
- Savelyev, M. A. -- II, 405n.
- Savinkov, Boris V. -- III, 225, 244, 319, 326, 338, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 354, 372; IV, 12, 21; V, 120.
- Sazonov, Sergei Dmitriyevich -- II, 264.
- "Sbornik Sotsial-Demokrata" ("Social Democrat's Symposium", pub. 1916) -- XII, 77, 376n.
- Scheidemann, Philipp -- III, 10, 197; IV, 135, 243, 310; VI, 17, 113, 144; VIII, 186; X, 40.
- Schiller, Johann C. F. -- works -- "Die Verschwörung des Fiesko zu Genua" -- III, 401n.
- Schmidt (V. V.?) -- IV, 117.
- Scholem, Werner -- VIII, 4, 5, 7, 9, 112-113, 114; X, 166.
- Schwartz -- See: Shvarts.
- Seeckt, Gen. Hans von -- VI, 19.
- Selifan (fict.) -- X, 355.
- "Selskokhozyaistvennaya Gazeta" -- XI, 332, 368n, 377c. See also: "Sotsialisticheskoye Zemledeliye".
- Sémard, Pierre -- VIII, 103.
- Sembat, Marcel -- III, 6, 10.
- Semich (Semić ?) -- VII, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 414c.
- works -- "The National Question in the Light of Marxism" -- VII, 220.
- Semyon (pseud.?) -- II, 209.
- Semyonov -- IV, 109.
- Serafimov, Pyotr M. -- II, 212.
- Serebrovsky -- VII, 283.
- Serebryakov, L. P. -- V, 253; VI, 21 X, 161, 162.
- Sergeyev, F. A. (Artyom) -- IV, 122, 422n.
- Serra (Serrat?) -- XI, 294, 295, 298, 299, 300, 302, 303, 305, 306, 309.
- "Severnaya Pravda" ("Northern Truth", newspaper pub. in Kostroma), XI, 65.
- "Severnaya Pravda" -- See: "Pravda" (1912-1914).
- "Severnaya Zemlya" ("Northern Land" -- Bolshevik newspaper, pub. in St. Petersburg in 1906) -- I, 247, 409n.
- "Sevodnya" ("Today", pub. in St. Petersburg, 1906-1908) -- II, 25, 130, 380n.
- Shamigulov -- V, 304.
- Shamil -- IV, 114.
- Shanin -- VII, 298, 354.

- Shantser, V. -- II, 391n.
- Shaposhnikov -- XIII, 380.
- Shatirashvili, Ds. -- IV, 58.
- Shatskin -- IX, 152, 153, 154.
- Shatunovsky -- XI, 270, 281; XIII, x, 17-19, 401c.
- Shaumyan, S. G. -- I, 399n, 406n; II, 386n, 393n; III, 28; IV, 63, 102, 252, 253, 254, 420n, 447c, 450c.
- Shaverdov -- IV, 62.
- Shayevich -- II, 132.
- Shchadenko -- XIII, 380.
- Shchedrin -- See: Saltykov.
- Shcherbakov-- X, 167, 183, 186, 187, 189, 367.
- Shchukin -- III, 373.
- Shelukhin -- IV, 104.
- Shelavin -- VII, 385.
- Shendrikov, Gleb -- II, 131.
- Shendrikov, Ilya -- II, 131.
- Shendrikov, Lev -- II, 131.
- Shendrikova, Klavdia -- II, 131.
- Shendrikovs -- II, 89, 130, 131, 132, 133, 139, 140, 388n.
- Sheripov -- IV, 114.
- Shingaryov, Andrei I. -- III, 34, 35, 44, 45, 46, 62, 394n.
- Shinkevich -- IX, vi, 191, 377c.
- Shirokova -- III, 336.
- Shitikov, I. (Kochegar, Samartsev) -- II, 85, 385n.
- Shkuro -- IV, 278, 289, 290, 465c.
- Shlikhter -- XII, 84.
- Shlyapnikov, A. G. -- IV, 117; V, 207; VI, 328; VIII, 181, 210, 211, 243, 383n; IX, 363n; X, 189; XI, 321, 324, 325. See also: Workers' Opposition (Part I).
- Sholokhov, Mikhail -- XII, 112.
- works -- "The Silent Don" -- XII, 112.
- Shorin -- IV, 211, 276.
- Shotman, Alexandr V. -- VI, 328.
- Shternberg (Sternberg) -- IV, 211.
- Shubnikov -- III, 298.
- Shulgin, Vasily V. -- III, 222; IV, 339; V, 141.
- Shumsky -- VIII, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154.
- Shura (pseud.) -- See: Pyshkina.
- Shvarts (Schwartz) -- VIII, 189.
- Shvernik, Nikolai M. -- VIII, 116, 389c; XIII, 386n.
- Sievers -- See: Sivers.
- "Simartle" ("Truth" -- Georgian Menshevik newspaper, pub. in Tiflis in 1906) -- I, 241, 408n.
- Singer, Paul -- V, 384.
- Sivers (Sievers) -- IV, 124.
- "Skhivi" ("The Ray", Georgian Menshevik newspaper, pub. in Tiflis, Dec., 1905-Jan., 1906) -- II, 39, 128, 381n.
- Skobelev, Matvei I. -- III, 85, 356, 369; IV, 135; V, 415n.
- Skoropadsky, P. P. -- IV, 83, 144, 149, 151, 180, 185, 245, 415n; XI, 334.
- Skrypnik, Nikolai A. -- V, 325, 335, 336, 337, 341; VIII, 154; XIII, 361.
- Skvortsov-Stepanov, I. I. -- II, 395n; XI, 221, 374c.
- Slepkov -- VIII, 206, 398c; XI, 98, 99, 100, 372c; XII, 55, 131.
- works -- "Lenin's Legacy" -- VII, 154.
- "Slovo" ("The Word", newspaper pub. in St. Petersburg from 1904; in 1905-1906 affiliated with Octobrist Party) -- II, 25, 380n.
- Slutsky -- XIII, 84-102 passim.
- works -- "The Bolsheviks on German Social Democracy in the Period of its Prewar Crisis" -- XIII, 84-102.

- "Smena Vekh" ("Change of Landmarks" Russian emigre magazine) -- V, 415n; IX, 366n; X, 386n. See also: "Smena Vekh" group (Part I).
- Šmeral, Bohumil -- VII, 60-66, 188, 189.
- Smilga, Ivan T. -- IV, 204, 205, 212; VIII, 206, 207, 274, 277, 278; X, 184.
- Smirnov, A. V. -- III, 329.
- Smirnov, Ivan N. -- X, 256, 257, 258, 259, 264, 343; XI, 113.
- Smirnov, V. M. -- IV, 250, 430n; VIII, 212, 213; X, 42, 43, 55.
- Smith, Herbert -- VIII, 188.
- Snowden, Philip -- VIII, 186, 187; X, 39.
- Sobolev -- XI, 72.
- Sokolnikov, G. Y. -- IV, 211; V, 126, 240; VI, 326; VII, 354, 355, 356, 360, 361, 362, 367, 368, 369, 370, 382, 386; X, 42; XI, 157.
- "Soldat Revolyutsii" ("Soldier of the Revolution", Army newspaper pub. on Tsaritsyn front, 1918) -- IV, 128, 132, 420n-421n, 453c.
- "Soldatskaya Pravda" ("Soldier's Truth", Bolshevik newspaper pub. in Petrograd 1917-1918) -- III, vi, 42, 66, 87, 99, 105, 395n, 398n, 399n, 415c.
- Sologub, Gen. -- I, 406n.
- Solomon -- XII, 259, 260.
- Sorin -- VIII, 38, 54, 55.
- Sorokin -- V, 212.
- works -- "Our Communist Industrial Personnel. From Data of the Registration and Allocation Department of the Party Central Committee" -- V, 212, 417n.
- Sorokin, Pitrin -- XI, 101, 102, 104, 361n.
- Sosnovsky -- VII, 19, 20.
- "Sotsial-Demokrat" ("Social Democrat" -- Georgian Menshevik newspaper, pub. in Tiflis, April-Nov., 1905) -- I, 59, 61, 92, 94, 95, 108, 109, 111, 113, 115, 116, 120, 127, 130, 141, 143, 144, 145, 149, 155, 160, 161, 163, 168, 171, 184, 400n, 401n, 405n.
- "Sotsial-Demokrat" ("Social Democrat", Central Organ of RSDRP; after first issue pub. in Paris and Geneva, 1908-1917) -- II, vi, 147, 154, 187, 196, 212, 274, 284, 289, 390n-391n, 393n, 395n, 399n, 403n, 417c, 419c, 421c; VI, 373; VIII, 254, 321; IX, 29, 30, 364n-365n.
- "Sotsial-Demokrat" ("Social Democrat" -- Bolshevik newspaper pub. in Moscow, 1917-1918) -- III, 411n.
- "Sotsialisticheskoye Zemledeliye" ("Socialist Agriculture" -- newspaper pub. by Council of People's Commissars from 1930) -- XI, 368n.
- "Sotsialisticheskyy Vestnik" ("Socialist Herald", Russian emigre publication, pub. in Berlin, Paris and N. Y. from 1921) -- V, 257, 418n; VIII, 185, 383n; IX, 54; X, 57, 59, 381n.
- Souvarine, Boris -- VI, 293, 412n; VIII, 221, 241, 332, 385n; IX, 51, 52, 58, 59, 67, 148, 362n; X, 59, 166, 188, 367.
- "Sovetsky Dagestan" ("Soviet Dagestan", newspaper) -- IV, 398.
- "Sovetsky Yug" ("The Soviet South" -- newspaper) -- VII, 415c.
- "Sovremenny Mir" -- See: "Mir Bozhy".
- "Der Sozialdemokrat" (German SD newspaper pub. in Zurich and London, 1879-1890) -- IX, 8, 363n.
- Spandaryan, S. -- II, 386n, 393n, 422c, 423c.
- Spencer, Herbert -- I, 304, 305, 378.
- Springer, R. -- II, 297, 298, 315, 317, 319, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 329, 337, 339; III, 53; IV, 354, 371; V, 54, 56.
- works -- "The National Problem" -- II, 298, 315-316, 317, 319, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326.
- Stalin, Joseph Vissarionovich -- I, vi, viii, ix, 372, 393n, 396n, 399n, 403n, 404n, 405n, 406n, 408n, 409n, 411n, 412n, 413n, 415c-425c; II, v, 314, 333, 336, 337, 339, 340, 357, 359, 367, 372, 377n, 379n, 380n, 381n, 382n, 384n, 385n, 386n, 387n, 389n, 390n, 392n, 393n, 394n, 395n, 397n, 398n, 399n, 400n, 401n, 402n, 403n, 405n, 406n, 407c-423c; III, v, vi, 3, 8, 15, 19, 28, 31, 33, 36, 42, 47,

Stalin -- (cont.)

63, 66, 79, 87, 90, 95, 103, 107,
122, 133, 155, 161, 186, 187, 285,
357, 381, 392n, 393n, 395n, 399n,
400n, 406n, 411n, 412c-423c;

IV, v, 14, 19, 21, 26, 27, 29,
33, 34, 36, 38, 40, 41, 44, 48, 50,
65, 66, 68, 71, 73, 78, 81, 82, 84,
94, 100, 115, 117, 119, 121, 126,
127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 145, 146,
148, 154, 167, 170, 176, 182, 189,
193, 194, 196, 224, 229, 231, 235,
239, 244, 248, 251, 255, 257, 260,
261, 264, 265, 274, 277, 278, 281,
290, 291, 293, 303, 315, 328, 329,
335, 336, 342, 348, 350, 363, 371,
414, 416n, 418n, 419n, 420n, 422n,
423n, 424n, 425n, 426n, 428n, 429n,
430n, 431n, 432n, 436n, 437n, 438n,
439n, 441c-478c;

V, v, 1, 14, 51, 59, 61, 106, 112,
116, 127, 128, 133, 136, 137, 138,
179, 180, 194, 227, 229, 285, 290,
340, 348, 351, 352, 353, 387, 391,
392, 402n, 403n, 404n, 406n, 407n,
408n, 410n, 411n, 412n, 414n, 415n,
416n, 418n, 419n, 421n, 422c-441c;
VI, 69, 79, 87, 89, 95, 102, 107, 114,
115, 120, 122, 163, 177, 224, 263,
276, 279, 301, 312, 321, 323, 326,
328, 344, 345, 367, 373, 376, 379,
396, 404n, 407n, 410n, 413n, 414n,
415n, 417c-426c;

VII, 2, 3, 4, 15, 18, 34, 47, 49,
51, 58, 70, 73, 89, 112, 113, 115,
116, 120, 132, 155, 215, 222, 223,
226, 234, 249, 255, 256, 258, 327,
358, 359, 363, 371, 372, 373, 374,
376, 383, 387, 389, 392n, 393n, 395n,
397n, 399n, 400n, 402n, 406c-419c;
VIII, v, 13, 15, 16, 20, 25, 26, 27,
28, 29, 36, 37, 38, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46,
49, 50, 53, 55, 60, 63, 64, 68, 70, 71,
86, 87, 88, 94, 98, 99, 108, 154, 179,
180, 183, 188, 193, 205, 208, 237,
247, 248, 255, 257, 259, 260, 261,
266, 272, 277, 278, 281, 284, 290,
294, 299, 302, 303, 308, 311, 313,
319, 320, 322, 323, 343, 356, 376n,
377n, 380n, 382n, 384n, 387n, 389c-
401c;

IX, v, vi, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34,
38, 64, 65, 69, 70, 71, 78, 86, 92,
95, 96, 97, 98, 102, 109, 116, 117,
118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 124, 129,
130, 146, 147, 150, 152, 166, 168,
169, 171, 172, 178, 180, 185, 192,
204, 213, 214, 215, 217, 219, 231,
232, 233, 234, 236, 238, 248, 252,
271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 280, 281,
283, 284, 287, 288, 292, 314, 320,
321, 338, 348, 352, 361, 362n, 364n,
365n, 368n, 369n, 371n, 372n, 373n,
374c-379c;

X, v, vi, 11, 12, 13, 15, 18,
22, 23, 24, 32, 33, 39, 40, 42,
56, 57, 60, 63, 64, 67, 70, 71,
72, 75, 76, 77, 84, 92, 103, 111,
112, 118, 132, 135, 139, 140, 141,
142, 144, 147, 150, 151, 152, 162,
172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 193,
194, 202, 200, 209, 237, 250, 251,
323, 361, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375,
376n, 377n, 387n, 388n, 392c-396c;
XI, vi, vii, 9, 19, 20, 55, 56,
65, 79, 80, 100, 101, 102, 104,
106, 110, 112, 115, 116, 118, 119,
121, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131,
132, 138, 165, 175, 184, 187, 219,
220, 221, 229, 241, 243, 244, 254,
275, 291, 292, 293, 296, 303, 304,
312, 329, 330, 331, 332, 345, 346,
347, 355, 356n, 357n, 358n, 359n,
360n, 361n, 362n, 364n, 365n, 366n,
367n, 368n, 369c-377c;

XII, v, vi, vii, viii, 28, 29,
30, 35, 36, 52, 54, 69, 72, 77, 84,
111, 113, 115, 116, 117, 135, 136,
139, 140, 148, 152, 162, 177, 183,
190, 199, 201, 206, 207, 210, 212,
213, 214, 221, 228, 230, 232, 233,
234, 364, 375n, 377n, 386n, 387c-
393c; XIII, v, vi, vii, viii, ix,
x, 18, 19, 21, 22, 27, 28, 44, 45,
46, 47, 49, 50, 81, 82, 83, 102,
103, 104-123, 124, 125, 130, 132,
133, 134, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140,
141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147,
148, 150, 158, 164, 215, 234, 235,
256, 257, 258, 259, 260-273, 275,
276-281, 371, 372, 379, 380, 381,
383n, 385n, 386n, 387n, 388n, 389n,
392n, 393n, 395n, 397n, 398n, 400c-
418c.

-- activity(1879-1906)-- I, 415c-425c;
(1907-March, 1917) -- II, 407c-423c;
(March - Oct., 1917) -- III, 412c-
423c, VIII, 175; (Oct., 1917-1920)
-- IV, 441c-478c; (1921-1923) -- V,
422c-441c; (1924) -- VI, 417c-426c;
(1925) -- VII, 406c-419c; (Jan. -
Nov., 1926) -- VIII, 389c-401c; (Dec.,
1926 to July, 1927) -- IX, 374c-379c;
(Aug. - Dec., 1927) -- X, 392c-396c;
(1928-March, 1929) -- XI, 369c-377c;
(1929-June, 1930) -- XII, 387c-393c;
(July, 1930, to Jan., 1934) -- XIII,
400c-418c.

-- as literary critic -- XII, 177, 200.

-- comparison with Peter the Great --
XIII, 104-105.

-- devotion to -- XIII, 19.

-- disagreements with Lenin -- I, xii-xv;
IV, 316-318; IX, 65.

-- education and revolutionary training --
I, 415c-416c; VIII, 174-175; XIII, 113.

Stalin (cont.)

- fiftieth birthday -- XII, 140.
- health -- XIII, 134, 388n.
- in foreign press -- IX, 69-70.
- introduction to Marxism -- XIII, 113.
- knowledge of Europe -- XIII, 120-121.
- meeting with Lenin -- VI, 54-55.
- mistakes -- I, xii, xv; VI, 333; IX, 64, 65-66, 74-75, 116; X, 61.
- personal beliefs -- XIII, 120.
- praise of -- IX, 173.
- "robberies" -- XIII, 112.
- trips abroad -- XIII, 388n.
- "wavering" in 1917 -- IX, 64; X, 60-61.

Stalin, Joseph -- pseudonyms

- Besoshvili, J. -- I, 213, 229, 235.
- Chizhikov, P. A. -- II, 416c.
- Ivanovich -- I, 408n; VI, 45.
- Kato, K. -- II, 101, 127.
- Koba (K. Ko.) -- I, 246, 249, 276, 285, 293, 372, 392; II, 13, 31, 86, 133, 145, 164, 377n, 403n; III, 288.
- Koba-Ivanovich -- II, 77.
- K. S. -- II, 212, 226, 231, 239.
- K. St. -- II, 190, 191, 194, 196, 255, 261, 265, 289.
- Melikyants, Zakhar -- II, 414c.
- Nizharadze, Gaioz -- II, 411c.
- S. -- II, 228.
- Salin, K. -- II, 233.
- Solin, K. -- II, 236, 243, 247.
- Stefin, K. -- II, 187.

Stalin -- works

- collected editions -- I, v-vi.

- in Georgian -- I, ix.
- in Russian -- I, ix.
- obsolete premises in -- I, xi-xv.
- previously uncollected -- I, vi.
- spurious articles -- VIII, 204-205; X, 372-375, 396c.
- unpublished -- I, x.

Stalin -- works -- titles -- See: Part

Stamp, Josiah C. -- XII, 293.

Starover (pseud.) -- See: Potresov, A.

"The State Duma Elections and Our Tasks
(Article in "Gantiadi") -- I, 407n.

Steklov, Yury M. -- V, 415n; VI, 415n
X, 30.

Sten -- XII, 72.

Stepanov -- X, 190.

Sternberg -- See: Shternberg.

Stetsky -- VII, 153, 154, 383.

-- works -- "A New Stage in the New
Economic Policy" -- VII, 153-154,
383.

Stinnes, Hugo -- VI, 115.

Stirner -- XIII, 118, 388n.

Stogov -- IV, 200.

Stolypin, Pyotr A. -- I, 248, 409n,
410n; II, 17, 23, 24, 25, 44, 58,
62, 227-228, 264, 380n, 381n, 390n,
394n, 396n; V, 128, 129; VI,
58; VII, 376; IX, 358.

Strasser, J. -- II, 308, 366.

-- works -- "Der Arbeiter und die Natio
-- II, 308, 366.

Stresemann, Gustav -- VII, 274, 276.

Struve, Peter -- I, 99, 100; II, 13, 1
44; VI, 394; XII, 133.

Stukov -- V, 371, 380.

Stürgkh, Karl von -- III, 403n.

Sturua -- VIII, 174.

Sudakov -- II, 261, 278, 280.

Sukhanov, Nikolai N. -- V, 415n; VI,

Sukhanov (cont.)

T

325, 328, 329, 339, 415n; VIII,
68, 70, 260, 267, 269, 278, 323,
340; IX, 124, 138, 139.

Sukhorsky -- IV, 203.

Suliashvili, D. -- I, 396n.

Sultan, Turkish -- IV, 411.

Sultan-Galiyev -- V, 301-307, 308,
419n.

Sun Ch'uang-fang -- VIII, 360, 362.

Sun Yat-sen -- VII, 50-51, 396n, 400n,
409n; IX, 203, 370n; X, 379n.

Suvorin, A. S. -- III, 167, 219, 362,
385, 393n.

Sverdlov, Ya. M. -- II, 398n, 421c;
III, 392n, 416c, 418c, 423c; IV,
128, 416n, 418n, 427n, 428n, 430n,
443c; V, 414n; VI, 277-279, 326,
328; IX, 373n; XI, 80, 359n;
XII, 377n.

Svidersky -- XI, 328.

Svinhufvud, Per -- IV, 180, 185.

Syrkin -- VI, 325.

Syrtsov, S. M. -- XII, 112.

Sysoika (pseud.) -- See: Bogdanov, A.

Takhtamyshev -- III, 339.

T'ian F'ing-shang -- VIII, 357, 368,
373; X, 32.

Tanner -- VIII, 37, 57.

Tarkhanov -- VI, 66; VII, 381, 385.

Tartarin de Tarascon (fict.) -- X,
218-219.

Tchaikowsky, Pyotr Ilyich -- VIII, 396c.

Teague-Jones, Capt. -- IV, 252, 253.

"Tekhnika" ("Technology" -- newspaper
pub. 1931-1937) -- XIII, 83, 387n,
404c.

Telia, G. P. -- I, 409n; II, 27-31,
380n, 381n.

-- works -- "Anarchism and Social
Democracy" -- II, 31.

-- "Old and New Corpses" --
II, 30.

-- "What We Need" -- II, 30.

-- "Why We are Called Blan-
quists" -- II, 31.

"Le Temps" (Paris) -- III, 287, 410n;
XIII, 165, 391n.

"Terek" (newspaper) -- VII, 415c.

Tereshchenko, M. I. -- III, 268, 311,
340, 354, 369.

Thalheimer, August -- VII, 42, 43, 45,
395n, 401n; IX, 362n; XI, 310;
XII, 25, 26.

Thälmann, Ernst -- VIII, 111, 172; X,
393c; XI, 23, 24, 25, 26.

-- works -- "Tactics of the Polish
Communist Party" -- VIII, 381n.

Thiers, Adolphe -- I, 364; X, 236.

Thomas, Albert -- III, 134, 401n.

Thomas, J. H. -- VIII, 161, 167, 190,
229, 384n; IX, 18.

Thompson, Gen. -- IV, 253, 255, 430n.

Thorez, Maurice -- VIII, 103.

"Tiflissky Proletary" ("The Tiflis
Proletarian", Bolshevik newspaper
pub. in 1910) -- II, 413c, 414c.

Timashov -- II, 244, 245, 246.

"The Times" (London) -- III, 248,
286, 287, 409n; IV, 266, 268,
320, 432n.

Todria, S. -- II, 416c.

Togan, Ahmed Zeki Velidi -- See:
Validov.

Tolkushkin, Gen. -- IV, 150.

Tolstoy, Alexei -- XII, 175.

Tomp -- VII, 399n.

Tomsky, Mikhail P. -- V, 426c; XI,
220, 318, 319, 320, 321, 323, 324,
325; XII, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 18,
19, 51, 52, 104, 106, 107, 358,
374n; XIII, 8, 9, 11, 15, 383n.
See also: Right Opposition (Part I).

"Torgovo-Promyshlennaya Gazeta" ("Trade
and Industrial Newspaper", pub. in
St. Petersburg 1893-1918) -- III,
317, 411n.

"Tovarishch" ("Comrade" -- independent
newspaper, pub. in St. Petersburg
1906-1907) -- II, 7, 8, 13, 15, 68,
192, 377n.

"Treaty on the Formation of the Union
of Soviet Socialist Republics" --
V, 158-159, 396a-401a, 413n, 414n,
434c.

Treint, Albert -- VIII, 103, 104; X,
59.

Trepov, Dmitri F. -- I, 248, 371, 410n;
II, 264, 374.

Treshchenko, N. V. -- II, 227, 235, 238,
246, 373, 374.

Tretyakov -- III, 339.

"Trevoga" ("Alert" -- newspaper pub. by
Special Far Eastern Army) -- XII,
136, 378n, 389c

Trifonov -- IV, 120, 204, 210.

Trotsky, Lev D. (pseud. of Bronstein;
includes "Trotskyite" and "Trotskyites",
but not Trotskyism) -- II, 51, 209,
211, 258, 259, 279; III, 86, 396n,
403n; IV, 27, 36, 120, 121, 218,
348, 349, 430n, 446c, 450c, 453c;
V, 4, 6, 7, 10, 11, 12, 50, 229, 240,
334, 338, 369, 370, 371, 383-387,
416n, 422c, 441c; VI, 6, 13-26,
28-39, 42, 220-227, 324-357 passim,
361, 365-381, 386, 393, 394, 402n,
412n;

VII, v, 17, 112, 202, 203, 233,
234, 379, 387, 392n; VIII, vi, 71,
176-183 passim, 187-190, 206-208,
234-297 passim, 312, 316, 317,
321-325, 327, 328, 331, 333-350,
354, 355, 377n, 385n, 386n;
IX, v, vi, 14-16, 29-35, 38, 39-
44, 52, 63, 64-69, 74-78, 82-85,
104, 116-138, 143-147, 258, 282-
312 passim, 353, 360; X, 3, 8,
9-10, 21, 24, 30, 31, 41-43, 51-
55, 60, 61, 63, 64, 70-72, 75-84,
86, 89, 90, 118, 154-166, 172-205
passim, 264-265, 325, 338-351
passim, 356, 360-362, 364, 376n,
377n, 384n, 388n, 392c;

XI, vi, 155, 166, 168, 224, 231,
232, 233, 237, 240, 260, 262, 278,
280, 285, 286, 302, 313, 315, 357n;
XII, vi, 9, 41, 79, 97, 99, 156,
167, 168, 306, 309, 313, 317, 343,
349, 350, 351, 352, 354, 357, 359,
360, 372, 376n, 377n; XIII, vii,
21, 22, 70, 85, 86, 88, 91, 92, 97,
98, 99, 100, 111, 126, 127, 128,
129, 130, 131, 132, 147, 212, 324,
363, 398n.

-- activity in 1917 -- VI, 327-347;
IX, 65, 68-69; X, 338-341.

-- activity during Civil War -- IV,
120-121, 348-349, 450c, 453c; VI,
335-337.

-- activity in exile (1928) -- XI, 315

-- appeals to Party (1923) -- VI, 13-1
19, 21, 28-29, 30, 31-32, 33, 221,
222, 223, 224.

-- disagreements with Lenin -- II, 209,
211; VI, 347-357; X, 9-10, 75-
76, 193-194, 204-205, 347-349, 360-
362; XI, 155. See also: August
Bloc; Brest-Litovsk, Peace of --
role of Trotsky; Revolution, perm-
nent; Socialism--in one country;
Trade union discussion in CPSU
(Part I).

-- expulsion from Central Committee --
82, 191, 200-205, 376n-377n, 384n.

-- expulsion from Party -- VII, 9; X
350-351, 388n; XIII, 398n.

-- expulsion from Politburo -- VII, 37
380.

-- support in Soviet Union -- XIII, 11

-- works -- "The Chinese Revolution an
Stalin's Theses" -- IX, 287-288, 30

-- "Concerning Eastman's Book
'Since Lenin Died'" -- X, 175.

Trotsky -- works (cont.) --

-- "Eight Years" -- XI, 166.

-- "Lenin" -- VI, 355.

-- "Lessons of October" -- VI, 336; VII, 6, 7, 9, 236, 237; IX, 146; X, 361-362.

-- "Letter of Trotsky to Chkeidze" (1913) -- VI, 349, 350, 358, 383, 386; X, 172.

-- "The New Course" -- VIII, 276; X, 202.

-- "Our Disagreements" -- VIII, 337, 338.

-- "Our Political Tasks" -- X, 204, 205.

-- "Our Revolution" -- VI, 372; VII, 113; VIII, 331; IX, 42.

-- "Peace Program" -- VI, 372-374, 375, 376; VII, 203; VIII, 218, 255, 259; IX, 32-33; X, 339, 341.

-- "Results and Prospects" -- VIII, 285.

-- "The Role and Tasks of Trade Unions" -- V, 10.

-- "The Struggle for Power" -- VI, 366.

-- "Toward Socialism or Capitalism?" -- VIII, 206, 274, 275, 276; XII, 351.

-- "The Year 1905" - preface - VI, 366-367; VII, 112, 203, 218, 257, 258, 336, 337, 338.

-- "The Year 1917" -- VI, 373; IX, 31, 33; X, 177, 339.

Trotsky -- works -- collected -- "Works" -- VII, 113, 202; VIII, 218, 255, 259, 322, 331.

See also: August Bloc; Brest-Litovsk, Peace of-- role of Trotsky; Left (Joint) Opposition; Revolution, permanent; Socialism--in one country; Trotsky Bloc; Trotsky Opposition (1923); Trotskyism (Part I).

"Trud" ("Labor"--newspaper pub. by Central Council of Trade Unions from 1921) -- X, 322, 391n.

"Trudovoi Golos" ("Voice of Labor", magazine published by consumer cooperative in Baku area) -- II, 393n.

"The Truth about the Demonstration" (article in "Pravda", June 13, 1917) -- III, 398n.

Tsankov -- VII, 398n.

Tsederbaum, V. O. -- See: Levitsky, V.

Tsederbaum, Yu. O. -- See: Martov, I.

Tsereteli, Irakly G. -- II, 58, 383n; III, 46, 72, 82, 85, 105, 113, 125, 134, 167, 214, 215, 216, 233, 234, 235, 268, 269, 291, 294, 295, 296, 305, 306, 311, 314, 348, 375; IV, 97; V, 415n; VI, 144, 415n; IX, 244, 245; X, 30, 211, 212.

Tsereteli, Mikhako (Bâton) -- I, 358, 362, 366, 412n.

Tsertsvadze -- IV, 64.

Tsintsadze -- IV, 63.

Tskhakaya, Mikha -- I, 411n, 413n; II, 379n; IV, 62.

"Tsnobis Purtseli" ("News Bulletin" -- Georgian newspaper pub. 1896-1906) -- I, 228, 229, 407n.

Tsulukidze, A. G. -- I, 393n, 399n, 416c, 417c, 422c.

Tsvetkov -- IX, vi, 176, 377c.

Tsyurupa, Alexandr D. -- V, 430c.

Tulaikov, Prof. -- XI, 190.

Tulchinsky -- II, 234.

Turati, Filippo -- I, 145; VI, 185; VII, 20.

"Turkmenskaya Iskra" ("Turkmenian Spark" -- newspaper pub. in Ashkhabad) -- VII, 407c.

Tverskoi -- X, 183, 186, 187.

Tyrkova, A. V. (A. Vergezhsy) -- II, 46, 382n.

Tyszka, Leo (pseud. of Lew Grozowski; known also as Lew Jogiches) -- II, 64, 65, 66; IV, 305.

U

- "Uchitelskaya Gazeta" ("Teacher's Gazette" -- newspaper) -- VII, 3, 406c.
- Ufimtsev -- IV, 203.
- Uglanov, N.A. -- XI, 289; XII, 1; XIII, 9, 10-11.
- Ukhanov -- X, 324.
- Ulagai, Gen. -- IV, 290.
- Ulyanova, M. I. -- III, 412c; X, 149, 393c.
- Ulyanovs -- XIII, 25.
- Unshlikht, I. S. (Unschlicht) -- VI, 271; X, 4.
- Urbahns, Hugo -- VIII, 114-115, 210, 211, 239, 242; X, 166.
- Uritsky, Mikhail S. -- VI, 326, 328; IX, 373n; X, 235.
- Urquart, Leslie -- V, 148, 412n, 413n; IX, 76, 77; X, 282.
- Ustryalov, N. -- V, 415n; VII, 342, 375, 382; IX, 69, 70, 71, 73, 366n; X, 386n; XII, 327.

V

- Validov -- V, 302, 303, 304, 306.
- Valyuzhenich -- IV, 203.
- Vandervelde, Emile -- IV, 439n.
- Vaněk, Karl -- II, 345, 404n.
- works -- "Dokumente des Separatismus" -- II, 345.
- Vanzetti, Bartolomeo -- X, 215, 284, 386n.
- Vardin -- VII, 381.
- Varga -- XII, 294.
- Vasilyev, N. V. -- II, 8, 9, 15, 192.
- Vatsek -- VIII, 174.
- Vatsetis, Gen. -- IV, 193, 273, 426n; VI, 337.
- "Vechnoye Vremya" ("Evening Times", newspaper pub. in St. Petersburg, 1911-1917) -- III, 21, 83, 93, 200, 203, 207, 242, 393n.
- "Vechernyaya Birzhovka" -- See: "Birzhevyye Vedomosti".
- Vehib Pasha, Ferik -- IV, 97.
- "Velikaya Rossia" ("Great Russia", newspaper pub. in Sevastopol by Shulgin) -- IV, 339.
- Venizelos, Eleutherios -- IV, 411.
- Verderevsky -- III, 268, 311.
- Vergezhky, A. (pseud.) -- See: Tyrkova, A. V.
- Verkhovsky, Alexandr I. -- III, 268, 311.
- "Vestnik Komakademii" ("Herald of the Communist Academy" -- journal) -- VIII, 289.
- Vinaver -- III, 191.
- Vinnichenko, V. K. -- IV, 34, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 176, 185, 422n.
- Vinogradov -- I, 175.
- Vinoy, Gen. Joseph -- I, 364.
- Vitimsky, A. (pseud.) -- See: Olminsky M. S.
- Viviani, René -- III, 276; X, 52.

"The VKP(b) in Resolutions and Decisions of Congresses, Conferences and Plenums of the Central Committee"
-- I, 403n, 410n; II, 405n; III, 393n, 394n; IV, 428n; V, 402n, 403n, 404n, 416n, 417n, 418n, 419n, 420n; VI, 402n, 403n, 407n, 409n, 410n, 411n; VII, 397n, 404n; VIII, 376n, 378n, 379n, 380n, 382n, 385n, 386n, 387n, 388n; IX, 364n, 367n; X, 381n, 382n, 384n, 388n; XI, 357n, 358n, 360n, 361n, 362n, 366n, 367n; XII, 374n, 378n, 379n, 380n, 381n, 384n, 385n, 386n; XIII, 383n-384n, 390n, 396n, 398n, 399n.

"Vlast Naroda" ("Power of the People", SR newspaper) -- III, 373.

"Vlast Truda" ("Power of Labor", newspaper pub. in Irkutsk) -- XI, 135.

Voikov -- IX, 326; X, 46, 288.

Voinov -- III, 167.

Voitinsky -- III, 242.

Vollmar, Georg Heinrich von -- I, 241; II, 206, 369; IX, 19.

"Volna" ("The Wave", newspaper pub. by Helsinki RSDRP Committee) -- III, 405n.

Volodarsky, V. -- III, 125, 161; VI, 328; X, 235.

Volosevich -- XIII, 100, 101, 102.

-- works -- "A Course in the History of the VKP(b)" -- XIII, 100.

"Volya Naroda" ("The Will of the People", SR newspaper pub. in Petrograd in 1917) -- III, 94, 283, 291, 384, 398n.

Vonlyarlyarsky -- III, 373.

"Voprosy Strakhovania" ("Insurance Problems", journal) -- II, 423c.

Voronsky -- XII, 176.

Vorontsov-Dashkov -- II, 386n.

Voroshilov, Klimenty Yefremovich -- IV, 128, 130, 422n, 451c, 452c, 453c; V, 208; X, 42; XIII, 386n, 393n, 405c, 410c, 413c, 414c, 415c, 419c.

Vorovsky, V. V. -- II, 395n; IV, 429n.

"Vorwärts" (German SD newspaper pub. 1876-1933) -- X, 195, 213, 214, 361, 385n.

"Vossische Zeitung" -- X, 213, 214, 386n.

Voznesensky, Nikolai A. -- II, 212.

"Vperyod" ("Forward" -- Bolshevik newspaper) -- I, 397n, 399n, 400n, 406n. See also: "Vperodists" (Part I).

Vuinovich -- X, 81, 153, 154.

W

Walecki, Maximilian G. -- VI, 264, 266, 267, 268.

Ware, Harold -- XI, 187.

Warski -- See: Warszawski, Adolf S.

Warszawski, Adolf S. (Warski) -- VI, 266; X, 3, 4.

Webb, Sydney -- XII, 31.

Weber, Hans -- VIII, 211.

Weitling, Wilhelm -- I, 101.

Wels, Otto -- VI, 17; VII, 41, 396n; X, 249; XIII, 147.

Whishaw -- V, 47.

Whitman, Walt -- III, 402n; VI, 273.

"Why We Do Not Attend the Conference" (SR pamphlet) -- II, 89.

Wilhelm II, Kaiser -- III, 99, 103, 255, 383; IV, 23; VI, 19, 149; XIII, 303.

Williams, Robert -- VIII, 384n.

Wilson, Woodrow -- IV, 246, 413, 440n; X, 146.

Winchester, Cecil -- X, 374.

Winter -- XI, 220.

Witos, Wincenty -- X, 4.

Witte, Sergei Y. -- I, 195, 412n; II, 25, 264; IV, 316, 437n; V, 78.

Wittorf -- XII, 23.

Woll, Matthew -- X, 148.

"The Workers' Commission in Baku" (Article in Georgian newspaper "Khomli") -- II, 389n.

"World's Work" (pub. Garden City, N.Y., 1899-1932) -- X, 278, 389n.

Wrangel, Gen. Pyotr N. -- IV, 333, 334, 335, 339, 340, 344, 346, 347, 377, 379, 388, 389, 392, 394, 397, 400, 409, 410, 411, 437n, 474c; V, 8, 28, 115, 116, 185, 246; VI, 322; VIII, 360; X, 105, 187.

Wu P'ei-fu -- VII, 400n; VIII, 360, 362; IX, 255.

Y

Yakovlev -- VIII, 67, 70, 71, 272; XIII, 2.

Yakubov -- IV, 126.

Yakushkin, V. Ye. -- I, 182.

Yang Shen -- IX, 254.

Yaroslavsky, Yemelyan -- III, 182; IV, 430n; VII, 418c; VIII, 244; IX, 76; XIII, 102.

Yarotsky -- XIII, 147.

"Yedinaya Rossia" ("United Russia", pub. by Russian National Committee of Baku, 1918-1919) -- IV, 252, 431n.

Yefremov, I. -- III, 119, 311.

-- works -- "Representatives of the Russian People" -- II, 263.

Yefremov, V. I. -- VIII, 91, 390c.

Yegorov, N. M. -- II, 357.

Yeh T'ing -- X, 156.

"Yelisavetpol Vestnik" ("Yelisavetpol'sk Herald" -- variant title of "Kavkazsky Rabochy Listok") -- I, 406n.

Yelizarova, A. I. -- II, 405n.

Yenbayev -- V, 305.

Yeremeyev, K. S. -- II, 395n; V, 410n.

Yermakovsky -- VII, vi, 232-234, 415c.

Yevdokimov -- VIII, 116; X, 354.

Young, Owen D. -- XII, 382n.

Yudenich, Nikolai N. -- IV, 263, 267, 269, 270, 271, 282, 283, 295, 320, 321, 379, 386, 431n, 432n, 460c; V, 8, 185, 246; VIII, 360.

"Yunyie Stroiteli" ("Young Builders" -- magazine) -- VI, 425c.

Z

- "Za Partiyu" ("For the Party" -- newspaper pub. in Paris, 1912-1914) -- II, 404n.
- "Za Pravdu" -- See: "Pravda" (1912-1914).
- "Za Rubezhom" ("Abroad" -- magazine edited by Gorky, pub. 1930-1938) -- XII, 175, 379n.
- Zagumenny -- X, 3.
- Zaitsev -- IV, 117; IX, vi, 163, 376c.
- Zalmayev -- IV, 125.
- Zalutsky, Pyotr A. -- VII, 385; X, 80.
- Zamyslovsky -- II, 245.
- Zapolsky -- XI, 222.
- Zápotocký, Antonín -- VII, 188, 189.
- "Zaprosy Zhizni" ("Requirements of Life", magazine pub. in St. Petersburg, 1909-1912) -- II, 230, 231, 396n.
- Zarudny -- III, 369.
- "Zarya" ("Dawn" -- RSDRP theoretical journal; pub. in Stuttgart April, 1901-Aug., 1902) -- I, 121, 395n, 402n.
- "Zarya" ("Dawn", Menshevik magazine pub. in Berlin, 1922-1924) -- VI, 45, 403n.
- "Zarya Vostoka" ("Dawn of the East" -- newspaper pub. in Tiflis) -- V, 421n; VI, 2; VIII, 172, 175, 396c.
- Zasulich, Vera -- I, 59, 94, 95, 120, 122, 123, 128, 166; III, 386; IX, 5; X, 369.
- Zatonsky -- V, 45, 154.
- Zavoiko -- III, 339, 347.
- Zeigner, Erich -- VI, 412n.
- "Zemshchina" (Black Hundred newspaper, pub. in St. Petersburg, 1909-1917) -- II, 245, 249, 397n, 417c.
- Zenin -- XII, 174.
- Zetkin, Klara -- II, 417c; VII, 416c; VIII, 394c; XIII, 414c.
- Zhdanov, A. A. -- XI, 370c.
- Zhelyabov -- XIII, 25.
- Zhirov -- IX, 163, 164, 165, 166.
- "Zhivoye Delo" ("The Living Cause", Menshevik newspaper pub. in St. Petersburg, 1912) -- II, 369, 370, 406n.
- "Zhivoye Slovo" ("The Living Word", newspaper pub. in Petrograd until Oct., 1917) -- III, 166, 405n.
- "Zhizn Natsionalnostei" ("Life of Nationalities", publication of Commissariat of Nationalities, 1918-1924) -- IV, 170, 173, 176, 182, 185, 231, 244, 280, 371, 372, 407, 438n, 454c, 455c, 458c; V, 428c, 432c.
- Zinoviev, Grigory Ye. (pseud. of G. Ye. Radomyslsky) -- II, 390n; III, 381, 393n, 422c, 423c; V, 227, 229, 365; VI, 326, 327, 331; VII, v, 220, 224, 366, 371-382, 385, 386, 387, 390; VIII, v, 14, 15, 55, 56, 64-75, 83, 145, 178, 179, 181, 182, 183, 187, 188, 189, 204, 207, 215, 234, 236, 237, 240, 243, 244, 266-273, 295, 298, 303, 304, 307, 312, 313, 316, 321, 324-331, 350, 355, 378n, 379n, 382n, 386n, 391c, 392c, 395c, 396c, 398c; IX, vi, 31, 63, 69, 76-82, 86-100, 104, 111-115, 122-126, 145, 146, 147, 258, 281, 282, 283, 284, 295, 296, 299, 306, 307-311, 353, 360; X, 3-6, 9, 17, 21-24, 30, 41-43, 46-48, 55, 60-73, 78-84, 152, 155, 157, 166, 175, 176, 177, 179, 181, 184, 188-200 passim, 204, 265, 325, 338, 339, 340, 341, 346, 350, 351, 356, 362, 364, 376n, 377n, 384n, 388n, 392c; XI, 289, 324, 357n; XII, 5, 6, 97, 156, 167, 168, 309; XIII, 22, 398n.
- expulsion from Central Committee -- X, 82, 191, 200-205, 376n-377n, 384n.
- expulsion from Party -- X, 350-351, 388n; XIII, 398n.
- expulsion from Politburo -- VIII, 382n.
- role in October Revolution -- III, 381, 422c, 423c; VI, 326-327, 331; VII, 384; VIII, 215, 243; IX, 78; X, 176-177, 192, 338-341; XII, 5-6.
- works -- "Bolshevism or Trotskyism" --

Zinoviev -- works (cont.

VIII, 181; IX, 146.

-- "Bolshevization" --
VII, 372.

-- "Contours of the Coming
War" -- X, 47.

-- "In Memory of Lenin" --
VIII, 16.

-- "Leninism" -- VII, 374, 377;
VIII, 55, 71, 73, 181, 271.

-- "The Philosophy of the
Epoch" -- VII, 375, 377, 378, 384,
385, 415c; VIII, 89, 379n.

-- "The Worker-Peasant Alliance
and the Red Army" -- IX, 81.

See also: Left (Joint) Opposition;
New Opposition (Part I).

"Znamya Truda" ("Banner of Labor", SR
newspaper pub. in Baku, 1918-1919)
-- IV, 55, 252, 430n.

Zof, V. I. -- X, 260.

Zog, King -- VII, 393n.

Zondeck, Dr. -- XIII, 134, 388n.

Zubatov, S. V. (Zubatovism) -- I, 57, 99,
100; II, 96, 130-133, 388n, 412c.

"Zvezda" ("The Star", Bolshevik newspaper
pub. in St. Petersburg, 1910-1912;
during part of 1912 pub. as "Nevskaya
Zvezda") -- II, vi, 212, 226, 228,
231, 233, 236, 239, 243, 245, 247, 248,
249, 369, 370, 395n, 418c. V, 130,
131, 409n-410n.

PART III

WORKS BY LENIN AND STALIN

A. STALIN'S WORKS INCLUDED OR MENTIONED IN TEXT

1. Individual Articles

- The Abolition of National Restrictions -- III, 16-19.
- The Advanced Proletariat and the Fifth Party Congress -- II, 32-34, 408c.
- Against Compromise with the Bourgeoisie -- III, 266-267, 420c.
- Against Federalism -- III, 23-28; VI, 416n.
- Against Federalism -- Author's Note (1924) -- III, 28-31.
- Against Isolated Demonstrations -- III, v, 88-90.
- Against the Moscow Conference -- III, 193-195, 406n, 419c.
- Against Vulgarizing the Slogan of Self-Criticism -- XI, 127-138, 373c.
- The Agrarian Question -- I, xi, 214-229, 424c.
- The Aktiv of the Young Communist League in the Countryside. Speech Delivered at a Meeting of the Orgburo of the RKP(b) Central Committee, April 6, 1925. -- VII, vi, 77-84, 412c.
- All Power to the Soviets! -- III, vi, 297-299, 471c.
- The Alliance of Workers and Peasants, and State Farms -- XI, vi, viii, 188-196, 373c.
- American Billions -- III, 232-235.
- Anarchism or Socialism? -- I, xiv, 294-372, 412n, 413n, 424c, 425c; II, 407c, 408c.
- Anarchism or Socialism? (variant text) -- I, 373-392.
- The Anglo-Russian Committee. Speech at Session of the Comintern Executive Committee, August 7, 1926. -- VIII, vi, 194-203, 398c.
- The Anglo-Russian Unity Committee. Speech at the Joint Plenum of the VKP(b) Central Committee and Central Control Commission, July 15, 1926 -- VIII, vi, 176-191.
- Anniversary of the Lena Massacre -- II, 373-376, 406n, 421c.
- Another Lie -- IV, 93-94.
- Answers to Sverdlov University Students -- XII, 184-190, 390c.
- Antisemitism. Answer to the Inquiry of the Jewish Telegraphic Agency of America -- XIII, 28.
- Armed Insurrection and Our Tactics -- I, 131-137, 423c.
- At the Demonstration -- III, 100-103.
- August Bebel, Leader of German Workers -- II, 201-208, 414c.
- Author's Preface. To a Collection of Articles on the National Question. Published in 1920 -- IV, 370-373.
- Author's Preface to Volume I (of "Works") -- I, xi-xv.
- Autocracy of the Cadets or Sovereignty of the People? -- II, 20-21, 407c.
- Before the Elections -- II, 87-91, 410c.
- Bidding for Ministerial Portfolios -- III, 9-10.

The Bourgeoisie is Laying a Trap -- I, 179-184, 423c.

Boycott the Conference! -- II, 81-86, 410c.

The Break with the Cadets -- III, 275-278.

Briefly About the Disagreements in the Party -- I, 89-130, 160, 164, 167, 400n-401n, 405n, 422c, 423c.

The British Strike and Events in Poland. Report at Meeting of Workers in Tiflis Railroad Shops, June 8, 1926.-- VIII, vi, 155-172.

Bukharin's Group and the Right Deviation in Our Party. From speeches at the Joint Session of the Politburo of the VKP(b) Central Committee and the Presidium of the Central Control Commission in January and early February, 1929. -- XI, vi, viii, 318-325, 376c.

The Campaign Against the Workers -- III, 317-319.

The Causes of the July Defeat at the Front -- III, 221-226, 420c.

The Central Committee of the RKP(b) to the Central Executive Committee of the Kuomintang -- VII, 50-51.

Change in the Oil Companies' Tactics -- II, 102-106, 411c.

Citizens! -- I, 185-188, 423c.

The Class Struggle -- I, 277-285, 425c.

Close Ranks -- III, v, 104-107, 417c.

The Comintern Program -- XI, vii, viii, 141-156, 373c.

Comments -- Conspirators in Power -- III, 326-327.

Comments -- The Party of Indeterminants and the Russian Soldiers -- III, 324-326.

Comments -- The Railway Strike and Democratic Bankrupts -- III, 313-315.

Comments -- The Russian Peasants and the Party of Numskulls -- III, 315-316.

Comments -- Starvation in the Countryside -- III, 331-332.

Comments -- Starvation in the Factories -- III, 332-334.

The Communist Party of Czechoslovakia. Speech Delivered in the Czechoslovak Commission of the IKKI, March 27, 1925 -- VII, vi, 59-68, 411c.

The Communist Party of Poland. Speech Delivered at a Meeting of the Polish Commission of the Comintern, July 3, 1924 -- VI, 264-272, 423c.

Competition and Labor Enthusiasm of the Masses. Preface to Ye. Mikulina's Booklet "Competition of the Masses" -- XII, vi-vii, 108-111, 388c.

Comrade Kotovsky -- VIII, 99.

Comrade Lenin on Vacation. Remarks. -- V, 134-136.

Concerning International Communist Women's Day -- VIII, 108.

Concerning the Agrarian Question -- I, 230-235, 424c.

Concerning the International Situation -- VI, vi, 280-301.

Concerning the National Question in Yugoslavia, Speech Delivered in the Yugoslav Commission of the IKKI, March 30, 1925. -- VII, vi, 69-76, 411c.

Concerning the Presentation of the National Question -- V, vi, 52-59, 425c.

Concerning the Problems of the Chinese Revolution. Reply to Comrade Marchulin. -- IX, 232-237, 379c.

Concerning the Question of the Proletaria and the Peasantry. Speech Delivered at the Thirteenth Gubernia Conference of the Moscow RKP(b) Organization, Jan. 27, 1925 -- VII, vi, 25-33, 407c; VIII, 379n.

Concerning the Question of the Strategy and Tactics of the Russian Communists V, v, 87, 160-180, 414n, 437c.

Concerning the Revision of the Agrarian Program (Speech Delivered at the Seventh Sitting of the Fourth Congress of the RSDRP April 13 (26), 1906) -- I 236-238.

Concerning the Situation in the Caucasus. From the People's Commissariat of Nationalities -- IV, 101-103.

Concerning the "Statement" of the Opposition of August 8, 1927 -- X, 85-91, 392c.

- Concluding Remarks Concerning the Report "The Social Democratic Deviation in Our Party", November 3, 1926 -- VIII, 298-356, 400c.
- Concluding Remarks on the Political Report of the Central Committee to the 16th Congress of the VKP(b), July 2, 1930 -- XIII, v, 1-16.
- Conditions for Victory of the Russian Revolution -- III, 11-15, 412c.
- The Conference and the Workers -- II, vi, 134-145, 412c.
- The Conference in Mariinsky Palace -- III, 43-47.
- Confusion Worse Confounded -- V, 286-290, 438c.
- Congress of the Peoples of Daghestan, Nov. 13, 1920 -- IV, 394-398.
- Congress of the Peoples of Terek Oblast, Nov. 17, 1920 -- IV, 399-407.
- The Conspiracy Continues -- III, v, 261-265, 410n.
- The Constituent Assembly Elections -- III, 149-155, 402n.
- Counterrevolution and the Peoples of Russia -- III, 206-209, 419c.
- The Counterrevolution Is Mobilizing -- Prepare to Resist -- III, v, 361-363, 422c.
- Credo -- I, x, 421c.
- The Crisis and the Directory -- III, 268-271.
- The December Strike and the December Agreement--(On Occasion of the Fifth Anniversary) -- II, 169-173.
- Declaration of Rights of the People of Russia -- See under Council of People's Commissars (Part I).
- Deductions -- II, 244-247, 418c.
- The Democratic Conference -- III, vi, 289-293.
- The Discussion. Interview with a Rosta Correspondent, Jan. 9, 1924 -- VI, v, 1-2.
- The Discussion, Rafail, the Articles by Preobrazhensky and Sapronov, and Trotsky's Letter -- V, 371-387, 388, 441c.
- The Dissolution of the Duma and Tasks of the Proletariat -- II, 41-45, 409c.
- Division of Labor in the Socialist Revolutionary Party -- III, 244-247.
- Dizzy with Success. Problems of the Collective Farm Movement -- XII, vii, viii, 191-199, 202, 213, 391c.
- The Don Area and the North Caucasus (Machinations and Facts) -- IV, v, 104-115, 449c.
- Don't Forget the East -- IV, 171-173, 455c.
- Draft Platform on the National Question for the Fourth Conference (of the Central Committee), Endorsed by the Politburo -- V, vi, 293-300.
- "Dymovka". Speech Delivered at a Meeting of the Orgburo of the RKP(b) Central Committee, Jan. 26, 1925. -- VII, vi, 19-24, 407c.
- The Economic State of the Soviet Union and Party Policy. Report to the Aktiv of the Leningrad Organization on the Work of the Plenum of the VKP(b) Central Committee, April 13, 1926 -- VIII, v, 116-148, 380n, 394c.
- Economic Terrorism and the Labor Movement -- II, 110-113, 411c.
- Either--Or (March 26, 1917) -- III, 20-22.
- Either--Or (August 25, 1917) -- III, 251-255, 410n, 420c.
- The Election Campaign in St. Petersburg and the Mensheviks -- II, v, 14-19, 383n, 407c.
- Elections in St. Petersburg (Letter from St. Petersburg) -- II, vi, 271-284, 399n, 421c.
- The Entente's New Campaign Against Russia -- IV, vi, 319-328, 472c.
- Entry in the Logbook of the Cruiser Red Ukraine -- XII, 117.
- Entry in the Red Book of the Dynamo Factory Nov. 7, 1924 -- VI, 321.
- Excerpt from a Speech on the Military Question Delivered at the Eighth Congress of the RKP(b), March 21, 1919 -- IV, 249-250.

F. Dzerzhinsky. On F. Dzerzhinsky's Death -- VIII, 192-193.

Factory Legislation and the Proletarian Struggle (Concerning the Two Laws of November 15) -- I, 286-293, 425c.

The Fifteenth Anniversary of the OGPU -- XIII, 158.

The Fifteenth Congress of the VKP(b), December 2-19, 1927 -- X, 269-371.

The Fifth Anniversary of the First Congress of Women Workers and Peasant Women -- V, 349-351, 440c.

First Results of the Procurement Campaign and the Further Tasks of the Party. To All Party Organizations -- XI, vii-viii, 10-19, 370c.

For the Party -- II, vi, 213-218, 395n-396n, 417c.

Foreigners and the Kornilov Conspiracy -- III, v, 286-288.

Forging Chains -- III, vi, 305-308.

The Formation of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics. Report at the First Congress of Soviets of the USSR, Dec. 30, 1922 -- V, 156-159.

The Forthcoming General Strike -- II, 159-164, 413c.

The Foundations of Leninism. Lectures Delivered at Sverdlov University -- V, 87; VI, vi, 69-188, 396, 405n, 421c; VIII, 11, 12, 13, 15, 18, 35, 61, 63, 76, 349; IX, 368n.

The Fourteenth Congress of the VKP(b), Dec. 18-31, 1925 -- VII, 259-391.

Fourth Conference of the Central Committee of the RKP(b) with Officials of the National Republics and Oblasts, June 9-12, 1923 -- V, 291-341.

From the Editors (of Georgian newspaper "Brdzola") -- I, 3-10, 418c.

General Provisions of the Constitution of the Russian Socialist Federative Soviet Republic. Draft Approved by the Commission Appointed by VTsIK for Drafting the Constitution of the Soviet Republic -- IV, v, 79-80, 418n, 448c.

Gone to This Extreme ("Dokatilis") -- XI, vi, viii, 313-317.

A Government of Bourgeois Dictatorship --

III, 309-312, 421c.

The Government's Policy on the National Question -- IV, 225-229, 458c.

Grain Procurement and the Prospects for the Development of Agriculture. From Speeches in Various Areas of Siberia in Jan., 1928 -- XI, vi, vii, 1-9.

Greetings on the 15th Anniversary of the Young Communist League -- XIII, 274-275.

Greetings on the Tenth Anniversary of the Red Army -- XI, 20.

Greetings to Employees of Azerbaidzhan and Grozny Oil Fields -- XIII, 45.

Greetings to Kostroma Workers -- XI, 65

Greetings to Leningrad -- XIII, 144.

Greetings to Maxim Gorky -- XIII, 142, 389n.

Greetings to Petrograd from the Southern Front -- IV, 281.

Greetings to Petrograd, to the Soviet -- V, 137.

Greetings to "Selskokhozyaistvennaya Gazeta" ("Agricultural Gazette") -- XI, 332, 377c.

Greetings to the First Congress of Highland Women -- V, 60-61.

Greetings to the Newspaper "Kommunist" -- V, 392.

Greetings to the Red Army on its 15th Anniversary. To the Revolutionary Military Council of the USSR -- XIII 257.

Greetings to the Seventh All-Union YCL Conference -- XIII, 141.

Greetings to the Stalingrad Newspaper "Borba" ("Struggle") -- IX, 169.

History of the VKP(b). Short Course -- See under title in Part II.

How the Red Army is Greeted. Statement to "Krasnoarmeyets" -- IV, 342-343.

How They Are Preparing for the Election -- II, 240-243, 418c.

The Ice Has Broken! -- II, vi, 237-239, 418c.

Immediate Tasks in Party Affairs (Report) VI, 409n.

The Immediate Tasks of Communism in Georgia and Transcaucasia. Report to a General Meeting of the Tiflis Organization of the Communist Party of Georgia, July 6, 1921. -- V, v, 88-100, 408n, 426c.

The Immediate Tasks of the Party in the National Question. Theses for the Tenth Congress of the RKP(b). Endorsed by the Party Central Committee. -- V, 15-29, 403n, 404n, 423c.

Imperialism's Reserves -- IV, 245-248, 458c.

The Importance and Tasks of the Complaint Bureau -- XIII, 135-136, 389n, 408c.

In Lieu of Concluding Remarks. Jan. 31, 1934 -- XIII, 381, 418c.

In Memory of Comrade G. Telia -- II, 27-31, 408c.

In Memory of Comrade I. I. Skvortsov-Stepanov -- XI, 221, 374c.

The Independence of Finland. Speech Delivered in VTsIK Dec. 22, 1917 (Newspaper Report) -- IV, 22-24.

Industrialization and the Grain Problem -- XI, vi, viii, 157-187, 373c.

The Industrialization of the Country and the Right Deviation in the VKP(b). Speech at the Plenum of the VKP(b) Central Committee, Nov. 19, 1928 -- XI, v-vi, 245-290, 366n, 375c.

Instructions of St. Petersburg Workers to their Workers' Deputy -- II, vi.

Instructions to SD Deputies to the Third State Duma -- Adopted at a Meeting of Representatives of Workers Districts in Baku, Sept. 22, 1907 -- II, 78-80.

The International Character of the October Revolution. On the Occasion of the Tenth Anniversary of October -- X, vi, 239-250, 394c.

International Counterrevolution -- I, 247-249, 425c.

The International Situation and the Defense of the USSR -- X, vi, 3-59, 376n, 392c.

The International Situation and the

Tasks of the Communist Parties -- VII, vi, 52-59, 410c.

International Women's Day -- VII, 48-49, 409c.

Interview with Col. Robins, May 13, 1933 -- XIII, 260-273.

Interview with the First American Labor Delegation, Sept. 9, 1927 -- X, vi, 92-148.

Interview with Foreign Workers' Delegations, November 5, 1927 -- X, vi, 206-238.

Interview with the German Writer Emil Ludwig, December 13, 1931 -- XIII, viii, 104-123.

Interview with the "New York Times" Correspondent Duranty, Dec. 25, 1933 -- XIII, 276-281.

Interview with the Participants in the Conference of Agitation and Propaganda Departments, Oct. 14, 1925. -- VII, vi, 235-240.

Joint Plenum of the VKP(b) Central Committee and Central Control Commission, January 7-12, 1933 -- XIII, 159-233.

Joint Plenum of the VKP(b) Central Committee and Central Control Commission, July 29-August 9, 1927 -- X, 1-91.

The Kiev Bourgeois Rada -- IV, 28-29.

Kuznetsk. Kuznetskstroï -- XIII, 140.

Lagging Behind the Revolution -- III, 58-63, 414c.

Land to the Peasants -- III, 34-36, 413c.

Lenin. Speech at a Memorial Meeting of the Kremlin Military School, Jan. 28, 1924 -- VI, 52-64, 405n; IX, 368n.

Lenin and the Question of Alliance with the Middle Peasantry. Reply to Comrade S. -- XI, vi, 101-115, 373c.

Lenin as the Organizer and Leader of the Russian Communist Party -- IV, vi, 305-315, 471c.

Letter from Kutais -- I, 56-58.

Letter from Kutais (From the Same Comrade) -- I, 59-61.

Letter to A. M. Gorky -- XII, 173-177.

Letter to Chugunov -- IX, 203-204.

Letter to Comrade Bezymensky -- XII, 200-201.

Letter to Comrade Ch--a -- XIII, 20-22.

Letter to Comrade D-ov -- VII, 16-18.

Letter to Comrade Etchin -- XIII, 43-44.

Letter to Comrade Demyan Bedny, July 15, 1924 -- VI, vi, 273-276.

Letter to Comrade I. N. Bazhanov -- XIII, 235.

Letter to Comrade Kuibyshev -- XI, viii, 220, 374c.

Letter to Comrade Me-rt -- VII, vi, 42-47.

Letter to Comrade Shatunovsky -- XIII, 17-19.

Letter to Comrade Yermakovsky -- VII, 232-234.

Letter to Comrade Zaitsev -- IX, 163-166.

Letter to Comrades Tsvetkov and Alypov -- IX, 176-178.

Letter to Ksenfontov -- IX, 152-154.

Letter to Members of the Communist Academy's Circle on Party Work -- XI, 98-100.

Letter to Shinkevich -- IX, 191-192.

Letter to Slepkov -- VIII, vi, 206-208, 398c.

Letter to the Editors of the Newspaper "Pravda" -- XIII, 145.

Letter to the Party Central Committee from Solvychevodsk Exile -- II, 209-212, 415c.

Letter to the Presidium of the 22nd Leningrad Gubernia Party Conference -- VII, 257-258.

Letter to V. I. Lenin, July 7, 1918 -- IV, 118-119.

Letter to V. I. Lenin, July 10, 1918 -- IV, 120-121.

Letter to V. I. Lenin, August 4, 1918

-- IV, 122-126.

Letter to V. I. Lenin, August 31, 1918 -- IV, 127.

Letter to V. I. Lenin (March, 1921) -- V, 50-51.

Letter to V. I. Lenin about the Situation on the Western Front, Aug. 11, 1919 -- IV, 272-274.

Letter to V. I. Lenin from the Eastern Front, Jan. 5, 1919 (includes facsimile) -- IV, 186-189.

Letter to V. I. Lenin from the Southern Front, Oct. 15, 1919 -- IV, 275-277.

Letters from the Caucasus -- II, v, 174-196, 392n, 402n, 413c.

Liberal Hypocrites -- II, 227-228.

Life Triumphs! -- II, 232-233, 418c.

Light from the East -- IV, v, 177-182, 422n.

The Logic of Facts (In Reference to the "Theses" of the Menshevik Central Committee) -- IV, 134-145, 454c.

The London Congress of the Russian Social Democratic Labor Party (A Delegate's Notes) -- II, vi, 46-77, 381n, 382n, 409c.

Long Live International Fraternity! -- I, 81-83, 422c.

Long Live May Day! -- II, 219-224, 396n, 417c.

Long Live Soviet Armenia! -- IV, 413-414, 477c.

Magnitogorsk. To Magnitostroi. (May 19, 1931) -- XIII, 47.

Magnitogorsk. To Magnitostroi. (March 30, 1932) -- XIII, 133.

Mandate of the St. Petersburg Workers to Their Labor Deputy -- II, vi, 250-252, 398n, 419c.

Mandate to the SD Deputies in the Third State Duma -- II, 78-80, 409c-410c.

Marx and Engels on Insurrection -- I, 241-246, 425c.

Marxism and the National Question -- I, vi, 290-367, 402n-403n; IV, 370.

- Marxism and the National Question (cont.)
438n; VII, 70, 73, 222, 397n; XI, 338, 351.
- May Day -- III, 37-38, 413c.
- Measures for Alleviating the Struggle Within the Party. Speech at the October 11, 1926, Session of the Politburo of the VKP(b) Central Committee -- VIII, vi, 209-213, 398c.
- The Military Situation in the South -- IV, vi, 282-291, 433n, 468c.
- Mr. Campbell Exaggerates -- XIII, 146-157, 411c.
- More About a Conference with Guarantees -- II, 92-97, 411c.
- More About Stockholm -- III, 196-199, 407n, 419c.
- A Muddle -- II, 35-37, 408c.
- The Municipal Election Campaign -- III, v, 67-79, 414c.
- National Factors in Party and State Affairs. Theses for the Twelfth Congress of the RKP(b), Approved by the Party Central Committee -- V, 181-194, 437c.
- The National Question and Leninism. Answer to Comrades Meshkov, Kovalchuk and Others -- XI, vii, viii, 333-355, 377c.
- The National Question and Marxism -- II, 402n
- The National Question and Social Democracy -- II, 402n, 421c; IV, 438n.
- The National Question Once Again. Concerning the Article by Semich -- VII, 216-226, 414c.
- A Necessary Comment (Concerning Rafail) IV, 388-391, 441c.
- A Necessary Correction -- XII, 137-139, 389c.
- New Conditions and New Tasks in Economic Construction. Speech at a Meeting of Executives, June 23, 1931. -- XIII, vi, 51-80, 386n, 404c.
- The New Government -- III, 146-148.
- A New Period -- II, vi, 225-226, 418c.
- Nizhny-Novgorod. Automobile Plant. -- XIII, 103.
- Nizhny-Novgorod. To the Chief of the Automobile Plant Construction Project and the Director of the Molotov Automobile Plant -- XIII, 124.
- Non-Party Simpletons -- II, 229-231.
- Note Sent by Direct Wire to the People's Secretariat, Ukrainian Soviet Republic, Feb. 24, 1918 -- IV, 41-44.
- Note to V. I. Lenin from Petrograd by Direct Wire, May 25, 1919 -- IV, 258-260.
- Note to V. I. Lenin from Petrograd by Direct Wire, June 18, 1919 -- IV, 262-264.
- October and Trotsky's Theory of Permanent Revolution -- VII, 393n.
- October, Lenin, and the Prospects of Our Development -- VII, v, 252-256, 417c.
- The October Revolution (October 24 and 25, 1917, in Petrograd) -- IV, 152-154, 454c.
- The October Revolution and the National Policy of the Russian Communists -- V, vi, 113-116, 428c.
- The October Revolution and the National Question -- IV, v, 155-167, 371, 438n.
- The October Revolution and the Question of the Middle Strata -- V, 342-348, 440c.
- The October Revolution and the Strategy of the Russian Communists -- V, 414n.
- The October Revolution and the Tactics of the Russian Communists. Preface to the Book "On the Road to October" -- VI, vi, 358-401; VII, 394n; VIII, 11, 19, 27-28, 62, 63; XIII, 130, 131.
- The Oil Companies on Economic Terrorism -- II, vi, 114-127, 411c.
- On Cultural-National Autonomy -- II, vi, 423c.
- On Occasion of the Tenth Anniversary of the First Congress of Women Workers and Peasant Women -- XI, 244, 375c.
- On the Contradictions in the Young Communist League. Speech at the RKP(b) Central Committee Conference on Work Among Youth, April 3, 1924 -- VI, 65-68.

On the Death of Lenin. A Speech
Delivered at the Second All-
Union Congress of Soviets, Jan.
26, 1924 -- VI, vi, 46-51, 419c.

On the Grain Front. From a Talk
to Students of the Institute of
Red Professors, the Communist
Academy and Sverdlov University,
May 28, 1928 -- XI, vi, 81-97;
XII, 157.

On the Present Situation (Speech
Delivered at the Fifteenth Sitting
of the Fourth Congress of the
RSDRP April 17(30) 1906) -- I,
239-240.

On the Problem of the Workers' and
Peasants' Government. Reply to
Dmitriyev -- IX, vi, 179-190,
377c.

On the Problems of Leninism -- VIII, v,
13-90, 376n, 379n, 390c; IX, 78,
81.

On the Road to Nationalism (Letter
from the Caucasus) -- II, 285-289,
421c.

Once More on the Social-Democratic
Deviation in Our Party -- IX, v,
3-61, 363n, 375c.

One Immediate Task -- IV, 74-78, 448c.

The Opposition Bloc in the VKP(b).
Theses for the Fifteenth All-Union
Conference of the VKP(b) Adopted
by the Conference and Confirmed by
the VKP(b) Central Committee --
VIII, 214-233, 384n-385n, 386n,
387n, 399c.

Order of the Day to the Ukrainian Labor
Army, March 7, 1920 -- IV, 292-293.

Organization of a Russian Federal Repub-
lic. Pravda Interview -- IV, v, 66-
73.

Organizational Report of the Central
Committee (to 12th Party Congress)
-- V, 197-222.

Organizational Report of the Central
Committee (to 13th Party Congress)
-- VI, vi, 191-219.

Our Aims -- II, 248-249, 418c; V, 410n.

Our Caucasian Clowns -- II, 38-40, 408c.

Our Disagreements -- V, v, 4-14, 422c.

Our Tasks in the East -- IV, 236-239,
458c.

Outcome of the Moscow Conference --
III, 214-216.

Outline of Studies in Leninism -- VI,
420c.

Outline of the Article "The International
Character of the October Revolution"
-- X, vi, 168-171.

A Paper Coalition -- III, 328-330.

Partition Wall -- IV, 168-170, 454c.

The Party and the Opposition. Speech
at Sixteenth Moscow Gubernia Party
Conference, November 23, 1927 --
X, vi, 252-268, 395c; XI, 361n.

The Party Before and After Taking Power
-- V, v, 87, 101-112, 427c.

Party Conference of the Moscow Military
District -- X, 251.

The Party Crisis and Our Tasks -- II,
v, 146-158, 413c.

Party News -- II, 165-168, 391n.

Party Questions in the VKP(b) (Report
to Seventh Plenum of IKKI) -- IX,
362n, 363n.

The Party's Immediate Tasks in the
Countryside. Speech Delivered at
a Conference of Secretaries of
Rural Party Units, Called by the
Central Committee of the RKP(b)
Oct. 22, 1924 -- VI, vi, 302-312,
414n, 425c.

The Party's Strategy and Tactics -- V,
436c.

The Party's Tasks. Report Delivered
at an Enlarged Meeting of the
Krasnaya Presnya District Committee
of the RKP(b) with Group Organizers,
Members of the Debating Society
and of the Bureau of Party Cells,
Dec. 2, 1923. V, 354-370, 441c.

The Party's Tasks in the Countryside.
Speech Delivered at the Plenum of
the RKP(b) Central Committee, Oct.
26, 1924 -- VI, 313-320, 415n, 425c.

The Party's Three Fundamental Slogans
on the Peasant Question. Reply to
Yan--sky -- IX, vi, 205-220, 378c.

The Peace Negotiations with the Ukraine
Izvestia interview. -- IV, 82-84.

- The Peasantry, Ally of the Working Class: Reply to Comrades P. F. Boltnev, V. I. Yefremov and V. I. Ivlev -- VIII, vi, 91-94, 390c.
- A Period of Provocation -- III, 241-243, 420c.
- The Petrograd Front. Pravda Interview -- IV, 265-271.
- The Plenum of the VKP(b) Central Committee of July 4-12, 1928 -- XI, 139-196.
- The Plot Against the Revolution -- III, 337-357.
- The Plot Continues -- III, v, 261-265, 410n.
- The Policy of Liquidating the Kulaks as a Class -- XII, 178-183, 390c.
- The Policy of the Soviet Government on the National Question in Russia -- IV, v, 351-363, 372, 476c.
- The Political Physionomy of the Russian Opposition. From a Speech at the Joint Meeting of the Comintern Executive Committee Presidium and the International Control Commission, Sept. 27, 1927 -- X, v-vi, 153-167, 393c.
- Political Report of the Central Committee (to the 14th Party Congress) -- VII, v, 261-352; X, 389n.
- Political Report of the Central Committee (to the 15th Party Congress) -- X, 271-353; XII, 385n.
- Political Report of the Central Committee to the 16th Congress of the VKP(b). June 27, 1930. -- XII, viii, 235-373; XIII, 384n.
- The Political State of the Republic. Report Delivered at a Regional Conference of Communist Organizations of the Don and the Caucasus, held in Vladikavkaz, Oct. 27, 1920 -- IV, vi, 374-381, 476c.
- The Political Strategy and Tactics of the Communists and the New Economic Policy -- V, 428c.
- The Political Strategy and Tactics of the Russian Communists (Synopsis of a Pamphlet) -- V, v, vi, 62-87.
- The Political Tasks of the University of Peoples of the East. Speech Delivered at a Meeting of Students of the Communist University of Working People of the East, May 18, 1925 -- VII, vi, 133-152, 413c; IX, 246, 373n; X, 381n, 383n; XI, 363n; XIII, 383n.
- The Possibilities of Building Socialism in Our Country. Reply to Comrade Pokoyev -- VIII, vi, 95-98, 391c.
- Practical Measures for Implementing the Resolution on the National Question Adopted by the 12th Party Congress (Report to Fourth Conference of Central Committee) -- V, vi, 313-326.
- Preface to the First Edition of the Collected Volume "Problems of Leninism" -- VIII, 11-12, 376n.
- Preface to the Georgian Edition of K. Kautsky's Pamphlet "Driving Forces and Prospects of the Russian Revolution" -- II, v, 1-13.
- The Present Situation and the Unity Congress of the Workers' Party -- I, 250-276, 410n, 425c.
- The Press -- II, 128-133, 387n, 412c.
- The Press as a Collective Organizer -- V, 281-285, 438c.
- Problems of Agrarian Policy in the USSR. Speech at the Conference of Marxist Students of the Agrarian Question, Dec. 27, 1929 -- XII, vii, 141-172, 378n, 390c; XIII, 17, 384n.
- Problems of the Chinese Revolution. Theses for Propagandists Approved by the VKP(b) Central Committee -- IX, vi, 221-230, 378c.
- Program of Studies for Marxian Workers' Circles (1898) -- I, x.
- The Proletarian Class and the Proletarian Party -- I, 62-73, 422c.
- The Proletariat Fights While the Bourgeoisie Makes Alliance with the Government -- II, 22-26, 408c.
- The Prospects -- V, v, 117-127, 428c.
- The Prospects of the Communist Party of Germany and the Question of Bolshevization. Interview with Herzog, Member of the K.P.D. -- VII, vi, 34-41, 408c.
- The Prospects of the Revolution in China. Speech at the Chinese

- Commission of the Comintern Executive Committee, Nov. 30, 1926. VIII, vi, 357-374, 401c; X, 18-19.
- The Provisional Government-- Speech at Meeting on Vasilyevsky Island April 18 (May 1), 1917 -- III, 39-42, 413c.
- The Provisional Revolutionary Government and Social Democracy -- I, 138-159, 403n, 423c.
- Question of Fighting Reserves of the Republic -- IV, 346-350.
- The Question of the Union of the Independent National Republics. Interview with a "Pravda" Correspondent -- V, 138-144.
- Questions and Answers. Speech Delivered at the Sverdlov University, June 9, 1925 -- VII, v, 156-211, 242; VIII, 11, 64; IX, 180, 184.
- Reaction is Growing -- I, 173-178, 423c.
- Remarks on Topics of the Day -- IX, v, 322-361, 379c; X, 29.
- The Reorganization of State Control. Report Delivered at a Meeting of VTsIK April 9, 1919 (Newspaper Report) -- IV, 251.
- Reply on the Inspection (Letter to Lenin) -- V, 427c.
- Reply to Bill-Belotserkovsky -- XI, viii, 326-329, 376c.
- Reply to Collective Farm Comrades -- XII, vii, viii, 202-228, 392c.
- Reply to Comrade M. Rafail (Leningrad. Oblast Trade Union Council) Copy: Secretary Kirov of Oblast Party Committee. -- XII, 231-232.
- Reply to Comrade Sh. -- XI, viii, 239-241, 474c.
- Reply to Kushtysev -- XI, viii, 311-312, 376c.
- Reply to Mr. Barnes' Letter, March 20, 1933 -- XIII, 258.
- Reply to Olekhnovich and Aristov. Concerning the Letter to the Editors of the Magazine "Proletarskaya Revolyutsia" "Certain Problems in the History of Bolshevism" XIII, vii, 126-132.
- Reply to S. Pokrovsky -- IX, 315-321.
- Reply to "Social Democrat" -- I, 160-172, 404n, 423c.
- Reply to the Greeting of Workers in Tiflis Railroad Shops, June 8, 1926 -- VIII, 173-175.
- Reply to the Letter from the Associated Press Reporter Richardson -- XIII, 134.
- Reply to the Questions of Ralph Barnes, May 3, 1932 -- XIII, 137-139.
- Reply to Ukrainian Comrades in the Rear and at the Front -- IV, 6-14, 443c.
- Report on National Factors in Party and State Affairs (to 12th Party Congress) -- V, 236-263, 416n, 438c.
- Report on Soviet Autonomy of Terek Oblast -- IV, 399-403, 477c.
- Report on the Immediate Tasks in Party Affairs (Report to 13th Party Conference) -- VI, v, 5-26, 402n, 417c, 418c; IX, 367n.
- Report on the Immediate Tasks of the Party on the National Question, March 10, 1921 (to Tenth Party Congress) -- V, 33-44, 424c; IX, 176, 368n.
- Report to Comrade Lenin by the Commission of the Party Central Committee and the Council of Defense on the Reasons for the Fall of Perm in December, 1918 -- IV, vi, 197-224.
- Report to the Seventeenth Party Congress on the Work of the VKP(b) Central Committee, Jan. 26, 1934 -- XIII, viii-x, 282-379.
- Report to V. I. Lenin -- IV, 190-194.
- Resolutions Adopted by the Baku Committee Jan. 22, 1910 (For the Forthcoming General Party Conference) -- II, v, 197-200, 414c.
- The Results of Elections in Workers' Curia in St. Petersburg -- II, 256-261, 420c.
- The Results of the First Five-Year Plan -- XIII, vi, 161-215, 389n, 411c.
- Results of the July Plenum of the VKP(b)

- Central Committee. Report at the July 13, 1928, Aktiv Meeting of the Leningrad Party Organization -- XI, vi, vii, 197-218, 373c.
- Results of the Municipal Elections in Petrograd -- III, 91-95, 395n, 415c.
- Results of the 13th Congress of the RKP(b). Report Delivered at the RKP(b) Central Committee. Courses for Secretaries of Uyezd Party Committees, June 17, 1925 -- VI, vi, 234-260, 423c.
- Results of the Work of the 14th Conference of the RKP(b). Report Delivered at a Meeting of the Aktiv of the Moscow Organization of the RKP(b), May 9, 1925 -- VII, v, 90-132, 413c; VIII, 11, 63-64.
- The Revolution in China and the Tasks of the Comintern. Speech at the 10th Session of the Eighth Plenum of the Comintern Executive Committee, May 24, 1927 -- IX, vi, 282-312, 372n, 379c.
- The Revolutionary Front -- III, 300-304.
- The Revolutionary Movement in the East. Interview Given to Mr. Fuse, Japanese Correspondent of "Nichi-Nichi" -- VII, 227-231, 415c.
- The Right Danger in the German Communist Party. Speech at the Dec. 19, 1928, Session of the Presidium of the Comintern Executive Committee -- XI, vii, 294-310, 376c.
- The Right Danger in the VKP(b). Speech at the Plenum of the Moscow Party Committee and Moscow Control Commission, Oct. 19, 1928 -- XI, v, 222-237, 474c.
- The Right Deviation in the VKP(b). Speech at Plenum of the VKP(b) Central Committee and Central Control Commission in April, 1929. XII, v, 1-107, 374n, 377n, 387c.
- Rights and "Lefts" in the National Republics and Oblasts (Speech at Fourth Conference of Central Committee) -- V, 301-312.
- Rostov. Agricultural Machinery Plant -- XII, 233.
- The Russian Social Democratic Party and its Immediate Tasks -- I, 11-31, 418c.
- Saratov. To the Chief of the Combine Plant Construction Project and the Director of the Combine Plant -- XIII, 125.
- The Second Wave -- III, 279-285, 421c.
- Self-Chastisement -- III, 335-336.
- The Seventh (April) Conference of the RSDRP(Bolsheviks), April 24-29, 1917 -- III, 48-57.
- The Seventh Expanded Plenum of the Comintern Executive Committee, Nov. 22, Dec. 16, 1926 -- VIII, 400c, IX, v, 1-151.
- The Shooting of Twenty-Six Baku Comrades by Agents of British Imperialism -- IV, 252-255, 459c.
- Short Preliminary Report (Jan. 13, 1919) -- IV, 425n.
- The Situation in the Caucasus -- IV, 95-100, 449c.
- The Situation in the Caucasus. "Pravda Interview" -- IV, 408-412.
- The Situation in the Social Democratic Fraction in the Duma -- II, 368-372, 422c.
- The Situation on the Polish Front. "Pravda" Interview -- IV, 336-341.
- The Situation on the Southwestern Front. Ukrainian ROSTA Interview -- IV, 329-334.
- The Slogan of the Dictatorship of the Proletariat and the Poor Peasantry in the Period of Preparation for October. Reply to S. Pokrovsky -- IX, vi, 269-281, 379c.
- The Social Democratic Deviation in Our Party. Report at the Fifteenth All-Union Conference of the VKP(b), Nov. 1, 1926 -- VIII, v, 234-297, 298, 399c, 400c; IX, 365n.
- The Social Democratic View of the National Question -- I, 32-55, 400n, 421c.
- Some Questions Concerning the History of Bolshevism. Letter to the Editors of the Magazine "Proletarskaya Revolyutsia" ("Proletarian Revolution") -- XIII, vii, 84-102, 126, 130-131, 132, 405c, 406c, 407c.
- South Russia. "Pravda" Interview -- IV, 148-151.

The Southern Front. "Izvestia" Interview -- IV, 131-133.

Soviet Power -- III, vi, 367-370.

The Soviets of Workers' and Soldiers' Deputies -- III, 1-3, 412c.

Speech at a Celebration Meeting at the Military Academy, Nov. 17, 1923 (Brief Newspaper Report) -- V, 352-353.

Speech at a Joint Meeting of Party and Soviet Organizations in Vyatka, Jan. 19, 1919 (Record in the Minutes) -- IV, 195-196.

Speech at a Meeting Called by the Moscow Party Committee on the Occasion of V. I. Lenin's Fiftieth Birthday, April 23, 1920 -- IV, 316-318.

Speech at a Meeting of Workers in the Stalin Railroad Shop of the October Railroad, March 1, 1927 -- IX, 170-175.

Speech at a Plenum of the RKP(b) Central Committee and the Central Control Commission, on Jan. 17, 1925 -- VII, 6-10.

Speech at a Plenum of the Central Committee of the RKP(b), Jan. 19, 1925 -- VII, vi, 11-14.

Speech at a Plenum of the Moscow Soviet on the Situation on the Southern Front, Oct. 29, 1918 (Newspaper Report) -- IV, 146-147.

Speech at Congress of Finnish Social Democratic Labor Party, Helsingfors, Nov. 14, 1917 -- IV, 1-5.

Speech at the Eighth Congress of the Young Communist League, May 16, 1928 -- XI, 66-77.

Speech at the Fifteenth Moscow Gubernia Party Conference, Jan. 14, 1927 -- IX, 155-162.

Speech at the Fifth All-Union Young Communist League Conference, March 29, 1927 -- IX, 193-202.

Speech at the First All-Union Congress of Collective Farm Shock-Workers, Feb. 19, 1933 -- XIII, vii, 236-256.

Speech at the French Commission of the Sixth Expanded Plenum of the Comintern Executive Committee, March 6, 1926 -- VIII, vi, 100-107.

Speech at the Funeral of M. V. Frunze, Nov. 3, 1925 -- VII, 250-251.

Speech at the German Commission of the Sixth Expanded Plenum of the Comintern Executive Committee, March 8, 1926 -- VIII, vi, 109-115.

Speech at the Meeting of the Central Committee of Oct. 16, 1917 -- III, 331-382.

Speech at the Meeting of the Central Committee of the RSDRP on the Question of Peace with the Germans, Jan. 11, 1918 (Summary Record in the Minutes) -- IV, 27.

Speech at the Opening of the Conference of Communists of the Turkic Peoples of the RSFSR, Jan. 1, 1921 (Record in the Minutes) -- V, 1-3.

Speech at the Opening of the First All-Russian Conference of Responsible Personnel of the Workers' and Peasants' Inspection, Oct. 15, 1920 -- IV, 364-369.

Speech at the Opening of the Second All-Russian Congress of Communist Organizations of the Peoples of the East, Nov. 22, 1919 -- IV, 279-280.

Speeches at a Conference on Convening a Constituent Congress of Soviets of the Tatar-Bashkir Soviet Republic, May 10-16, 1918 -- IV, 85-92.

Speeches at the Emergency Conference of the Petrograd Organization of the RSDRP(Bolshevik) July 16-20, 1917 -- III, 108-126.

Speeches at the Fourth Conference of the Communist Party (Bolsheviks) of the Ukraine, March 17-23, 1920 -- IV, 294-304.

Speeches at the Sixth Congress of the RSDRP(b), July 26-Aug. 3, 1917 -- III, 156-187.

Speeches at the Third All-Russian Congress of Soviets, Jan. 10-18, 1918 -- IV, 30-37.

Stalingrad. Tractor Plant Construction Project -- XII, 234.

The State Duma and the Tactics of Social Democracy -- I, 206-213, 406n, 424c.

Statement to Foreign Reporters Concerning the Spurious "Stalin's Articles" --

-- X, 372-375.

Strikebreakers of the Revolution -- III, vi, 375-380, 422c.

Strong Bulls of Bashan Have Beset Me Round -- III, 383-386.

The Struggle with the Right and "Ultra-Left" Deviations. Two Speeches at the January 22, 1926, Session of the Presidium of the Comintern Executive Committee -- VIII, vi, 1-10, 390c.

A Study in Brazenness -- III, vi, 371-374, 422c.

Talk with Students from Sun Yat-sen University. May 13, 1927 -- IX, vi, 239-268.

The Tasks of Executives. Speech at the First All-Union Conference of Managers of Socialist Industry, Feb. 4, 1931 -- XIII, vi, 29-42, 385n, 402c.

The Tasks of the Magazine "Krasnaya Molodyozh" -- VII, 4-5.

The Tasks of the Young Communist League. Answers to Questions Submitted by the Editorial Board of "Komsomolskaya Pravda" -- VII, vi, 241-249.

A Tatar-Bashkir Soviet Republic -- IV, 49-50, 447c.

Telegram to Proskurov Red Army Men, the Commanding and Political Personnel of the First Cossack Regiment -- XI, viii, 331, 377c.

Telegram to Sverdlov, Chairman of VTsIK, Aug. 31, 1918 -- IV, 128.

Telegram to the Council of People's Commissars, Sept. 6, 1918 -- IV, 129.

Telegram to the Fifth Congress of Soviets of the Turkestan Region, April 22, 1918 -- IV, 81.

Telegram to the People's Secretariat, Ukrainian Soviet Republic, Feb. 21, 1918 -- IV, 39-40.

Telegram to the Special State Control Investigator in Shchigry, May 7, 1919 -- IV, 256-257.

Telegram to V. I. Lenin, June 7, 1918

-- IV, 116-117.

Telegram to V. I. Lenin, June 16, 1919 -- IV, 261.

Telegram to V. I. Lenin, Oct. 25, 1919 -- IV, 278.

Telegram to V. I. Lenin, June 25, 1920 -- IV, 335.

Telegram to Voroshilov, Commander of the Front, Tsaritsyn, Sept. 19, 1918 -- IV, 130.

Telephone Message to the RSDRP Petrograd Committee, Feb. 21, 1918 -- IV, 38.

The Tenth Anniversary of "Pravda" (Reminiscences) -- V, 129-133, 431c.

The Tenth Anniversary of the Frunze Military Academy -- XI, 293, 376c.

The Tenth Congress of the RKP(b), March 8-16, 1921 -- V, 31-49.

They Are Working Well -- II, vi, 234-236, 418c.

They Will Not Swerve from their Path -- III, 272-274, 420c.

Things are Moving -- IV, 183-185, 455c.

The Thirteenth Conference of the RKP(b), Jan. 16-18, 1924 -- VI, 3-45.

The Thirteenth Congress of the RKP(b), May 23-31, 1924 -- 189-233.

Three Characteristics of the Red Army. Speech at the Celebration Plenum of the Moscow Soviet Devoted to the Tenth Anniversary of the Red Army, February 25, 1928 -- XI, vii, 21-26, 370c.

Three Years of Proletarian Dictatorship. Report Delivered at a Celebration Meeting of the Baku Soviet, Nov. 6, 1920 -- IV, vi, 382-393, 477c.

Tiflis, November 20, 1905 -- I, 193-195, 423c.

To All Members of the Editorial Board of "Komsomolskaya Pravda" -- VII, 153-155.

To All Men and Women Workers in Russia! January 9. II, 266-270, 400n.

To All Organizations and Comrades Who Sent Greetings for Stalin's Fiftieth Birthday -- XII, 140.

- To All Party Organizations. Draft Letter of the RKP(b) Central Committee -- IV, vi, 344-345.
- To All Workers -- I, 189-192, 423c.
- To All Working Men and Working Women of Russia -- II, 266-270, 400n, 421c.
- To All Working People: To All Workers and Soldiers of Petrograd (of June 17, 1917) -- III, v, 96-99, 398n, 416c.
- To All Working People, To All Workers and Soldiers of Petrograd (July 24, 1917) -- III, v, 137-143, 401n, 418c.
- To All Workers and Administrative and Technical Personnel -- XIII, 81.
- To Citizens. Long Live the Red Flag! -- I, 84-88, 422c.
- To Comrade Demyan Bedny (Excerpts from the Letter) -- XIII, vii-viii, 23-27.
- To Comrade Felix Kon. Copy to Secretary Kolotilov of the Central Committee's Ivanovo-Vosnesensk Oblast Bureau -- XII, 112-115.
- To Comrade Kaganovich and Other Members of the Politburo of the Central Committee of the Ukrainian Communist Party -- VIII, vi, 148-154.
- To Comrade M. I. Ulyanova. Reply to Comrade L. Mikhelson -- X, vi, 149-152.
- To Comrade S. M. Budyonny -- XIII, 259.
- To Dnieprostroi Builders -- XIII, 143.
- To Katushka Workers and Workers in the Yartsevo Factory in Smolensk Gubernia -- XI, 291, 375c.
- To Kharkov Tractor Plant Workers and Administrative and Technical Personnel -- XIII, 82.
- To "Komsomolskaya Pravda" on its Third Anniversary -- XI, 78-79.
- To "Krestyanskaya Gazeta" -- VI, 323.
- To Members of the Central Committee Politburo. Answer to Frutkin (Concerning Frutkin's Letter of June 15, 1928) -- XI, v, viii, 116-126, 373c.
- To Men and Women Workers in the Red Treugolnik Plant -- XI, 330, 376c-377c.
- To "Pravda" -- V, 128.
- To "Rabochaya Gazeta" -- VII, 15.
- To "Rabotnitsa" ("Woman Worker") -- XIII, 234.
- To Students of the Communist University of Working Peoples of the East -- IX, 313-314.
- To Sverdlov University. On its Tenth Anniversary -- XI, 80.
- To Sverdlov University. On the Occasion of the Second Graduation of Students of Basic and Trade Courses -- VII, 212-215, 414c.
- To the Chairman of the Board of the Grain Trust. To All State Grain Farms -- XIII, 50.
- To the Chairman of the Board of the Tractor Center. To All Machine and Tractor Stations -- XIII, 48-49.
- To the Commander and Commissar of the Frunze Military Academy, Comrade Shaposhnikov, and Assistant Commander for Political Affairs Shchadenko -- XIII, 380.
- To the Editors of the Central Organ of the American Workers' Party, the "Daily Worker" -- VIII, vi, 204-205, 398c.
- To the Editors of the Special Far Eastern Army's Newspaper "Trevoga" ("Alert") -- XII, 136.
- To the Electrical Equipment Plant -- XIII, 46.
- To the First All-Union Conference of Proletarian Students. A Message. VII, vi, 85-89, 412c.
- To the First Cavalry Army -- VI, 322.
- To the First Graduating Class of the Industrial Academy -- XII, 229-230.
- To the Lena Workers -- IX, 167-168.
- To the Leningrad Society for Defense and for the Development of the Aircraft and Chemical Industries -- XI, 219, 373c.
- To the Newspaper "Pravda" (On Occasion of its Fifteenth Anniversary) -- IX, 231.
- To the Newspaper "Technika" ("Tech-

nology") -- XIII, 83.

To the Soviets and the Party Organizations of Turkestan -- IV, 230-231.

To the Teachers' Congress -- VII, 3.

To the Young Communist League, Greetings on the Tenth Anniversary of the YCL -- XI, 242-243, 474c.

To the Young Communist League of the Ukraine on its Tenth Anniversary -- XII, 116.

To Workers in the Red Profintern Plant in Bezhitsa -- XI, 292, 376c.

Today is Election Day (Oct. 25, 1912) -- II, 262-265, 420c.

Today is Election Day (Aug. 20, 1917) -- III, v, 236-240.

Transcaucasian Counter-Revolutionaries Under a Socialist Mask -- IV, 51-65, 447c.

The Trotsky Opposition Then and Now. Speech at a Joint Plenum of the VKP(b) Central Committee and Central Control Commission, Oct. 23, 1927 -- X, vi, 172-205, 384n, 393c.

Trotskyism or Leninism? Speech Delivered at the Plenum of the Communist Group in the Central Council of Trade Unions, Nov. 19, 1924 -- VI, 324-357, 426c; X, 61.

The Truth About Our Defeat at the Front -- III, 217-220, 420c.

Turkish Armenia -- IV, 25-26, 444c.

The Twelfth Congress of the RKP(b), April 17-25, 1923 -- V, 195-280.

Two Camps -- IV, 232-235, 458c.

Two Clashes (Concerning January 9) -- I, 196-205, 424c.

Two Conferences -- III, 144-145.

Two Courses -- III, 210-213.

Two Lines -- III, vi, 294-296.

Two Revolutions -- III, 32-33.

Two Years -- IV, 240-244, 458c.

The Ukraine is Liberating Itself -- IV, 174-176, 422n.

The Ukrainian Knot -- IV, v, 45-48.

The Ukrainian Rada. Speech Delivered in the All-Russian Central Executive Committee, Dec. 14, 1917 -- IV, 15-18.

The Union of the Soviet Republics. Report Delivered at the Tenth All-Russian Congress of Soviets, Dec. 26, 1922 -- V, 145, 155.

The Victory of the Cadets -- III, 134-136.

The Victory of Counterrevolution -- III, 130-133, 401n.

The War -- III, 4-8, 412c.

We Demand -- III, v, 256-260, 420c.

We Must Prepare! -- II, 107-109, 411c.

What Did We Expect of the Conference? -- III, 64-66.

What Do Our Recent Strikes Tell Us? -- II, v, vi, 98-101, 411c.

What Do the Capitalists Want? -- III, 188-192.

What Do We Need? -- III, v, vi, 387-390, 423c.

What Happened? III, v, 127-129, 418c.

What Is the Ukrainian Rada? -- IV, 19-21.

What Is the Way Out? -- III, 410n.

Whither the Moscow Conference? -- III, 200-205.

Who Is Torpedoing the Constituent Assembly? -- III, 358-360.

Who Needs a Pre-Parliament? -- III, 364-366.

Who Really Is Responsible for the Defeat at the Front? -- III, 227-231.

The Will of the Representatives -- II, vi, 253-255, 419c.

Women Workers and Peasant Women,
Remember and Carry Out Ilych's
Behests! -- VII, 1-2, 406c.

Work in the Rural Districts --
XIII, vii, 216-233, 389n, 411c.

The Work of the April Joint Plenum
of the Central Committee and
the Central Control Commission.
Report to the Aktiv Meeting of the
Moscow Party Organization, April
13, 1928 -- XI, vi, 27-64, 371c.

Worker Correspondents. Interview with
a Representative of the Magazine
"Rabochy Korrespondent" -- VI,
261-263.

Workers of the Caucasus, It Is Time
To Take Revenge! -- I, 74-80, 422c.

Ya. M. Sverdlov -- VI, 277-279, 424c.

A Year of Great Change. On the
Twelfth Anniversary of October --
XII, vii, 118-135, 154, 389c.

The Yellow Alliance -- III, 248-250.

Yesterday and Today (The Crisis of
the Revolution) -- III, 30-37, 415c.

You Will Want in Vain! -- III, v, vi,
320-323, 421c.

2. Collected Volumes

Articles and Speeches on the Ukraine
I, vi.

Collected Articles (Tula, 1920) --
II, 420n; IV, 373.

Marxism and the National and Colonial
Question -- I, v; II, 402n;
VIII, 380n.

The October Revolution -- I, v; V,
414n.

On Lenin -- I, v.

On Lenin and Leninism -- VI, 405n,
422c; VIII, 377n; IX, 152,
368n.

On the Great Patriotic War of the
Soviet Union -- I, vi.

On the Opposition. Articles and
Speeches, 1921-1927 -- I, v;
IV, 250; VIII, 191; X, 1.

On the Road to October -- I, v; III,
vi; VI, 358, 401, 416n, 426c;
VII, 202, 393n; IX, 64; X, 61.

The Peasant Problem -- I, vi; VI,
320; VII, 24.

Problems of Leninism -- I, vi; VI,
405n, 416n; VII, 394n; VIII,
11-12, 90, 376n, 392c; IX, 246,
281, 379c; X, 149, 150.

The Revolution in China. Mistakes of
the Opposition -- IX, 268.

Stalin. Collected Articles on His
Fiftieth Birthday -- V, 51.

Trotskyism -- VII, 10.

Works -- I, v, vi-viii, ix, x; II,
v, 377n, 378n, 381n; III, 395n;
IV, v, 438n; V, 87, 403n, 410n;
VI, v, 403n, 405n, 416n; VII, v,
394n, 397n; VIII, v, 376n, 377n,
378n, 379n, 387n; IX, v, 364n,
365n, 368n, 370n, 371n, 372n, 373n;
X, v, 377n, 378n, 379n, 380n, 381n,
383n, 386n, 389n; XI, v, 361n,
365n, 368n; XII, v, 373n, 383n,
385n, 386n; XIII, v, 383n, 384n,
385n, 388n.

-- Author's Preface to Volume I -- I,
xi-xv.

-- Biographical Chronicle -- I, 415c-
425c; II, 407c-423c; III, 412c-

-- Biographical Chronicle (cont.)

423c; IV, 441c-478c; V, 422c-441c;
VI, 417c-426c; VII, 406c-419c;
VIII, 389c-401c; IX, 374c-379c;
X, 392c-396c; XI, 369c-377c; XII,
387c-393c; XIII, 400c-416c.

-- contents of -- I, vii-viii.

-- editorial changes in -- I, viii.

-- Notes -- I, 393n-414n; II, 377n-
406n; III, 391n-411n; IV, 415n-
440n; V, 402n-421n; VI, 402n-
416n; VII, 392n-405n; VIII, 375n-
388n; IX, 362n-373n; X, 376n-
391n; XI, 356n-368n; XII, 374n-
386n; XIII, 382n-399n.

-- Preface to the Edition (by Marx-
Engels-Lenin Institute) -- I, v-viii.

-- Preface to Volume I (by Marx-Engels-
Lenin Institute) -- I, ix-x; (to
Vol. II) -- II, v-vi; (to Vol. III)
-- III, v-vi; (to Vol. IV) -- IV,
v-vi; (to Vol. V) -- V, v-vi; (to
Vol. VI) -- VI, v-vi; (to Vol. VII)
v-vi; (to Vol. VIII) -- VIII, v-vi;
(to Vol. IX) -- IX, v-vi; (to Vol.
X) -- X, v-vi; (to Vol. XI) -- XI,
v-viii; (to Vol. XII) -- XII, v-
viii; (to Vol. XIII) -- XIII, v-x.

The Young Communist League -- I, vi;
VI, 68.

PART III

B. LENIN'S WORKS MENTIONED IN TEXT

1. Individual Books and Articles

- The Activity of the Council of People's Commissars -- VIII, 387n.
- Announcement -- II, 421c.
- April Theses -- See: The Tasks of the Proletariat in the Present Revolution.
- The Attitude of Social Democracy Toward the Peasant Movement -- I, xiii; VIII, 20; XIII, 387n.
- Better Fewer, But Better -- V, 417n; VII, 198.
- The Bolsheviks Should Seize Power -- III, 421c.
- Can the Bolsheviks Retain State Power? -- VII, 160, 368; IX, 274.
- The Collapse of the Second International -- VII, 394n.
- Concerning the Question of the Tasks of the Workers' and Peasants' Inspection, Their Interpretation and Execution (letter to Stalin) -- V, 427c.
- Critical Remarks on the National Question -- VII, 399n; XI, 351.
- Declaration of Rights of Toiling and Exploited People -- III, 30; IV, 416n, 418n.
- Decree on Arrest of Leaders of the Civil War Against the Revolution -- IV, 443c.
- Democracy and Nationality in China -- IX, 370n.
- The Development of Capitalism in Russia -- IX, 106; XII, 83.
- Dictatorship of One Party -- VIII, 57.
- Economics and Politics in the Era of the Dictatorship of the Proletariat -- IX, 32, 117.
- The Election Platform of the RSDRP -- II, 395n-396n, 397n.
- The Elections in St. Petersburg and the Hypocrisy of the Thirty-One Mensheviks -- X, 387n.
- Five Years of the Russian Revolution and the Prospects of the World Revolution -- VII, 404n; XI, 360n.
- For Participation in the Duma -- V, 73.
- How to Organize Competition -- XII, 378n.
- How We Should Reorganize the Workers' and Peasants' Inspection -- V, 417n; XII, 386n.
- Immediate Tasks of the Soviet Government -- V, 69, 407n; XI, 146, 164-165; XII, 54.
- The Impending Catastrophe and How to Fight It -- XI, 250.
- Imperialism, the Highest Stage of Capitalism -- VI, 93, 94, 95, 151, 370, 406n; VII, 95, 398n; VIII, 14, 252; IX, 387n; XIII, 18, 384n.
- The Importance of Gold Now and After the Complete Victory of Socialism -- VI, 167, 407n.
- Instructions from the Council of Labor and Defense to Local Soviet Institutions -- XI, 185, 186.
- "Left-Wing" Childishness and Petty-Bourgeois Mentality -- VII, 404n; XII, 53, 54; XIII, 5.
- "Left-Wing" Communism, an Infantile Disorder -- V, 74, 77, 102, 105, 316, 407n, 409n; VI, 85, 86-87, 106-107, 151, 405n; VII, 18, 61, 190, 394n; VIII, 14, 57, 177, 305; IX, 348, 352, 356; X, 38; XI,

- 129, 284, 346.
- Letter to a Comrade on Our Organizational Tasks -- I, 61, 169, 398n.
- Letter to Members of the Bolshevik Party (Oct. 18, 1917) -- X, 384n.
- Letter to the Central Committee of the RSDRP (Aug. 25, 1905) -- I, 395n.
- Letter to the Central Committee of the RSDRP (Oct. 19, 1917) -- X, 384n.
- Letter to V. M. Molotov on the Plan of the Political Report to the Eleventh Party Congress -- X, 391n; XI, 359n; XII, 386n.
- Letter to Workers and Peasants Concerning the Victory Over Kolchak -- VIII, 56.
- Letters Concerning Tactics -- IX, 271.
- Letters from Afar -- VI, 334, 335.
- Louis Blanc-ism -- X, 30.
- Marxism and Insurrection -- III, 421c.
- Materialism and Empirio-Criticism -- VI, 90.
- The National Pride of the Great Russians -- VII, 394n; XIII, 26.
- The National Program of the RSDRP -- II, 402n.
- On a Provisional Revolutionary Government -- I, 403n-404n; VI, 101, 406n.
- On Cooperation -- VII, 17, 18, 120, 203; VIII, 62, 69, 86, 87, 88, 218, 260; IX, 23, 24, 34, 38, 94, 118; X, 77; XII, 162.
- On Deceiving the People with Slogans of Freedom and Equality -- XIII, 356.
- On Junius' Pamphlet -- VII, 394n; XIII, 87.
- On Party Unity -- V, 404n; VI, 183, 407n.
- On Slogans -- III, 406n; X, 33.
- On Trade Unions -- VIII, 54.
- One Step Forward, Two Steps Back -- I, 56, 104, 111, 128, 129, 397n, 398n; II, 30; IV, 309; VI, 87, 176-177; X, 204, 205; XI, 127-128.
- Our Revolution. Concerning the Notes of N. Sukhanov -- VIII, 260-261, 267, 323, 340; IX, 124.
- Outline and Synopsis of the Pamphlet "The Tax in Kind" -- VII, 115, 203, 401n; VIII, 385n; IX, 367n; X, 387n, 391n; XI, 255.
- Peasants and Workers -- IX, 214, 280.
- Preliminary Draft of Resolution of the Tenth Party Congress on Party Unity -- XI, 367n.
- Preliminary Draft of Theses on the Agrarian Question (for Second Congress of Communist International) -- VII, 404n; XI, 363n.
- Preliminary Draft of Theses on the National and Colonial Question -- X, 380n.
- The Present Russian Economy -- VIII, 386n.
- The Present Situation in the Democratic Revolution -- I, 410n.
- The Present Situation in Russia and the Tactics of the Workers' Party -- I, 409n.
- The Proletarian Revolution and the Renegade Kautsky -- V, 80, 106, 179, 407n; VI, 86, 102, 151; VII, 18, 394n; VIII, 14, 58.
- Protest of the Russian Social Democrats -- V, 407n.
- Report on Political Activity of the RKP(b) Central Committee, March 8, 1921 -- X, 384n. Concluding Remarks -- X, 385n, 391n.
- Report on the Tactics of the RKP(b), July 5, 1921, to the Third Congress of the Communist International -- X, 387n.
- Report on the Tax in Kind at a Meeting of Secretaries and Responsible Representatives of Party Units of Moscow and Moscow Gubernia, April 9, 1921 -- VII, 404n.
- Results of the Discussion on Self-Determination -- VII, 223.
- The Revolution and the Democratic Dictatorship of the Proletariat and the Peasantry -- VI, 406n.
- The Right of Nations to Self-Determina-

- tion -- V, 418n; VII, 397n.
- The Role of the Communist Party -- VIII, 377n.
- Social Democracy and the Provisional Revolutionary Government -- VI, 406n.
- The Socialist Revolution and the Right of Nations to Self-Determination -- V, 418n; X, 384n; XI, 345.
- Some Theses -- VIII, 317-318, 388n.
- Speech at the Opening of the Eighth Congress of the RKP(b), March 18, 1919 -- X, 337n.
- Speech by V. I. Lenin at Session of Petrograd Committee of RSDRP(b), June 24 (11), 1917, Concerning the Cancellation of the Demonstration -- VI, 415n.
- Spontaneity and Consciousness -- V, 80-81.
- The State and Revolution -- IV, 29; VI, 114, 151; VII, 376; VIII, 14, 49, 58, 251, 308; IX, 113.
- The Syndicalist and Anarchist Deviation in Our Party -- V, 404n.
- Tactics of the RKP -- XI, 360n.
- Tasks of the Russian Social Democrats -- IV, 314, 436n.
- The Tasks of the Proletariat in the Present Revolution (April Theses) -- III, 393n, 413c; IV, 240, 428n; V, 66, 68, 177, 406n, 415n; VI, 333, 334, 415n; VIII, 283, 284; IX, 64, 68, 273, 366n; X, 14, 378n.
- The Tax in Kind -- VI, 218, 409n; VII, 330, 358, 404n; VIII, 85, 86, 87, 88, 251, 257, 386n; IX, 32, 72-73, 127, 365n; X, 387n; XI, 183, 207; XII, 54; XIII, 397n.
- Testament -- X, 173-177.
- To the Party (Declaration of the 22, Aug., 1904) -- I, 56, 58, 397n.
- To the Village Poor -- VII, 331.
- The Two Lines of the Revolution -- VI, 105; VII, 394n.
- Two Tactics -- I, xiii; II, 3, 5, 10, 11; IV, 312, 313; V, 67, 175, 406n, 415n; VI, 100, 102, 151; IX, 212-213, 270.
- The United States of Europe Slogan -- VII, 394n; VIII, 252; IX, 29, 111, 115, 365n; X, 381n.
- Valuable Admissions by Pitrim Sorokin -- XI, 102, 361n; XII, 379n.
- The Victory of the Cadets and the Tasks of the Workers' Party -- II, 5, 10; IV, 312; V, 67, 406n.
- Voluntary Agreement Between Landowners and Peasants -- III, 394n.
- The War Program of the Proletarian Revolution -- X, 340.
- What Is to Be Done? -- I, 57, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 103, 107, 108, 111, 119, 121, 162, 166, 170, 171, 398n; II, 30; IV, 309, 436; V, 133, 407n; VI, 79, 91, 151; XIII, 94-95.
- What the "Friends of the People" Are and How They Fight the Social Democrats -- VI, 85, 405n; XI, 336.
- Where to Begin -- V, 283.

2. Collected Editions

Against the Current -- VII, 18,
394n.

Lenin on Trotsky -- VIII, 335.

Works -- I, 402n, 405n, 410n; II,
392n, 399n; III, 28, 29, 30;
394n, 406n, 411n; IV, 416n,
428n, 435n, 436n; V, 403n, 406n,
407n, 409n, 415n, 417n, 418n;
VI, 20, 79, 86, 89, 95, 98, 100,
101, 102, 103, 105, 107, 108,
110, 111, 115, 117, 118, 120, 121,
122, 143, 144, 146, 149, 152, 153,
158, 159, 160, 161, 163, 165, 166,
168, 173, 175, 176, 177, 179, 180,
181, 182, 184, 186, 187, 232, 335,
353, 361, 364, 365, 366, 370, 371,
377, 380, 382, 388, 393, 394, 395,
396, 398, 399, 400, 405n, 406n,
407n, 409n, 410n, 414n, 415n, 416n;
VII, 109, 114, 115, 116, 117,
119, 124, 131, 132, 161, 185, 198,
330, 342, 358, 359, 369, 394n, 397n,
398n, 399n, 400n, 401n, 404n;
VIII, 15, 16, 17, 20, 22, 23, 24,
25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 36, 37, 40,
41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 49, 50,
51, 52, 54, 56, 57, 60, 66, 69, 70,
77, 86, 87, 88, 178, 180, 183, 186,
187, 188, 223, 225, 252, 254, 259,
261, 263, 265, 276, 281, 292, 305,
308, 309, 311, 313, 319, 320, 339,
347, 375n, 376n, 377n, 378n, 379n,
383n, 384n, 385n, 386n, 387n, 388n;
IX, 16, 23, 30, 32, 34, 39, 72,
73, 88, 95, 98, 102, 103, 109, 111,
112, 118, 119, 150, 180, 183, 185,
188, 189, 191, 205, 213, 214, 215,
217, 219, 233, 236, 271, 272, 273,
274, 275, 278, 280, 293, 338, 348,
352, 356, 365n, 366n, 367n, 368n,
369n, 370n, 371n, 373n; X, 11, 13,
39, 40, 76, 77, 151, 303, 378n, 380n,
381n, 382n, 384n, 385n, 386n, 387n,
391n;
XI, 8, 9, 94, 102, 128, 129, 131,
132, 164, 183, 184, 186, 187, 207,
213, 214, 227, 228, 230, 250, 254,
255, 312, 337, 345, 346, 351, 356n,
359n, 360n, 361n, 362n, 363n, 364n,
365n, 367n, 368n; XII, 9, 31, 33,
41, 42, 53, 54, 72, 118, 120, 123,
124, 127, 133, 134, 162, 165, 204,
206, 207, 208, 210, 212, 214, 220,
221, 225, 307, 324, 348, 364, 378n,
379n, 386n;
XIII, 161, 162, 174, 175, 177,
189, 190, 299, 356, 383n, 384n, 387n,
391n, 392n, 397n, 399n.

-- compilation of -- VI, 407n-408n.

PART III

C. COLLECTED VOLUMES BY LENIN AND STALIN MENTIONED IN TEXT

A Collection of Works for the Study of
the History of the VKP(b) -- I, vi.

The Defense of the Socialist Father-
land -- I, vi.

Lenin - Stalin (Selected Works) --
I, vi.

1917 - Selected Writings and Speeches
-- I, vi.

On Labor -- I, vi.

On Party Development -- I, vi

On Socialist Competition -- I, vi.

ADDENDA

Crimea -- Council of People's Commis-
sars -- IV, 108-109.

Dictatorship of proletariat -- nature
and characteristics -- VI, 363-369;
VII, 159, 186-187; VIII, 26-60 pas-
sim; IX, 186, 187.

Dictatorship of proletariat in China
-- IX, 250, 302-303.

Industry in Soviet Union (types) -- peat
industry -- XII, 270-271.

Revolution, socialist, in Russia -- role
of nationalities -- IV, 161; VI,
147-148.

Ufa government (All-Russian Provisional
Government) -- VIII, 346, 388n.

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 037 726 415.0